REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2013

http://archive.org/details/williammarycolle11tyle

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01740 3442

GENEALOGY
975.502
W67WM
1902-190

WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE

QUARTERLY

HISTORICAL MAGAZINE.

EDITOR: LYON G. TYLER, M. A., LL. D.,
ESIDENT OF WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE, WILLIAMSBURG, VA.

VOLUME XI.

1902-03

RICHMOND, VA.:
WHITTET & SHEPPERSON, PUBLISHERS AND PRINTERS.
1903.

E
67
.97

X 700784

Vol. XI., No. 1. July, 1902.

William and Mary College Quarterly

Historical · Magazine.

Editor: Lyon G. Tyler, M. A., L L. D.,
President of William and Mary College.
William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va.

Copy of this Number, $1.00. $3.00 Per Year.

Entered as second-class matter at the Post Office in Williamsburg, Va.

William and Mary College

Quarterly Historical Magazine.

Vol. XI. JULY, 1902. No. 1.

CONTENTS.

PAGES.

1. Dr. Wellford's Diary During the Whiskey Insurrection in 1794, ... 1–21
2. Councillor Carter's Library (*Concluded*), ... 21–28
3. The Eaton Free School (1659), ... 19–21
4. Proceedings in York County Court in the Year 1661: Case of Thomas Cheney, a Lunatic—Stocks and Pillory—The Quakers—The Drowning of Thomas Leea—A Mutiny of the Servants—Servant Freed—Execution of Huntingdon Ayers, ... 28–39
5. Lewis Family (*Concluded*), ... 39–47
6. Hardyman Family, ... 47–50
7. Woodson Family (*Concluded*), ... 50–58
8. Willcox Family, ... 58–60
9. Hamlin Family, ... 59–60
10. Alexander Family (*Continued*), ... 60–67
11. Clopton Family (*Concluded*), ... 67–74
12. Historical and Genealogical Notes: Bacon-Hobson—A State University—Mumford and Munford—Macon—Syme Family — Queries — Genealogical History of Walkers and Allied Families—Lewis Family, ... 74–78

ARMS OF CLOPTON.

(See page 67.)

The above cut was sent me by Col. William C. Clopton, of New York: but in giving the field "azure," it seems to be in error. According to Burke, the field of the Suffolk county, England, Cloptons was "sable." Thus, "Sa., a bend erm. between two cotises dancettée." On the tombstone of Ann Clopton (1646—1716), at St. Peter's Church, New Kent county, Va., there is a mullet in the right of the bend in the Clopton arms engraved upon the tombstone, indicating that William Clopton, her husband, was a third son.—*Editor.*

William and Mary College
Quarterly Historical Magazine.

Vol. XI. JULY, 1902. No. 1.

A DIARY KEPT BY DR. ROBERT WELLFORD, OF FREDERICKSBURG, VIRGINIA, DURING THE MARCH OF THE VIRGINIA TROOPS TO FORT PITT (PITTSBURG) TO SUPPRESS THE WHISKEY INSURRECTION IN 1794.

Dr. Robert Wellford, the author of this Diary, was born in England, April 12, 1753. He came to America in the latter months of 1775 or the early months of 1776, as surgeon of the First Battalion of Grenadiers, and as such was with the British army under Sir William Howe during its Jersey campaign and its occupancy of Philadelphia in 1777–'78. A brother of his future wife, Bartholomew Yates, then a young lieutenant in a Virginia regiment, fell into the hands of the enemy at Princeton, and died in captivity from wounds inflicted after his surrender by the Hessians, of which General Washington made complaint to General Howe. See Vol. IV., *Spark's Washington Correspondence*, p. 310. When the British, after the battles of Brandywine and Germantown, were for several months in assured control of Philadelphia, a large number of American prisoners were in their hands, many of them desperately wounded. They were inhumanly treated, and the sick and wounded under the care of a Tory surgeon, Dr. Gordon, died from wanton neglect and inadequate medical attention, whether intentional or not, resulting in an extraordinary mortality. General Washington felt himself compelled, not only to remonstrate but to threaten retaliation, in such positive terms as to provoke an investigation by Sir William Howe. This investigation resulted in the displacement of Dr. Gordon, and the care of the sick and wounded American prisoners was confided to Dr. Wellford. His administration of the trust was so humane and successful as to make for him many life-long friends among the Americans, and, on the other hand, to provoke antagonism with the Hessian officers and their British allies of kindred inhumanity.

This antagonism resulted in the recall of Dr. Wellford's trust as surgeon of the American prisoners. Immediately thereupon he resigned his commission in the British army, and, intending to make America his home, he remained in Philadelphia after its evacuation by General

Howe as a private candidate for public patronage in the practise of his profession. With him remained many of the American prisoners, who had been under his care while in captivity. Among these was Col. John Spotswood, whose father, a son of Governor Spotswood, was then living upon his ancestral acres at Newpost, upon the Rappahannock river, in Spotsylvania county, only about four miles below Fredericksburg. Colonel Spotswood, at the battle of Brandywine or Germantown, was left in the hands of the enemy, supposed to have been mortally wounded. Colonel Spotswood always attributed his restoration to health and vigor to the ministrations of Dr. Wellford, and the result of their association was a friendship which closed only with death, and the memory of which Dr. Wellford perpetuated through all his descendants by the gift of the name of his valued friend to his oldest son. In a letter of Colonel Spotswood to Dr. Wellford, dated September 20, 1800, he says: "To you, my friend, I am indebted for my present existence, and many officers and hundreds of soldiers can say the same. Your skilful hand, your distinguished humanity and laborious attention to our suffering countrymen, has been acknowledged, and will be remembered in every State. When my brother came to Philadelphia to bring me home he went on to camp. On the evening before his return he went to take leave of General Washington. When he was asked by him whether you intended to accompany me to Virginia; on my brother's informing him that you did, he requested him to call in the morning and he would get the favor of him to take a letter to you. The letter contained four others, all open. They were introductions to Mr. William Fitzhugh, Mr. Charles Washington, Col. Fielding Lewis, and Mr. James Mercer." The original of one of these letters to Mr. William Fitzhugh, the grandfather of Mrs. Gen. Robert E. Lee, dated "Brunswick, in New Jersey, July 6, 1778," is now in possession of Dr. Wellford's grandson, Judge Beverley R. Wellford, Jr., of Richmond.

Dr. Wellford accompanied Colonel Spotswood to Virginia, and, in accordance with the advice of General Washington, settled himself in Fredericksburg, where he continued to live in the active and successful practice of his profession until his death, April 24, 1823.

He married, January 1, 1781, Mrs. Catherine Thornton, widow of John Thornton, Esq., of Stafford county, and daughter of the Rev. Robert Yates, of Gloucester county, and granddaughter of Edward Randolph, the youngest son of William Randolph and Mary Isham, his wife.

B. R. W., JR.

MEMORANDUMS.

Monday, 22nd of September, 1794, the Volunteer Troop of Fredericksburg Cavalry were under orders to march, in the evening of that day, on their way towards Fort Pitt. Lieutenant Mercer not being ready, the Troop was detained that night in Fredericksburg on his account, but express orders were given by Capt. Lewis for the Troop to get ready at the sound of the Trum-

pet, & at all events be completely equipped on parade before Daybreak.

Tuesday, 23rd of September.

The Fred'g Troop of Cavalry, according to order, paraded upon the accustomed Ground before day. Lieutenant Glassell, Sergeant Herndon, Messrs. Ryburn & Smock, privates, all absentees from sickness, exactly at the break of day, the Troop commenced the march, & came to an halt near to Michael Robinson's. From thence I returned to Town to adjust some unfinished business, and was closely employed in making arrangements for the benefit of my family during my absence. N. B. This evening paid off the bills due by me to Rich & Hopkins, 36£, 10, 0, also to Johnson, to Howard, to Robinson, this smith's acct, and 7£, 14, 0 to Dowell & Dewling, & gave Mr. Wm. Porter an order on Magruder in Port Royal for 17£, 10, 0. Sat up very late writing Letters to sundry persons expected at the ensuing District Court, requesting payment to Mrs. W. to the amount of their Bonds, &c.

24th Sept., 1794, *Wednesday.*

Early this morning at taking leave of my family, every tender and affectionate wish was expressed for my health, happiness & safe return. Roused as my sensibility was upon this trying occasion, yet neither the most marked affection, the suspension of the daily emoluments arising from the practice of Medicine, nor the sacrifice of every domestic felicity during this Tour could have any influence when brought in view with inevitable dishonor, that would stigmatize the reputation of all those whose duty in this division (without the plea of ill health) positively claimed their presence in the Western Expedition. With these sentiments I parted with those that are dear to my heart, & left both happiness & interest behind me.

Breakfasted at my friend, Col. John Spotswood's, & received the warmest wishes of every individual of his family; my friend accompanied me as far as Germanna River, & at our separation we mutually exchanged our wishes with sincerity.

Arrived at Culpeper Court House, & found the Troop had been joined by Messrs. Strother, Yancy & Throgmorton, dined with the Gentlemen, & spent the evening at General Stevens, where I supped and slept.

25*th.*

After breakfast Genl. Stevens accompanied me for several miles upon the road, until there was no hazard of mistaking the route I was to pursue. About eleven miles above the Court house I joined the Gentlemen of the Troop, who were then at their breakfast, after which the Troop rode forward to Love's Tavern, sixteen miles, making a journey of twenty-seven, made Dinner & Supper at one meal, & slept at Love's.

26*th.*

Three miles from Love's we crossed the Blue Ridge at Chester Gap. At the top of the ridge, on looking back, we had a most sublime and beautiful view of a most prodigious extent of country. Five miles from this prospect we had descended the Blue Ridge, and had arrived at Lehu-town, situated on a rich level piece of ground, & having a pleasing appearance, from Lehu-town to McCoy's, it was 8 miles, thus having accomplished a march of 16 miles. The Gentlemen of the Troop found themselves in want of refreshment, as also their Horses, & we rested here several hours, & from thence went on to Newtown, 8 miles farther, & narrowly escaped a shower on entering the Town. Slept at Taylor's Tavern.

27*th.*

Breakfasted with Mr. & Mrs. Peacock at their house, & then rode with the Troop to Winchester ten miles, making a journey of One hundred and one miles from Fredericksburg. Slept this Evening under the Marque, which had been previously pitched upon a very eligible piece of ground in the vicinage of the Town, and near the rope walk, which had been previously converted into stables for the reception of the Horses, belonging to the Fredericksburg Troop, & which rendered the situation suitable & accommodating.

28*th, Sunday.*

The number of sick in the Cavalry are greater than could have been suspected, & have occupied the whole of the morning. Dinner at Col. Magill's with General Morgan, Major Pryor, Capt. Lewis & many other gentlemen. In the evening wrote to my dear Mrs. W.

29*th.*

Sleeping upon the ground the two preceding nights has produced a slight Catarrh & an inflammation in my left eye. Mem.

To have three Canvass Camp stools made directly, which will serve for seats in the day, & a bedstead at Night, also a mattress, &c., which will obviate an exposure to suppressed perspiration, & its uncomfortable consequences.

Attended to the duties of my profession the whole of the morning. Dined with the Rev'd Dr. Bellmaine, & employed the evening in the manner as the fore part of the day had been occupied.

30th Sept., Thursday.

A prodigious white frost this morning. The sick in the Virginia Corps of Cavalry increase daily. Intermittent, Remittent & Bilious fevers are remarkably prevalent. Several cases also of Diarrhoea, probably owing to the effects of the Lime Water. Mem: Sufficient employment for Mind & Body.

Octr 1.

A continued rain the whole day, the wind at North East & very cold. Capt. Lewis & myself spent the greater part of the day at Col. Magills at whose house I wrote again to Mrs. W. & several of my friends in Fred'g.

As the wind and rain had rendered our Marque very uncomfortable for either eating or sleeping, we accepted Col. Magill's invitation, and slept under his roof.

Oct'r 2, 3, 4 & 5th.

Very much engaged in professional duties, no less than Thirty five of the different Troops of Cavalry composing the Virginia Corps requiring Medical Aid in Winchester. Slept each of ye aforesaid nights under the Marque, & feel no additional inconvenience from the hardship & exposure inseparable from a military life. Mem: Paid Beatty the saddler £4, 17, 6 for mattrass & bolster stuffed with curled hair, and three black walnut stools covered with canvass.

Oct'r 6, Monday.

The infantry & light Corps having previously marched from Winchester on Saturday, the Fred'g Troop of Cavalry was ordered to follow this day. The Marque & Tents were consequently struck, & the Troop went forward to Kinkers, 9 miles. As I was engaged in Consultation with a physician in Winchester, on the case of Mr. Conrad, remained there, & afterwards dined with Dr. Mackey, where Mr. Dykes called upon me, and

informed me of his discharge, & also his wishes to oblige me in the conveyance of Letters to my friends in Fred'g. Wrote to my dear Mrs. W., the Rev'd J. Stevenson & others. In the evening rode alone to Kinkers, being obliged to leave Moses in Winchester on account of the injury to my bay horse's back by the saddle, & the lameness of my Shark mare in consequence of a wound on the fetlock joint by a piece of Rock stone.

Tuesday, 7th. Left Kinkers this morning in company with a squadron of cavalry formed by Lewis's & Jeffers's Troops, travelled with them a little beyond Copsyes, at the black horse, 17 miles, & left them at a house where Foragle was provided for the Cavalry. Being unwell, & the accommodations very bad, I went forward with Major Nelson to Crocks, 5 miles further, where we supped, and slept in a very indifferent stile. here we reached the rear guard of the Infantry.

8th.

The Cavalry passed during the time we were at breakfast. At this meal we were joined by Mr. Catlett (who afterward followed the Army as far as Fort Cumberland). After breakfast Major Nelson & myself rode together to Claytons, where the Officers & soldiers breakfasted. Mr. Jer'h Strother being ill, I remained with him until 4 o'clock in the afternoon, when I went forward to Springfield, 17 miles from Crock's, & there joined the Gentlemen at Mr. McAllisters.

Thursday, 9th.

Our reception at McAllisters was so disagreeable to the generality of his guests that the Squadron moved away very early, & rode thro' the rain to Frankfort, 7 miles, where we had a most comfortable breakfast at McMeekins Tavern. In the vicinage of this town we found encamped the brigade of Militia commanded by Genl. Dark, & left them in our rear, and took up our quarters at Capt. Bells, at Fort Cumberland, 14 miles, making a journey of Sixty nine miles from Winchester.

10th.

Attended to my professional duties, & dined this day with the Commander in Chief, in company with a number of Officers, find ourselves comfortably quartered at Capt. Bells, as also the men, who are well encamped at the back of the Garden under the Marque & two Tents.

Saturday, 11*th Oct'r.*

All the leisure time of the evening of yesterday & of this morning has been occupied in writing to Mrs. W., &c., &c.

At the request of the Commander in Chief, delivered by his Aide de Camp, Major Taylor, I rode from Fort Cumberland to Col. Rollins's, the first house on the south side of Patowmac, north branch, to visit a young man of the name of King from Hanover County, returned at night.

12*th.*

Made an excursion into the mountains with two Gentlemen to view the Country, and engage one of the hunters to kill venison. The low grounds upon the sides of the water courses very fertile, but in very small quantities, the uplands sterile, & the people sallow, bilious, sickly looking persons, particularly the children. Dined with Capt. Dick & his mess at his Qr's. This evening Moses arrived from Winchester with my bay horse, but left the Shark behind very lame.

Monday, 13*th.*

Was appointed this morning by the Commander in Chief (as will appear more fully by reference to the General Order) Senior Surgeon to the division of the Army acting with himself.

Rode to Frankfort with Major Heard & Capt. Lewis to dine with Genl. Morgan, spent the afternoon & evening at his Quarters, & slept there.

Mem: Mr. Catlett set out yesterday for Fredericksburg, & took charge of my letters, & many others.

14*th* & 15*th.*

Engaged in the first stage of the formation of an hospital, & in receiving returns of the sick in the different Regiments composing this division of the Army.

16*th, Thursday.*

Between eleven & twelve o'clock this day arrived the President of the United States escorted into the town & to Head Quarters near the Fort by three troops of light dragoons, every man of whom cheerfully left ye encampment to pay the President a compliment, every regiment was drawn up in excellent order to receive him, & as he passed the line of Infantry he deliberately bowed to every officer individually. The Artillery at the same time announced his arrival.

17*th.*

Capt. Lewis promoted to be Major Commandant of the Cavalry, Lieutenant Mercer to be Capt. of the Fredericksburg Troop of Volunteers, Cornet Mortimer to be Lieutenant, vice Mercer, and Will'm Herndon to be Cornet.

The prevalent disease in Camp is diarrhœa, some cases of Remittent fever & intermittent Fever & also Dysentery. very closely engaged in accommodating the sick & in providing for their reception into the Hospital.

Was this day invited to dine with the President, and with a number of Officers, dined under Genl. Lee's Marque, and was treated very affably by the President, who was pleased to express his approbation of my conduct.

18*th.*

Making every exertion for fitting up an Hospital in the Romish Chapel, the Cradles, &c., are in considerable forwardness, but the Carpenters will not be able to complete the Stewards' Room & Surgery before Monday evening.

19*th Oct'r, Sunday.*

Was so anxious to hear from my dear Mrs. W. that I yesterday dispatched Moses to the post office in Winchester with letter to Mrs. W., informing her of the prospect of shortly leaving Fort Cumberland, and of crossing the Alleghany Mountains, which must effectually preclude an opportunity of writing for some time. I flattered myself that Moses would find letters in the post office from Fredericksburg for me.

This morning the President of the United States set out for Bedford on his return to the right wing of the Army, & from there to the seat of Government.

The Commander in Chief, in conversation with me respecting the sick this morning, took occasion to observe that the President had been speaking to him in such terms relative to my professional talents that I was about to be elevated, that he accorded with the President, & thought my merit & industry deserving promotion, & imagined it would appear in General Orders at Bedford. The Cavalry this morning escorted the President about five miles from (camp), when he requested the Troops to return, & at taking leave spoke to Major George Lewis as follows: "George, You are the eldest of five nephews

that I have in this Army, let your conduct be an example to them, and do not turn your back until you are ordered." Major Lewis made a suitable reply, but from this address of the President it was conjectured that the Troops would not be entirely disbanded at the end of the three months' service.

Mem: The President's five nephews are Major George Lewis, Commandant of the Cavalry. Major Laurence Lewis, Aid de Camp to Major Genl. Morgan. Mr. Howell Lewis, in Capt. Mercer's troop, and Mr. Saml. Washington (son of Col. Ch's Washington), and Mr. Laurence Washington (son of Col. Saml. Washington), both of whom are light horsemen in the troop lately commanded by Capt. Lewis.

Monday, the 20th, Tuesday, the 21st, & Wednesday, the 22nd, were totally engrossed by a constant and unremitted attention to the accommodations of the sick in the Hospital, & in making arrangements for the faithful distribution of Wine & other nutritious articles, which I was about to leave in the Storeroom at the Fort Cumberland Hospital for the use of the unfortunate after the removal of the Army. Accomplished that business this evening, and in reporting the same at Head Quarters was told that after ye President's arrival at Bedford it appeared in General Orders that I was appointed Surgeon General to the Army.

The President's reception at Bedford on his return to the seat of Government was affectionate and interesting. When it was announced that He was approaching, the troops & the artillery paraded, the Cavalry marched down the road two miles, & drew up on the right of the road. As General Washington passed he pulled off his hat, &, in the most respectful manner, bowed to the officers & men, and in this manner passed the line, who were affected by the sight of their Chief, for whom each individual seemed to show the affectionate regard that would have been to an honoured Parent. As soon as the President passed, his escort followed the Troops, joined the train, & entered the town, whose inhabitants seemed anxious to see this very great and good Man. Crowds were assembled in the streets, but their admiration was silent. In this manner the President passed in front of the Camp, where the troops were assembled in front of the Tents. the line of Artillery Horse & Infantry appeared in the most perfect order, the greatest silence was observed. Genl.

Washington approached the right uncovered, passed along the line bowing in the most respectful & affectionate manner to the officers—he appeared pleased. The scene was grand, interesting and affecting; every man, as he passed along, poured forth his wishes for the preservation of this most valuable of their fellow citizens. A sublime instance of the cheerfull subordination of citizens to the call of their Chief for the support of law and order.

Here you might see the aged veteran, the mature soldier & the zealous youth assembled in defence of that government, which must, in turn, prove the protector of their persons, family & property. There will be in a few days a most formidable body of men, sufficient to subdue all the opposers of Government.

Thursday, 23rd of Octr.

The left wing of the Army, with the Commander in Chief, marched from Fort Cumberland to Strickers, 11 miles, & encamped in a meadow; the conduct of this man betrayed the utmost dissatisfaction on the approach of the Army, & his behaviour to individuals on their arrival evidently discovered his insurgent disposition.

24th.

From Strickers the Army proceeded this day to Tomlinson's, at the little Meadows, 11 miles. the course of this day's march led the Army over a thousand times ten thousand rocks, thro' a dark, dreary part of the Mountains called the "Shades of Death," & by an almost continued ascent to that rugged and elevated part of the Alleghany Mountains known by the epithet of the "back bone of America." Towards evening it began to rain, and the Tents of the Cavalry were pitched in the right hand meadow directly opposite the former encampment of General Braddock, and the ground which Washington made a stand after Braddock's defeat, the marks of which are now easily discernable. The Infantry & the Artillery fixed their temporary residence in the edge of the woods above the little meadows, which are in the State of Maryland. The rain increased during the evening, & the whole of the night.

25th.

Saturday. A most uncomfortable day in every point of view, a cold rain was incessantly pouring down, the earth was so com-

pletely wetted that it was in a swampy state, our Horses were picketted out all the time for want of Stables, our accommodations in the eating, drinking & sleeping stile were not to be envied, & the day passed worse than a blank in the Creation.

26th.

Rained the whole of the last Night & looks very much like continuing as long as we remain here upon this spot, as we can occasionally see the clouds much lower than the ground we have lately passed, which Mr. Jefferson has calculated at being —— miles perpendicular height above Tide Water. It can then be readily conceived that clouds passing over the mountains would, from the interference of these mountainous heights, cause the contents of the clouds to be prematurely showered down. Notwithstanding the rain, Genl. Orders were issued for the troops to march, & at 10 o'clock the tents were struck, & the Infantry & artillery proceeded to Simkins's, & the Cavalry as far as Mountains & Augustines. The distance from Tomlinson's at the little Meadows to the little crossings of Youghogany River, 3 miles, from the little crossings to Simkins, where the Commander in Chief made his Head Quarters, 8 miles, & from thence to Mountain's hovel & Augustine's hog stye, making a progress of 18 miles this day, altho' the rain never remitted until evening. This part of the world, & its inhabitants appeared to me to be in strict alliance with every thing that can be called filthy & undesirable.

27th, Monday.

Remained in this most uncomfortable situation the greater part of the day, a portion of which was by all the officers in the neighborhood devoted to visiting each other, without discovering anything that could lead to a wish for an exchange of Quarters. In the evening we made a party, and rode to Jone's, about two miles, were kept warm by a large fire, & had a more plentiful supper, & more whiskey produced for our use than we had since we left Fort Cumberland. This evening it again rained, which, if possible, increased our dissatisfaction.

Tuesday, the 28th of October. Left this detestable part of America, & proceeded to the great crossings of the Youghogany (three miles), which, from the rapidity & depth of the water, was with some difficulty, &, in several instances, with some dan-

ger forded by the Cavalry. A large boat & other vessels were provided for the passage of Foot Soldiers, &c. Soon after landing, the Army proceeded about Clark's five miles, but Major Lewis & myself went on to Bells, 12 miles, where we were once more accommodated with a comfortable supper & a good bed. Early on the morning of the 29th Major Lewis, with ten soldiers of his former troop, set out upon an expedition to secure a noted insurgent, whose name was Gladdis. By a proper disposition of the small force appropriated to this service Gladdis was secured & forwarded to Head Quarters under a guard of four clever fellows, Beverley Chew, Howell Lewis, Augustine Baughan, & William Hunter. BEING the first Cavalry that had in this contest crossed that mountain, & if exposure was necessary, these gentlemen were liable to become victims, as they were not only in the van of the army, but acting on a spot that if ever opposition would take place this party would be certain to experience it. This rascal and the Gentlemen his attendants we met on the road between Bells & Union town & no man who saw him could help feeling irritability on viewing a scoundrel that had been instrumental in drawing him from his home and pursuits from his friends & the emoluments of his business, from his domestic enjoyments & every good thing this world can afford. Urged by sentiments of energy arising from the sacrifices that almost every man had made in leaving his home on this expedition, in such a situation & forwarded in such a style, it ought to have been imagined that Insult to the Man & reflection upon his conduct & upon the action of his associates would be his lot in passing a large body of Infantry troops. To their credit let it be noted & also marked with the most uncommon degree of moderation that no personal injury happened to this man in passing the line of the Army, who was safely escorted by men of prowess & considerance to the Commander in Chief, but that Gentleman, so far from regarding the capture of Gladdis as a meritorious act, was pleased to receive him with an apparent degree of cordiality, Whatever motives actuated him to such conduct, time & a greater degree of information may show & probably acquiesce, but I am & ever must be of opinion that my friend Major G. Lewis deserved merit, & ought never to have seen the Letter (in No. 1), which Genl. was pleased to forward by Mr. Howel Lewis, who was literally an express for a most notorious Insurgent.

Thursday, 30th of October.

At noon this day passed over the Laurel hill & was witness to one of the most extensive & interesting views that the imagination can form. On the summit of a mountain of immense height you see in your rear a country composed of mountainous & rugged aspect as far as the eye can command, & of such appearance as to seem absolutely impassable if we were not satisfied that the contrary was a fact. To the right and left appear a most unfertile chain of rocky mountains. But in front you behold a vale beautiful indeed. At this season a most lovely verdure was retained, & the friendliness of the soil in promoting the growth of grass was evident upon every Farm, which every moment opened to view, & presented a most desirable prospect of near thirty well cultivated Estates & a small Town called Beesom Town alias Union Town. Into this Town, 12 miles from Bells, we entered about dining time, and my attention was immediately arrested by small water courses, which intersected the Town, & which indubitably contributed to the fine green colour of the paddocks & produce of the adjoining meadows. Dined at Collins Tavern with Major Lewis, & engaged with him a room, &c., at Mr. Kings.

Octr 31st.

The weather very bad. Nov'r 1st, 2nd, 3rd & 4th almost a constant rain the streets unaccountably mirey, which hourly exposed my health to all the bad consequences of feet constantly damp, & my situation requiring some share of activity, I was almost hourly exposed to every influential effect of Rain upon the human frame.

Novr 5th.

The Commander in Chief left this dirty place for Brownsville (alias Red-Stone), & all the troops (excepting the Guards for Hospital, &c.) marched out of Town in three divisions as expressed in the Genl Orders of the day. Early in the afternoon Mr. Glassell & Dr. Kerr arrived, & having established the hospital to the best of my ability, I left Dr. Kerr, Rawlings & Bennet entrusted with sick to the number of 116, & also Medical & Hospital stores, including a quarter Cask of Wine, &c. Then Mr. Glassell accompanied me to Brownsville, where I reported to Genl Lee the effective steps I had adopted for the relief and

comfort of the unfortunate. After taking a couple of glasses of Wine Mr. G. and myself proceeded towards Jackson' mill, where we were told good quarters were ready for reception. Unacquainted with the road, we arrived at an impassable creek, and travelled thro' the woods until we found a cabin inhabited by a poor, but hospitable family, where we slept upon the floor before a large Fire, & in the morning we congratulated each other upon our good luck, as being far preferable to remaining in a wood in this wild country at the foot of a tree during a lengthy cold night at this inclement season.

Thursday, the 6th of Novr. After generously compensating the poor people who so hospitably had taken us under their roof, Glassell & myself again visited the same Creek, which the preceeding even'g had frustrated our wishes. It was this morning fordable, & we arrived at Jacksons to breakfast, & were most cordially welcomed by our friends in the Fred'g Cavalry stationed at Jacksons Mill. This man Jackson passes for a Quaker, & had the preceeding evening so completely filled his skin with Wine, with which he was treated by our young Gentlemen at Red-stone, that he returned with them from thence in proper Bachanalian trim. From this they inferred that he would prove a most accommodating Landlord, & make us comfortable during the short time we were about to stay at his Farm. From some circumstances I formed a less favorable opinion of him, which was fully verified by a miserably poor scanty dinner, & every other mark of unwelcome reception. I was not silent on the occasion, & having freely expressed my sentiments, & also my suspicions of Jackson's conduct towards the Army & the Insurgents, he soon became satisfied that we regarded him as that Rascal, which he really is, and sneaked off. When the young Gent'n proceeded to Guillotine pigs & chickens, & the officers & myself went over to town & drowned our ire in Wine, & having previously ordered the Marque & tents to be pitched, that no further communications might be requisite under the roof of such a Scoundrel. We returned from Red-stone early in the even'g, found temporary habitations prepared, as also large Fires, fine pullet soup, &c., spent a cheerful Even'g, and slept sound in the Marque.

7th. Left this place with an intention of going to Head Qr's, & from thence to the other Column of the Army, about 12 miles

from Jacksons; found the Commander in Chief at Powers Farm, & slept there. The land in this County Fayette is generally good, with a number of fine farms particularly in the Forks of Yough.

8th. Set off this morning for the other column of the Army, crossed the Yough at Ferry, & proceeded to Genl. Mifflins Head Qr's. Was very warmly & politely entertained by Governor Mifflin & his suite, received the reports of the sick from Doct'r Cutbush, the Senior Surgeon, & made a draft of hospital & medical Stores from Dr. Balfour, the Purveyor, for the use of the sick in the left Column, ordered Wine, Rice & Medicines to be immediately forwarded to the Hospital at Tomlinsons, re-crossed the Yough at the Ferry late in the Even'g, and slept at Head Qr's at Powells Farm.

Sunday, 9th. After visiting the Secretary of the Treasury, who was indisposed at Esquire Wrights, returned to Head Qr's, & dined with large party of Officers, many of whom took friendly leave of each other in the Even'g with warm wishes of meeting their families & friends at home in health & comfort.

10th, Monday. The remainder of the Army proceeded to cross the Monongohalia River for Washington County & Alleghany County. Mercer, Glassell & myself crossed at Parkinsons Ferry, & amused ourselves in viewing the spot upon which had stood the grand Warpost of Sedition, but at this place, which but a few months past had been notoriously famed throughout the Continent of America for every overt act that could stigmatize with infamy those concerned in the scenes of this place, not one bad citizen was now to be found, not a man that would avow even the slightest possible bias towards Insurgency (such was the general & complete reformation produced even by the sight of the approach of the Army). The Monongohalia is a most beautiful River, from 240 to 300 yards in width, at Fort Pitt half a mile, 880 yards, & gliding smoothly & placidly & calm as a Summer's Even'g. This River affords a large Pike, Perch & Cat Fish, the latter of enormous size, having been caught to weight near 100 lb. I saw a Pike three feet some inches in length, and a Perch that weighed 12 pounds. Dined this day at Genl Matthews Qr's three miles from Parkinsons ferry, & afterwards went in search of Tom the Tinkers habitation, & expressed a Guide to attend Glassell, Mercer & myself to Holcrofts, where we slept.

(From this date there is a failure of the days until)

Saturday, Nov'r 22nd. Left McFarlands, 15 miles from Pittsburg, on the west side of the Monongohalia, crossed at Perry's ferry, 1 mile, the cold excessive, the Ink froze while writing, snowed this day. Genl Matthews, Capt. Carter, Lt. Glassell, Lt. Saunders, Major Wray & Capt. Chas. Stuart, the road so intolerably bad we stopped at Cornell's, the Black house, slept before the fire. This day travelled 7 miles.

23rd. After breakfast to the forks of Yough, 4 miles, crossed at Budds Ferry, about 8 miles, took a right hand road called the "Turkey foot Road." This is about 5 miles from Cherry's Mill. passed this day thro' the late encampment of Ye Right Wing, travelled the Turkey foot road 4 miles to Mrs. Woodrow, making 16 miles this day, 58 from Fort Pitt, slept before the fire. Mem. Sugar made on one plant'n here one thousand weight. The cold excessive, said to have been from the year 1771 in no part of any winter more severe for 23 years.

Monday, 24th. Breakfasted at Mrs. Woodrow's, the most comfortable house in this country that I have been in. One large room divided, by plank partitions, into 3 sleeping rooms & one eating room, with a very large log fire, the kitchen under the same roof. If this was the best house, judge then of the others. Crost Jacobs Creek. Arrived this Even'g at Amos Strickland's, at the top of the Chestnut ridge, 14 miles.

Tuesday, 25th. At ½ past 7 left Stricklands, & at the end of 4 miles forded Indian Creek, 7 miles from there breakfasted upon broiled venison at Mariaty's, from thence rode to the North fork of the Yough, 9 miles, making 20 miles to Anthony Reemes, a Dutchman. Snow this day, cold continues. From Fort Pitt 38, 14, 20, 72.

Wednesday, 26th. After sleeping in the Dutchmans kitchen We' rode to Grundy's, 14 miles, to breakfast, & afterwards to Michael Ingles, 5 miles, making 19 miles this day.

Thursday, 27th. Left Ingles & crossed the last of the Western Waters, & then ascended the Savage Mtn, went forward to the Alleghany, cros't the back bone on this Turkey foot road, & breakfasted at Logsdon's, 14 miles, from thence proceeded to Cumberland, 9 miles, crossed Ye Eastern waters on uppermost branch of Potowmac, this day passed thro' a Vale a few miles

from Cumberland called the narrows of Mill's Creek, here a view of a stupendous Mt'n, varied at every step, possessing grandeur, sublimity of object, & everything great to attract the atten'n of those who delight in natural curiosities. 25 miles. Immediately on descending the Eastern side of the Alleghany, discovered the snow leaving us, & on arriving at the foot of the Mountains no snow to be seen, & the weather warmer by several degrees. Dined at Beatty's Tavern in Cumberland, & slept at Capt. Beall's.

Friday, 28th. Detained by Glassells illness untill 1 o'clock, then rode to Frankfort, & dined & slept at McMeekens, this day a very fine one. 12 miles.

29th. Rode from Frankfort to Springfield, 6 miles, breakfasted at McAllisters, then went forward to the great Cape Capon run, crost the same, & put up at the Black horse John Coxey, 22 miles, this day also was a very fine one, altho' it rained in the last night. 28 miles & 4 32.

Sunday, 30th. Proceeded to Mrs. Lewis's, 4 miles, last night. This morning rode to Rinkers to breakfast, 13 miles, & to Winchester in the afternoon, 9, 22 miles. From Fort Pitt 72, 19, 25, 12, 52, 22, 160. Sunday even'g Rode to Mr. E. Smith's & slept there.

Monday, 1st December.

It rained the whole of last night & the greater part of this morn'g—walked from Mr. E. S. to Winchester, & went with Lt. Carr to dine at his house. Slept there.

2nd. Dined with Genl Matthews, &c., at Bush's Tavern by invitation.

3rd. Rode with Col. Meade to his house, dined & spent the Even'g there.

4th. Breakfasted with Col. Meade, returned to Winchester, dined at Bushs, & slept at Mr. Smiths.

5th, Friday. Rode to Mr. Robt Page's to visit his child, dined & slept there.

6th. Breakfasted at Mr. Page's. Returned to Winchester, & dined at Bushs.

Sunday, 7th. Spent the greater part of the morning in Winchester, dined with Mr. E. Smith, & spent the evening there.

8*th*. Engaged with Dr. Richardson in settling his Acct's, wrote to the Commdr in Chief respecting settlement of Acct, dined at Bushs. Spent the Even'g at Mr. E. Smiths.

9*th*. Breakfasted with Col. Magill, dined at Mr. Bushs, & in the Evening rode to Newtown.

10*th*. Spent the day with Mr. Peacock.

11*th*. Breakfasted at Newtown, afterwards rode to Winchester.

12*th*. Sent Moses to Freds'g. Dined in Winchester, slept at Mr. Smiths.

13*th, Saturday*. Rode to Martinsburg, spent the latter part of the day, & slept at Major Reed's.

14*th*. Left Martinsburg, rode to Norths furnace where Mr. Jefferson speaks of the Potowmac thro the Mountain, also to Harpers Ferry, where the Shenandoah forms a junction with the Potowmac, beautiful, from thence to Col. Bulls, supt, & slept there.

15*th, Monday*. Rode to Norths furnace, thence to Genl Lees Quarters, with Col. Dark, to Genl Darks house, dined there, sent an express to Shepardstown. In the evening found Genl Lee at his Qr's, & rode in the night time with him to Col. Bulls. wet several hours.

16*th*. Rode with Genl Lee & Major Taylor from Col. Bulls to Winchester. To-morrow the Genl says my business shall be settled.

17*th, Wednesday*. Uniformly engaged in all the variety of business connected with my late situation. wrote to him on the subject of pay, &c., and received his answer.

18*th, Thursday*. Made a Genl Report of sick, &c., also Statement & Settlement of Hospital & Medical Stores, Instruments, &c., and rec'd the Com' in Chief's approbation peculiarly expressed in his Letters to the Secretary of the Treasury, Ex't of which may be seen by reference. Paid on acct. of United States 57£, 0, 6, & rec'd Genl Lee's order on Col. Otway Byrd for the Am't. Also Genl Lee's order on E. Smith, Esq., for 600 dollars. Wm. T. arrived & gave me vast pleasure by Letters & communications respecting my family, desired him to return to Col. Thurstons, & gave him 1 dollar & an half. Business of various

kinds prevented me from asking questions of less importance than what im'y concerned me. Dined & spent the aftern'n & ev'g with Commr in Chief, Genl Matthews, &c. Mem. Genl Lee's full signature attained this day & not earlier.

Friday, 19th. Slept last night at Bush's. took leave of Mr. Smith's family. engaged this morning in an address to Genl Lee.

Received from Mr. Smith 600 Dollars, also from Col. O. Byrd 190, 8 cts.

Examined & approved Doct'r Kerr's acct 121 dollars, & also Doctor Blakay's acct for 218 dollars, for both accts the Com'r in Chief gave the Gent'n orders on Col. Byrd. Dined with Dr. Makay, & about three o'clock drank a parting glass of wine with the Comr in Chief, Genl Matthews, Genl Dark, Col. McGuire, K. B. Taylor, Major Holms, &c., &c., & left Winchester, arrived at Col. Reads in the evening. Mem. It has rained moderately the whole day & evening, rained hard in the night.

Saturday, 20th. Sent early this morning for Billy & Moses to come from Col. Thurstons to me at Col. Meades; they arrived in the rain ab't 10 o'clock. Mem. It rained all day, and in evening, it snowed, & continued to snow during the night.

21st. Breakfasted at daybreak w'th Col. Meade, & rode thro' bad roads to Mr. Whiting's. slept there.

22d. At daybreak left Mr. Whitings, & rode to the Spotted Tavern, 22 miles, breakfasted there, & had the happiness of seeing my Dear Wife & sweet children in perfect health, for which I am truly grateful to a Good God.

THE EATON FREE SCHOOL.*

To all Christian people, to whom these presents shall come, I Thos. Eaton, of the Back River, in the County of Elizabeth Citty (hereby) send Greeting in our Lord God everlasting. Know ye that I, the said Thomas Eaton, being at present weake in body, but whole & p(erfect) in memory, praised bee God out of my owne free wille (and the love) that I beare towards the Inhabitants of the County of Elizabeth Citty, I have for the main-

* Communicated by Mrs. F. M. Armstrong, of Hampton, who copied it from the original deed.

tenance of an able Schoolmaster (to) educate and teach the children borne within the said County of Elizabeth Citty—Given, Granted, assigned, set over and confirmed, and doo by these presents give, grant, assign, set over and confirm after the time of my decease for the use aforesaid Five hundred acres of land, whereon the sd. Free School shall be kept, being a part of a dividend of six hundred and acres graunted unto me by pattent bearing date the fifth day of June, Anno 1638, Beginning from the beaver Damm. . . . Westerly towards the Head of the Back River & Southerly. . . . Woods, with all houses, edifices, orchards, and Rights to . . . belonging to it, Two negroes called by the names of . . . Twelve Cows and two bulls, Twenty Hoggs young and old, one bedstead, a table, a cheese press, twelve milk trays, an Iron Kettle contayning about twelve gallons, pot rack and pot hooks, Milk Pailes, water tubs, & powdering tubbs, to have and to hold the said land with all other the premises before mentioned for the use afores'd, with all ye male increase thereof for ye maintenance of the said school master, such one as by the Commissioners, Mynister & Churchwardens, whom I doo nominate & appoint as trustees, in trust for the ordering & settling thereof from time to time shall be thought fit, and I, the said Thomas Eaton do further order & appoint that no free education bee allowed but to such children as shal be born within the said County, And that when there shall be found to bee sufficient maintenance for the sd. school master that ye overplus thereof shal be imployed for the maintenance of poor, impotent persons, Widdowes and Orphans, inhabitants within the said County as by my said Trustees shal be thought fit. All wch the premisses before mentioned to be enjoyed for the use afores'd, without anie manner of claime or demand, disturbance, incumbrance or hindrance of anie person or persons clayming by, from or under mee forever by the these presents, and further know ye, that I, ye said Thomas Eaton have delivered at the time of the ensealing and delivery hereof part of the sd. land in name of all the rest of the premises before mentioned.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal this nineteenth day of September, Anno Dni, 1659.

THO. EATON. (*Seal.*)

Signed, sealed and delivered in the pr'ce of Leonard Yeo, Wm. Hill, Henry Poole.

A CATALOGUE OF BOOKS

IN THE LIBRARY OF "COUNCILLOR" ROBERT CARTER,*

AT NOMINI HALL, WESTMORELAND COUNTY, VA.

(From the MSS. Journal and papers of Philip Vickers Fithian [P. C. Cl. 1772]. Now in the University Library, Princeton, N. J.)

(*Continued from Vol. X., p.* 232.)

Yoricks sentimental Journal.
Buchanans Spelling Dictionary.
Farriers compleat Guide.
Margaretta, a Sentimental Novel 2 Vol's.
Theologie portative French.
Kimbers Scotch Peerage.
Kimbers English Ditto.
McLung on Bile.
Milatary Register for the years 1770, 1771, 1772.
Westleys History of the Bible 2 Vol's.
Joannis Barcley Argenis.
Idiotismi Verborum.
Persius's Satires.
Cookes Hesiod.
L'Apuleii de Assino Libri.
Ovids Tristia.
English Expositor.
Velleii Paterculi Historia.
Historical Companion.
Donnes Poems.
Voitures Works 2 Vol's.
Rowes Lucan 2 Vol's.
Derricks Voyage to the Moon.
Molieres Works French & English 10 Vol's.
Hughes Works 2 Vol's.
Patersons Notes on Milton.
Miscellaneous Poems 2 Vol's.
Porta Linguarum.
Histoire D. Abe-lard, at D Eloise.
Puffendorf de Officiis Hominis & livis.

---

* Contributed to the MAGAZINE by John Rogers Williams, Princeton University.

Wallers Works.
Fontenelle des Morts.
Famiani Stradæ Prolusiones.
Anicii Manlii Opuscula sacra.
Grammatica Institu. Rudi.
Drydens Fables.
Steeles Miscellanies.
Miscellany Poems.
Mallets Works 3 Vol's.
Farquihars Works.
Shaftsbury's Characteristics.
Rapin on Aristotles Poesy.
Musæ Anglicanæ 2 Vol's.
King on the Heathen Gods.
Adventures of a Guinea 2 Vol's.
Manners from the French.
Collection of Poems. 3 Vol's.
Massons Life of Horace.
The School of Woman.
Wesleys Poems.
A Lady's Religion.
Ovids Art of Love.
Whears Relectiones Hyemales.
Traps Relectiones poeticæ 2 Vol's.
Compendium Historiæ universalis.
Menahenii Declamationes.
Blackwells Introduction to the Classics.
Present State of Polite Learning.
Zenophons Cyropedia in Greek.
Dodsleys Poems 4 Vol's.
Guide to London Trader.
Horus's Epitome of Hist. Rom.
Plurality of Words.
Grotius De Veritate.
Ponds Kalender.
Memoirs de la Pompadour.
Favel of the Heavens 2 Vol's.
Letters in Verse from an old Man to youth 2 Vol's.
Grecæ Sententiæ.
Browns Religio Medici.

Priors Poems 3 Vol's.
Laurentii Vallæ de Lingua Latina Elegantia.
Sherlocks Sermons 3 Vol's.
Peace of King William.
Dissertatio de Atheismo.
Watts's Horæ Lyricæ.
A Gentlemans Religion.
Lavie de Cristofle Colombo.
Epistolæ Laii Plinii.
Ladies Drawing Room.
Franciscii Saneti Minerva.
Pomfrets Poems.
Eutropii Historiæ Romanæ.
Considerations sur les lauses.
Les Avantures de Telamaque.
La Mechanique des Langues.
Clarks Essay on stury.
Drydens Juvenal.
Cicero de Officiis.
Hist de Theadosa le Grand.
More's Utopia.
Nicols de Literis invertis.
Travels of Cyrus.
Cooks Plautus's Comedies.
Wilkies Epigoniad.
Trapps Virgil.
Free thoughts on Religion.
Wycherleys Plays.
Esops Fables Greek & Latin.
Shakespears Works 8 Vol's.
Plutarch's Lives 9 Vol's.
Gil Blas 4 Vol's.
Lettres Persanes 2 Vol's.
Devil upon Crutches 2 Vol's.
Theocriti Poetæ Selecta.
Prayr Book in Short Hand.
Epicteti Enchiridion 2 Vol's.
Vosii Rhetoris Libri quinque.
Poems of Sophocles Greek & Latin.
Pincieri Enigmata.

Virgilii Opera.
Polydorus de Rerum invent:
The Medley & Whig Examiner.
Dominici Bavidi Epistolæ.
Bonefacii Carmina.
Antoni Mureti Epistolæ et Carmina
Testament politiqe de Richlieu.
Valerii Flacii Angonautica.
Stratagems of War.
Carmina Jounnis Bonefonii.
Traduction des Eegies D Ovide.
Famiani Stradæ Decas.
Persius's Satires.
Eutropii Historiæ Romanæ.
Ovidii Opera 3 Vol's.
Salust Horace Hudibras.
Cicero Paterculi Historiæ.
Erasmi Dialogus Ciceronianus.
Cornelius Nepos.
Plin. et Cæcil Panegyricus.
Castalio de Christo imitando.
Elegantiarum centum Regulæ.
Erasmi Declamatio.
Annæi Senecæ Tragœdiæ.
Account of the Death of the Persecutors.
Delitice Poetarrum Gallorum 3 Vol's.
Corn: Tacit Annalium Libri.
Plauti Comediæ.
Apologia Eclesiæ Anglicanæ.
Monseigenews le Marquis.
Tullii Ciceronis Epistolæ.
Politiani Epistolæ.
Censura Philosophia cartesiana.
Historia universalis.
Egidii Chronologia.
Atacrobius.
Blackmore's Prince Arthur.
Walkers Rhetoric.
Senecæ Epistolæ.
V. Paterculi Historia.

Heinsii Orationes.
Les Œvres de M. Scarron.
Quintus Curtius. Juvenal & Perseus.
Gardineri Epistolæ.
Renotii Rapini Hortorum Libri.
Blackmore's Creation.
Riders British Merlin.
Millars Universal Register.
Gentlemans Kalendar 4 Vol's.
Barclaii Satiricon.
Sleidani de quatuor summis Imp:
De Arte bene moriendi.
Boethii de Consolatione Philosophiæ.
Medetationes Augustini.
De Sapientia Veterum.
Lucretii Claudiani Carmina.
Pia Desideria. (A Poem.)
Coronna Virtutum.
Ausonius.
De conservanda Valetudine.
Hexameron Rustique.
Hobbs de Cive.
Crucii Mercurius.
Vossius de Studiorum Ratione.
Plautus's Comedies.
Terence's Comedies.
Erasmi Colloquia.
Lucani Pharsalia.
Phaedri Fabulæ.
Ovids Metamorphosis 2 Vol's.
Justini Hist: Libri.
Castaings Interest Book.
Dowel on Heresy.
Morgans Book of Roads 2 Vol's.
Anacreontis et Saphonis Carmina.
Ovidii Opera.
Buchanani Poemata.
Le Berger Fidele.
Horace, Virgil, Lucian.
Grammatica Greca, a Stevenson.

Letters between Ninon & Evremond 2 Vol's.
Webb on Painting.
Almoran & Hamet 2 Vol's.
Crito 2 Vol's.
Francis's Horace 4 Vol's.
Oldhams Works 2 Vol's.
Jewish Spy 5 Vol's.
Turkish Spy 8 Vol's.
La belle Assemble 4 Vol's.
Letters from an old Man to a young Prince 3 Vol's.
Molieres Works 9 Vol's.
Prince of Abyssinia 2 Vol's.
Devil turn'd Hermit. 2 Vol's.
Addisons Works 3 Vol's.
Spectator 8 Vol's.
Tatler 4 Vol's.
Guardian 4 Vol's.
Broomes Homer 5 Vol's.
Popes Iliad 6 Vol's.
Norris's Miscellanies.
Nelsons Laws of England.
Hales Descents.
Popes Odyssea 5 Vol's.
Delitice Poetarum 2 Vol's.
Puffendorf de officio.
Janua Linguarum.
Whigs Supplication.
Cicero de officiis.
Hoyles ———
Feltons Dissertations.
Petronii Satyricon.
Isocrates.
Fabulæ variorum Auctorum.
French spelling Dictionary.
Montaignes Essays.
Songe de Scipioni.
Poesies de Chaulieu.
Elements of Geometry.
Colins's Poems.
Martials Epigrams.

Rerum Scoticarum Libri.
L'Maitre Halien.
Persees des Peres.
Ninii Epistolæ.
Liste generale des Postes de France, neat in Copper-Plate.
Amusement of the Spa 2 Vol's.
The Actor.
Cockmans Tully.
King on the Heathen Gods.
Eloisa original Letters. 5 Vol's.
Hervey's Meditations 2 Vol's.
Mallets Works 3 Vol's.
Congreves Works 3 Vol's.
Deism reveal'd 2 Vol's.
Dodds Beauties of Shakespear.
Collection of Poems 8 Vol's.
Rays Wisdom of God.
Vanbrughs Plays 2 Vol's.
Clark on Education.
Brachers Farriery 2 Vol's.
Trapps Virgil 3 Vol's.
Tom Jones 4 Vol's.
Connoiseur 4 Vol's.
Swifts Works 13 Vol's.
Prelectiones Poeticæ 2 Vol's.
Guardian.
Newtons Ladies Phil: 2 Vol's.
Henry & Frances 4 Vol's.
Gay's Poems 2 Vol's.
School of Man.
Thompsons Works 4 Vol's.
Discourse on Toleration.
Letters from a Persian in England to his Friend at Home.
Shaftsburys Characteristics.
Impartial Philosopher 2 Vol's.
Paradise Lost.
Schikards Horologium Ebraium.
Trenchards Tracts 2 Vol's.
Reflections on Tar-Water.
Memoria-Tacknica.

English Grammar.
Juvenal, French Translations.
Observations on United Provinces.
Chronicon Carionis.
Latin Idioms.
Leonora 2 Vol's.
Cicero, French Translation.
Hierionii Poemata 2 Vol's.
Janua trilinquis.
Intreciens sur le Sciences.
Tractatus, theologico Politicus.
De Obligatione Consientia.
Erasmus's Praise of Folly.
De Linquarum Artificio.

PROCEEDINGS IN YORK COUNTY COURT.

CASE OF THOMAS CHENEY, A LUNATIC.

24 June, 1661. Thomas Cheney being, upon the complaint of Mr. Edmund Peeters, comitted to y^e^ Sheriffes custody for speaking dangerous and unlawfull words of the kings most Excellent maiesty and his Government, which Cheney, appearing this day, and the oath of allegiance & Supremacy tendered to him, w^ch^ hee refusing to take it, is ordered y^t^ hee forthwith receave thirty stripes on his bare back, well layd on till y^e^ blood come, & then returned to y^e^ court.

The court finding by the discourse of Thomas Cheney that hee is disturbed in his braine, talking wildly and distractedly to such things as are put to him, Order a suspension of his punishment till y^e^ next court, & y^t^ the sheriffe keepe him till y^en^, & ꝑduce him to y^e^ court.

STOCKS AND PILLORY.

June 25, 1661. The court this day agreed with Jerrard Hawthorne to build or make a paire of stocks and a pillory, & to fitt them with Iron work, & all things compleat, & to bring them to M^r^ Robert Baldreys house at furthest by y^e^ 20^th^ of August next, to set y^e^ stockes where M^r^ Baldrey shall appoint, & the pillory neare y^e^ horse path against y^e^ court house. In consideration

whereof the court order him to be paid Eight Hundred pounds of tobacco and caske at the next Leavy.

ORDER CONCERNING A SUICIDE.

The 10th of June, 1661. The jury setting upon the body of Walter Catford, who, for want of Grace, tooke a Grindstone and a Roape, and tyed it about his middle and crosse his thighes, and most barbarously went and drowned himselfe contrary to ye law of the king and this country, whoe is found guilty of his own death by this Jury, whose names are herewith written, Edward Molson, foreman, Edward Palmer, Walter Brookes, John Aduston, Thomas Wardly, Thomas Welles, Thomas Hall, James Williams, Wm. Porter, Maurice Prosser, Thomas Cobbs, Argall Blackstone.

The jury sworne and the Inquest taken by mee, Hen Gooch.

The said Walter Catford was servant to Mair Thomas Beale at ye time of his death.

HENRY GOOCH.*

QUAKERS.

At a court held for York county, 26 August, 1661. Present: Nathaniel Bacon, Coll. George Reade, Major Thomas Beale, Esqres; Lt. Coll. Wm. Barbar, Capt. Daniel Parke, Mr Edmund Peeters, Capt. William Hay, Lt. Coll. H. Gooch, Capt. Robt. Baldrey.

Whereas, notwithstanding the kings most Excellent Maiesties gratious pardon of all Quakers for the time before his said proclamacon and the Right Hoble. Governrs. explanacon thereof by both which it appeares that all Quakers are to be comformable to ye Lawes from publicacon thereof, severall meetings have been of the said Quakers in this countrey, especially by Women, whereupon his Maties said Governr Ordered that all Women who should, after publicacon of the said proclamacon and explanacon, continue their said unlawfull meetings, & broach their schismaticall and hereticall Doctrines & opinions, should by the adioyning Magistrate be tendred the oathes of Supremacy & Allegiance, & the refusers to be Imprisoned according to Law. And it appearing, by two Oathes taken this day in court, that severall Quakers mett the 25th instant in the woods, among which

* Justice of York county, and during Bacon's Rebellion lieutenant-colonel under Bacon.

were M^rs^ Mary Chisman and Two or Three negroes belonging to hir husband. It is Ordered y^t^ the said Edmond Chisman & his wife have notice of the Govern^rs^ said order, & if shee shall hereafter offend in the like kind, that y^e^ said order be put into Effectuall execution against hir, and also that M^r^ Chisman restreyne his said negroes & whole family from repairing to y^e^ said unlawfull Assemblyes at his perill.

Whereas, M^r^ Justinian Aylmer Cl hath this day exhibited a Charge to the Court against M^r^ Thomas Bushrod, thereby informing that the said Bushrod on Friday last used slanderous, rude, contemptible and mutinous language against the Reverend clergy in generall & Magistracy of this Colony, & especially against M^r^ Philip Mallory and y^e^ said M^r^ Aylmer, minister, and Capt. Augustin Warner, Esqr., one of the Ho^ble^ Councill of State, It is ordered that A warrant issue forthwith for y^e^ said Bushrods appearance to-morrow morning by reason of the Order before y^e^ Right Ho^ble^ Govern^r^, Councill^rs^, and other magistrates at Coll. Reades house, and y^t^ y^e^ said M^r^ Aylmer, & also M^r^ Thomas Iken be yen present yere.

Aug. 27, 1661.

Whereas, the 26^th^ Instant, at a court held for York county, M^r^ Justinian Alylmer Cl. did exhibit a charge against M^r^ Thomas Bushrod, conteyning much mutenous, slanderous & abusive language used by the said Bushrod, tending highly to the disturbance of his Maiestyes peace in this his Collony, & being of very dangerous consequence both to Church and State, Whereupon a warrant issued for resting the said Bushrod and causing him to appear before this Court this day at Coll. Reade's house, who accordingly appearing, and the said charge being proved by the oath of M^r^ Thomas Iken (and what concerned not himselfe) by said Aylmer's oath. It is ordered that y^e^ sherr of Yorke county take the said Bushrod into his custody and him with a guard of six soldiers safely to conveigh to y^e^ prison of Yorke county, and there keepe him without Bayle or main prise till y^e^ next Q^r^ter Court at James Citty, & then and there the first day of the said Quarter Court to produce him to the Right Ho^ble^ his Ma^tyes^ Govern^r^ and Councill of State and y^e^ Govern^rs^ Hon^r^ is humbly desyred by the rest of the court to issue his warrant to y^e^ sheriffe accordingly.

Mr Thomas Bushrod, after his comittment to ye sherr custody, having this Day peticoned the Court that Bayle might be taken for his appearance at next Quarter Court, The Court unanimously agreeth that the charge against him is of soe high and dangerous a nature & concernment that hee is no way bayleable, and therefore cannot grant his said peticon.

To the R. Hoble his Maties Governr, &c., of Virginia, Counsellrs of State, & worsll Comrs of Yorke County.

Justinian Aylmer Humbly presenteth That ffriday last, being the 23th instant, being aboard ye shipp Elizabeth, now at ancor in York River bargaining for a servant, Mr Thomas Bushrod,* being yen also aboard, your petr having a long time shunned his abusive discourse, at length, not well knowing how to avoyd it, heard from him much scandalous reproachfull language, vizt, that your petr was a lying knave, an ugly Rogue, & blind Rogue, which how scandalous soever yor petr should rather have waved then now have troubled yor Honrs. But ye said Bushrod, not resting there, told yor petitioner that Mr Phillip Malory (that Reverend divine), and yor petr were a Couple of Episcopall knaves, and now yor petr thought himselfe bound for the vindication of the Reverend clergy in generall, & particularly yt worthy gentleman, Mr Malory, from such slanderous & abusive language to acquaint yor Honor with it.

Nor did the said Bushrod cease, but added yt the Quakers should & would continue their meetings in despight of yor petitioner or any other, that they would meet the Sonday following, his wife should be there and challenged Capt. Augustine Warner, Esqre (then also present), yor petr or any other to disturb their meeting—or words to that effect. By which your petrs conceives church & State at once strooke at according to the usual practice of these dangerous persons the Quakers.

Which hee humbly prsents for ye courts furyer ꝑceedings yereuppon.

Justinian Aylmer, *Cler.*

---

* By a deposition taken shortly after, it would appear that Bushrod's age was fifty-seven, and that he intermarried with the relict and executrix of Thomas Hill. In February, 1661 [1662], Bushrod had so far regained the favor of the Court as to be appointed, with Major Beale and Lieutenant-Colonel Gooch, to divide the estate of William Hughes, deceased.

Thomas Iken, aged about 28 yeares, sworn, saith.

That the 23th of August instant, being aboard the shipp Elizabeth, now at Ancor in Yorke River, Mr Thomas Bushrod & Mr Justinian Aylmer being also aboard, this depont did heare ye said Bushrod challenge and dare the Magistrates to apprehend the Quakers at yeir meetings, if they durst, & said they would meet uppon Sonday following, and that his wife was usually at yeir meetings if weather would permitt, and further said, let them send yeir officers (speaking of ye Magistrates). This depont hearing these discourses, told him that if the Sherr was there hee would assist to apprehend them, uppon which hee used revileing language to yor depont. Afterwards this depont leaving the Cabbin, at his returne, heard ye said Bushrod call Mr Aylmer ugly fellow in neglecting his duty of coming to his ye said Bushrod's wife to reclaim hir, Mr Aylmer desyring him to bring his wife to church, uppon yat he called Mr Aylmer blind priest. I asked him if hee were not ashamed to abuse a gentleman in orders, hee replyed they were Anti Christs, & ꝑceeded from ye pope. And further this deponent saith, being sometimes in and sometimes out of the Cabbin, while the company & discourse continued, he heard noe other words, but this, that ye said Bushrod, talking to Capt. Augustine Warner, Esqre, said hee would not meddle with him as a Counsellr, but that hee ye said Warner, was a Rogue & a dogg. And further saiy not.

Sworn in court 27th August, 1661.

THOMAS IKEN.

Test: Tho: Ballard.

Justinian Aylmer, aged about 26 yeares, sworne, saith.

Uppon ffriday last, being the 23th of this instant month, yor petitioner being aboard of ye shipp Elizabeth, about his occasions coming to take his leave of Capt. Augustine Warner, Mr Thomas Bushrod being then in hot discourse wth scurrilous speeches, wth Mr Iken, & the said Capt. Warner, as soone as your petr came in, after much abusive terms given to your petr, hee afterwards began in these words, or such like, with Mr Phillip Malory, saying that, that Malory must prsently have redress for a word speaking, whereuppon yor deponent desyred him to forbeare abusing of him, since hee was not here to Answear him. Whereuppon the said Bushrod said hang you are a couple (or company) of Episcopall knaves. Afterward Mr. Iken said, phy, Mr

Bushrod, are you not ashamed to abuse gentlemen in orders, hee Answered, hang you, they are Antochrists come from the pope, &c. And some one of us, speaking of the Quakers, w^ch^ I take to be Capt. Warner, producing a Letter that mentioned the settlement of Church discipline in England, and that the Quakers went to Racke, hereuppon the said Thomas Bushrod said that that they should meet, and his wife should not come to church, but would meet on Sonday, & bid either Capt. Warner or any els come & take them, if they durst.

Sworne in court 27^th^ August, 1661.

JUSTINIAN AYLMER.

Teste: T. Ballard.

THE DROWNING OF THOMAS LEEA.

The First October, 1661.

Being Summoned by the sheriffe of Yorke County and sworn By Capt Daniel Parke to enquire how Thomas Leea came by his casuall Death, wee find the said Thomas Leea was drowned by accident, and not willfully. John Page, foreman, Peter Efford, Ashwell Batten, George Gill, Xopher Persie, Otho Thorpe, Ralfe |–|–| Elken, John × Dickenson, Giles × Thurloe, William × Bell, Willm × Morris, Ben × Buck.

The ffirst October, 1661. The examinacon of John Symmons taken by mee, Daniel Parke, this 27^th^ day of September, 1661. The said Symons saith that going for Oysters the 24^th^ of this Instant in M^r^ Whithares (my master) boat, and one Thomas Leea with mee, who was a servant to my M^r^ Robert Whithare also, and being uppon y^e^ Creeke a little below Oyster hole bancke about Gerrard Hawthornes, wee fell out about Rowing, and hee told mee hee would throw me overboard for my Uncles sake, George Lee, in England, and soe hee did, and did hold mee by y^e^ legg till I was almost stiffled, & I swam to y^e^ shore, & what became of him I know not.

JOHN SYMONS.

[The following letter shows the time when John Symonds came to Virginia.]

London, the 2^d^ of May, 1660.

Brother: I doe hereby desyre you to deliver unto M^r^ Robert Whithaire or Richard Merritt, and in their absence then unto M^r^ Xopher Harris, in Queenes Creeke, in Yorke River,

ffive hogshead of mault, marked H V N° 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, and also Tenne barrells of salt marked ditto, & no 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, N° 37, 38, 39, 40, and a young man named John Symonds, all aboard John Lymbrey comand[r] of the John & Sarah, the danger of the seas & mortality, & escapes excepted, being upon y[e] proper Accompt of my friend, George Lee. Witness my hand the day & yeare aforesaid. WM. NEVETT.

Recorded 24 June, 1661.

A MUTINY OF THE SERVANTS.

January the 24[th], 1661.

Whereas uppon the Examinacon of severall persons by Mair[r] Thomas Beale, Esq[re], hee directed his warrant to the High Sherr of Yorke County to take into Custody & deteyn William Clutton till he entred into Bond with good security for his appearance at this Court, who accordingly this day appearing, together with the severall examinants. It evidently appearing that y[e] said Clutton hath at several times & places uttered & spoken mutinous & seditious words tending to y[e] tumultuous and dangerous behaviour of severall servants in Yorke parish, as by severall oathes taken in Court appears. It is ordered that the said Sherr againe take the body of the said William Clutton into his safe Custody, & deteyne him till hee give Bond with very good security for his good behaviour, & it is also ordered that John Parkes take speciall care, & have a strict, dilligent eye uppon Isaack friend his servant, who appeares of a turbulent & unquiett spiritt, & the severall magistrates & masters of familyes are also desyred to p[r]vent the like dangerous discourses in yose parts, & lawfully to looke into the practice & behaviour of yeir severall servants, & yat y[e] severall Oathes & other papers conc[r]ning the p[r]mises be recorded. W[m] Clutton to pay Court Charges, als Execucon.

The examinacon of Thomas Collins taken before Mai[r] Thomas Beale, 6[th] January, 1661, saiy That being at y[e] house of Mai[r] James Goodwin amongst the servants, they were there talking of their hard usage, & that they had nothing but corne & water, & were not kept according to the Law of the Countrey as one Isaack, now called captaine gen. said for yey ought to have meat 3 times a weeke, & had not, & yerefore it was fit that yhey should Joyne in a petition to send for England to y[e] king to

X 700784

have it redressed To which W^m^ Cheshyre Answeared that yey should not find a trusty friend to deliver unlesse it was such an one as old George, for hee had been a servant in the country, and knew the countrey. Then the said Isaack said yat yey would get a matter of fforty of them togeyer, & get Armes & he would be y^e^ first & have them cry as yey went along, 'who would be for Liberty, and free from bondage,' & yat yere would enough come to yem & they would goe through the Countrey and kill yose that made any opposition, & that they would either be free or dye for it, to which Will Cheshyre Answered hee would be one, & that hee believed all ye rest of their house would doe ye like; & also one of M^r^ Hughes servants (which of them he rememberey not being yere) said yat hee would be one with all his heart, when yey would goe about it. And hee furyer saith that he hay heard ye said Isaac speak to this effect severall times, and yat on Satterday last hee being sent unto Jno Parkes of an Errand, & yen yis Exam^t^ going into Mai^r^ Goodwin's Quarter, & asking ye servants if John Clarke was not w^y^hin when yese words was related, the said Isaac said these words, I did say soe & doe say soe still (meaning as is above related), & what then, yey can doe noying at mee for it.

The mark of
THOMAS T. COLLINS.

Taken this 6^th^ of Jany, 1661, before me Tho Beale, Jurat in Cur. 24 Jan^ry^, 1661.

The Examinacon of Isaac friend, taken as aforesaid, Saith That hee doy acknowledge that yese words affirmed by Thomas Collins above written to be by him this Exam^t^ spoaken hee saiy that it is probable that hee might speake such words when yey were all togeyer, & that if ye said Thomas Collins doe sweare it, it is in vaine for him to deny it, but hee doy not remember yat hee did say soe, & if hee did say soe hee never did goe about it, nor intended to goe about it, & furyer saith that hee were present when W^m^ Clutton being in Mai^r^ Goodwins Qrter told Mai^r^ Beale amongst ye rest of Mai^r^ Goodwins servants that servants ought to have pone & hominy & meat twice a weeke.

ISAAC FRIEND.

Taken before mee this 6^th^ of Janu^ry^, 1661, Tho Beale. Sworne 25^th^, 1661.

The Exam of W^m^ Barton taken before Mai^r^ Thomas Beale the

sixy day of January, 1661. Saith that hee hay heard W^m^ Clutton oft say that when hee ye said W^m^ Clutton was a servant hee would have meat three times a week, or else he used to keepe a clash, & that hee comonly had it soe & if that when hee was at worke in ye woods if yey sent him bread & cheese if hee yought it too little hee would send it back again, & that ye last yeare of his service was harder then any of ye other. And furyer saith that hee heard yat y^e^ sd Clutton should say that ye reason yat hee would not be Mai^r^ Beale's overseer was because hee could not have meat for yem 3 times a weeke & as many cowes for milke as hee himselfe yought good, & that wheresoever hee lived ye servants should have meat 3 times a weeke.

Mark of
WILL N. BARTON.

The Exam. of George White, taken as aforesaid, Saith that hee hay heard William Clutton say that it was ye Custom of ye Country for servants to have meat 3 times a week, & that ye reason whey hee broake of w^th^ Maior Beale was because hee could not have meat for ye servants there 3 times a weeke.

The Exam of John Parke taken ye 6^th^ day of January, 1661, before Mai^r^ Thomas Beale saith that Mai^r^ Beale being at ye house of Mai^r^ Goodwin where ye said Exam^t^ is overseer, & the sd exam^t^ acquainting the said Mai^r^ Beale with the refractorines of the said servants, the sd Mai^r^ Beale going to ye Quarter & demanding of ye servants yere of ye reason of such their refractorines, & telling yem yat ye said John Parkes had ye comand of yem & was as yeir Master, & that yey ought & must obey him, at which ye said servants being very well sattisfyed till W^m^ Clutton came & told Mai^r^ Beale uppon some discourse betwixt yem that servants ought by ye custome of ye countrey to have meat 3 times a weeke, which hee, speaking in ye hearing of ye said servants, was an occasion of setting them to furyer discontent & murmuring amongst yem till Mai^r^ Beale pacified yem.

The mark of JOHN J. PARKES.

Warrant of Mai^r^ Thomas Beale directed to the Constable of ye Lower p^r^cinct of Yorke on ye High Sherr his depty or deptys to arrest W^m^ Clution for seditious words & speeches for personal appearance at the next county court.

An Invoyce of what Goods are sent to M^r^ W^m^ Hughes is the Hono^r^ Anno 1661, and in the Elizabeth and in the Waterhouse.

To a man servant named George White for his purchase,

	£	s	d
Portage & clothes,	11	00	00
To 2 servants named Thomas Armot and Edward Smith, &c., &c.,	22	00	00

Mch 10, 1661.

Whereas, William Clyton, who was at y^e^ last Court Ordered to give Bound for y^e^ good Behavio^r^ this day petitioned to be discharged from the said bond several persons in court declaring that he hath been accompted a very honest civill person & hee promising never to fall into the like misdemeanors for which hee became bound to y^e^ behavior. It is ordered that he have his Bond given in, and hee is by the Court fully discharged from the same, paying all sheriffes and clerkes ffees.

SERVANT FREED.

November 24, 1673–'4.

Whereas, John Jones this day in court produced a Lre from M^r^ George Lee,* of London, his Uncle, whereby his said Uncle ordereth him to provide & shift for himselfe, thereby petitioning for his freedome, It is the Courts opinion that by vertue of the said L^re^ hee is free, & therefore is acquitted & discharged from all manner of service due to the said Lee.

EXECUTION OF HUNTINGTON AYRES.

20^th^ December, 1658.

M^r^ Francis Wheeler in Court became bound in five hundred pds sterling to prosecute Huntington Eyres, late servant of ffrancis Hall, deced, concerning y^e^ death of y^e^ said Thomas and Elizabeth his wife.

Wee, the subscribers, being this day Impanelled uppon a jury of Inquest by Jerom Hamm, high sheriff, for this County of

* George Lee was "citizen and grocer of London," and dealt largely with Virginia. Among the servants shipped by him were two nephews, John Jones and John Symonds. In 1660 he sent George Underwood, of London, "his brother," to collect all dues in the hands of his "brother, Dr. William Lee," of York county, Va., "or Xopher Harris, or any other person in Virginia." Afterwards Mr. Robert Whithaire, of York county, Va., was his agent, with Capt. Daniel Parke as successor in case of the former's death. In 1674 he appointed Capt. Richard Johnson, of New Kent, his agent. In 1645 Richard Lee, ancestor of Gen. Robert E. Lee, and Henry Lee were residents of York county. What relations they were, if any, to George Lee does not appear.

Yorke, concerning y^e^ manner & cause of y^e^ death of Francis Hall and Elizabeth his wife, doe give our Report as ffolloweth. That they were both knocked in y^e^ head lying in yere Bed in the dead of y^e^ night w^th^ a lathing Hammer by their servant Huntington Ayers as by y^e^ confession of y^e^ said Ayers before us did appear shewing us ye manner. In wittness hereof wee have sett our hands this 21^st^ of January, 1658.

Richard (R. B.) Burnett,	John (F) Margrett,
John Moor,	John Woods,
John (F) Gunter,	Adam (A) Staughan,
John Broomfeild,	Humphrey Street,
William (W) Newman,	Joseph Franders,
	Samuell Fenne,
	John (J D) Dickeson.

13 Novemb., 1660, Yorke County, D^r^, in the yeare 1658 to W^m^ Drummond, then High Sherr of James Citty County, for y^e^ chardges & ffees of Huntingdon Ayres, executed y^e^ 12^th^ March, 1658.

	(lbs. to b.)
Vizt: To his Imprisonment,	020
To putting on y^e^ irons,	050
To taking off the irons,	050
To Impanelling and summoning y^e^ Grand Jury,	024
To every person summoned, 5,	120
To returning y^e^ Jury,	050
To y^e^ Officers attendance,	020
To summoning & Impanelling petty Jury,	072
To taking off & putting on y^e^ Irons,	100
	506
To returning y^e^ Jury,	050
To the officers attendance,	020
To taking off the Irons when executed,	050
To his dyett 47 dayes at 20 ℔ day,	940
To his attendance & carrying his victuals,	470
	1530
	506
	2036

Comitted 25 January, 1658. WILLIAM DRUMMOND.*
Allowed 1800. Teste, T. Ballard, Cl.

* William Drummond, first Governor of North Carolina, himself executed in 1677 for taking part in Bacon's Rebellion.

LEWIS FAMILY.

(Vol. IX., pp. 191–192, 259–265; X., pp. 48–54.)

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS.

Vol. IX., p. 263, 5th line: 21 *Rebecca, born August* 2, 1750, *died infant*, should read, "21 Rebecca, born August 2, 1750, married Dr. Robert Innis."

Vol. IX., p. 263: Under 24 *Addison*[6] *Lewis*, etc., strike out children 5, 6, 7. He had no children of those names.

Vol. X., p. 50: 15th line from bottom of page, strike out after Robert Mercer, "son of Gen. Hugh Mercer."

Vol. X., p. 51: The paragraph beginning "53 Howell Lewis, married Miss Pollard, &c.," should be enlarged so as to read: 53 HOWELL LEWIS[5], son of Col. Fielding[5] Lewis, married Ellen Hackley Pollard. Their children were: (1) Betty Washington, married Col. Joseph Lovett; (2) Fanny, married Brooke Gwathmey; (3) Warner; (4) James; (5) Addison; (6) John, died unmarried; (7) Rebecca, married Dr. Robert Turner; (8) Thomas; (9) Ellen Jael, married Robert M. Steele. (Letter of Mrs. Fielding Lewis Williams, Bristol, Rhode Island.)

Vol. X., p. 53, 13th line: For "Nancy Ajax Walker," read *Henry Ajax Walker*. He married Mary McC. Owens.

Vol. X., p. 53, 8th line: For Garthrey Johns," read *Garthrey Glover*.

Vol. X., p. 53, 20th line: Read "(6) Elizabeth Lewis, married Dr. George B. Hopson."

Vol. X., p. 52, 23d line: "60 James Lewis" did not die May 1, 1764, but May 21, 1764. He married Elizabeth Taylor, who survived him, and married secondly William Bullock.

Vol. X., p. 53, 23d line: "(1) Charles Lilburne" Lewis was evidently not the Charles Lilburne who married, as stated, in 1797 Betty Lewis, daughter of Robert Lewis, but probably his son.

Vol. X., p. 54: The paragraph beginning with "61 Howell[5] Lewis, &c.," should be wholly rewritten as below. It may be stated, preliminarily, that the wife of Howell Lewis was not "Elizabeth Willis," * but Isabella Willis, as shown by a newspaper clipping in the Bible of her grandson, Major Charles Lewis Hinton, of Midway Plantation, Wake county, N. C. (See *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, VIII., p. 323.) She was not a daughter of Mildred Washington, Col. Henry Willis' third wife, but a daughter of Mildred Howell, his second wife. Isabella Willis was born June 10, 1733, and Colonel Willis married Mildred Washington January 5, 1734. In the Willis Bible the date of marriage is given as January 5, 1733; but it must be remembered that in those days the year began March 25th, and all dates previous to that time were counted as of the previous year. (See Vol. VI., p. 212, for Willis Bible.) It is also to be noticed that Major Byrd Charles Willis, grandson of Col. Henry Willis by Mildred Washington, states that his

* I gave it as Elizabeth Willis on the authority of Willis' *Willis Family*, but it is certainly an error.

grandfather's daughters by his first and second marriages "married a Lee, a Lewis and a Green"; that is to say, Mary, daughter of Col. Henry Willis and Anne Alexander, his first wife, married Hancock Lee, while Anne and Isabella Willis (born, respectively, in 1731 and 1733), his daughters by his second wife, Mildred Brown (born Howell), married, respectively, Duff Green and Howell Lewis. As further evidence, Mrs. Mildred Washington Lewis, in her deed, dated 1739, recorded in Spotsylvania, provides for her son, Lewis Willis, and her three daughters by her marriage with Roger Gregory, deceased, her first husband—Frances, Mildred and Elizabeth Gregory. Would she have omitted Isabella Willis, if really her daughter? * Again, if the entry in the Bible of the marriage of Col. Henry Willis with Mildred Washington is to be taken in its literal acceptance of January 5, 1733, Isabella could have been but a five-months' child, which in itself is improbable. In the Spotsylvania records the marriage contract of Henry Willis with Mildred Washington Gregory is dated January 5, 1733, and the connection is such as to show that January 5, 1734, was meant.

61 HOWELL[5] LEWIS (born Sept. 13, 1731), son of Col. Charles[4] Lewis, of "The Byrd," married Isabella Willis, who was born June 10, 1733, and died about eighty years of age. She was daughter of Col. Henry Willis and Mildred Brown, *née* Howell. Howell Lewis moved to Granville county, N. C. His will, dated August 17, 1812, was proved there in February, 1814. It names issue: (1) Charles, (2) Willis, (3) Isabella Jeffries, who had issue: Howell Jeffries, Charles Jeffries and Rachel Jeffries; (4) Ann Morton; (5) Frances Bugg; (6) Jane Hinton; (7) Mildred Cobb, deceased; (8) Mary Kennon, deceased; (9) Elizabeth Ridley, deceased. Mentions property in Mecklenburg county, Va.; granddaughters, Polly Cobb and Polly Flournoy, wife of Robert Flournoy. Names executors, Willis Lewis, Edmond Taylor and Joseph Taylor. Witnesses to will, Thomas B. Lewis and M. Smith. Howell was another child of Howell Lewis not mentioned in will, but who was born in Goochland county, Va., April, 1759. He married, in 1780, Betty, daughter of Robert Coleman, of Goochland county, Va. Of these children of Howell Lewis and Isabella Willis, (1) Charles Lewis, married Mary Anderson, had six children: (10) Thomas B. Lewis, (11) Joseph Lewis, (12) Elizabeth, married Dr. James Ridley; (13) Sarah C, married Mr. Parks; (14) Lucy A. married Mr. Seawell; (15) Henrietta M. A., married Archibald B. Ridley. (10) Thomas B. Lewis had six children: (16) Annie, (17) Howell, both died without marrying; (18) Mildred, (19) Willis, (20) Lucy, married Archibald Williams; (21) Charles,

* In the extract from Major Byrd Charles Willis' narrative, published in the *Willis Family*, p. 27, it is stated, in connection with the marriage of Col. Henry Willis and Mildred Washington, that "in due time my father, Lewis Willis, was the *first* of this union." But in the careful copy sent me by Dr. Francis Willis, of Richmond (lately deceased), the reading is, "In due time my father, Lewis Willis, was the *fruit* of this union."

married Eloise Harris, of Virginia. (18) Mildred married Peterson Thorpe, and died without issue. (19) Willis married Rosa Crichton, and they had issue: (22) Thomas, died in infancy; (23) Mildred Cobb, married Donald McKenzie Dunlop, of Petersburg, Va.; (24) Willis, married Ella Adams, of Chicago; (25) Leonidas Howell, married Sarah, daughter of Colonel Cabell, of Danville; (26) Walter Henry, married Sallie Cooper; (27) Mattie, married Adolphus Wortham, of Henderson, N. C.; (28) Frances Elizabeth, married three times—first, Lemuel Jordan, of Petersburg, Va.; second, David E. Porter (no issue by second marriage); third, Thad. R. Manning, of Henderson, N. C.; (29) Charles Archibald, married Carrie Smoot, of Henderson; (30) Margaret Eloise, married Gregory Lyne, of Richmond, Va. (23) Mildred Cobb and D. McK. Dunlop had three children: (30) James, (31) Rosa Isabella, (32) Minna Lewis, all now living in Baltimore. (24) Willis and Ella Adams had one child, (33) Genevieve, now in Baltimore. (25) Leonidas, who is now a prominent architect and sculptor in Dallas, Texas, married Sarah Cabell, and they had four children: (34) Cabell, (35) Harrison, (36) Archibald, (37) Mary, died in infancy. Mr. Lewis carved a life-size figure of a woman, representing the commercial advancement of Dallas, and presented it to the city. It now stands in one of the public squares there, and is considered an excellent work of art. Mr. Lewis is also a writer of no mean ability. (26) Walter Henry married Sallie Cooper, and had issue: (38) unknown, (39) Annie, (40) Crichton. (28) Frances Elizabeth, by her marriage with Lemuel Jordan, had one daughter, (41) Lemuel McKenzie Jordan. By her marriage with Thad. R. Manning, editor of the *Gold Leaf*, she had four children: (42) Marie Mildred, (43) William Leak, (44) John Rives, (45) Edward Branham. (29) Charles Archibald and Carrie Smoot had: (46) Helen, died in infancy; (47) Aileen Crichton, (48) Mildred Sutphin. (30) Margaret Eloise and Gregory Lyne had issue: (49) Rosa Crichton, died in infancy; (50) Mattie Lewis, married Mr. Grayson Jones, of Richmond; (51) Georgie. (27) Mattie and Adolphus Wortham had four children: (52) Richard Jordan, (53) Willis Lewis, (54) Charles Archibald, (55) Alex. Sprunt. (6) Jane Lewis married David Hinton, who was born 1770 and died October 10, 1850. Issue: (56) (Major) Charles Lewis Hinton, born 1801, died November 23, 1861; (57) Elizabeth Anne Hinton, born December 14, 1832, married Warner M. Lewis; (58) Isabella Willis married Miller, and died February 2, 1842. (Hinton Bible.) (7) Mildred Lewis married John Cobb, first of Goochland, Va., and then of Georgia. Issue: (59) Howell Cobb, married Martha Jaquelin Rootes; (60) Mary Willis Cobb, married Robert W. Flournoy; (61) Susannah married Chesley Bostwick; (62) Henry Willis Cobb, married Obedience D. Bugg, (63) John Addison Cobb, born January 5, 1783, died November 21, 1855; married, April 11, 1812, Sarah Robinson Rootes, born September 20, 1792, died July 23, 1866. Issue: Gen. Howell Cobb, born September 7, 1815, died October 9, 1868, Secretary of the Treasury under Buchanan, married Mary Ann Lamar, born April 23, 1818, died November 27, 1889; Laura Battaile Cobb; Mildred Lewis Cobb; Gen. Thomas Reade Rootes Cobb, of the Confederate army;

John Boswell Cobb; Mary Willis Cobb; Sarah Martha Cobb. (64) Mildred Lewis Cobb married William H. Jackson, of Georgia. Issue: Martha Cobb Jackson, who married Col. John T. Grant; Judge James Jackson; Mary Athena Jackson, married Col. A. J. Lamar, and second, Major John B. Cobb; Hesse Jackson. (See *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. IV., pp. 209, 332.) (8) Mary Lewis married, probably her first cousin, Charles Kennon, brother of William Kennon, signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration.

Vol. X., p. 52: (63) ROBERT[5] LEWIS, son of Col. Charles[4] Lewis, of "The Byrd," married Jane Woodson, daughter of Tucker Woodson, of Goochland, and *probably* had the following issue: (i.) Robert[6], who married 11 May, 1786, Mary Gilchrist Bryce, daughter of Archibald Bryce, a Scotch merchant. (Bible and marriage bond dated May 10, 1786.) Bryce had issue by Mary Mitchell, his wife, whom he married July 21, 1769: Mary Gilchrist (who married Robert Lewis), baptized July 31, 1770, died January 2, 1800; Agnes, baptized January 3, 1773; William Mitchell, baptized March 14, 1775; Ann, baptized February 3, 1780; Elizabeth, baptized March 19, 1782; John, baptized May 3, 1784, and Charlotte, baptized June 15, 1786. Issue of Robert Lewis* and Mary Gilchrist Bryce: (1) Mary, born 21 June, 1787, died September 25, 1790; (2) Robert, born April 21, 1789, died May 11, 1809; (3) Jane, born May 2, 1791 (grandmother of Mrs. R. O. Holt, of Washington, D. C.); (4) Archibald Bryce, born April 1, 1796; (5) Charles, born 10, February, 1798, died January 2, 1799; (6) William, born December 28, 1799; Robert[5] Lewis, the father, died 29 January, 1802. (ii.) Howell[6]. There is in Goochland Court-house a marriage-bond, dated April 16, 1784, between Howell Lewis and Ann Bolling, daughter of John Bolling. Security, Robert Lewis, Jr. Witnesses, John Bolling, Jr., John Woodson, Jr. (iii.) Charles[6], of whom a correspondent writes as follows: "Charles Lewis, born 1773; died December 27, 1819; married Anne or Nancy; she was also spoken of as Mary Anne. They moved from Virginia to Sumner county, Tenn., where both are buried. Issue: (1) Charles married his cousin, Mary Lewis; she had a brother, Charles, and a sister, Sarah, who married Reuben Paine. (2) Frances, married, first, Whitehead of North Carolina; then Charles Smith. (3) Mary, married Major Wright. (4) Anne, or Nancy, married, first, Jack Coleman, of Georgia; second, Dr. Thomas Grimes, of Columbus, Ga. (5) Martha, married Albert Shelby. (6) Jane Meriwether (said to be named for her grandmother), married Mr. Haralson, of Georgia, brother of Hon. Hugh A. Haralson. This Hon. Hugh Haralson married Caroline Lewis, a daughter of Judge Lewis (who was a brother of the Charles Lewis first mentioned. A daughter of Hon. Hugh A. Haralson and his wife, Caroline Lewis, was the mother of Mrs. John B. Gordon. (7) Robert Henry, born in Sumner county,

* It is, however, fair to state that these supposed children of 63 Robert[5] Lewis and Jane Woodson may have been children of 73 Robert[5] Lewis and Frances, his wife, who was sister of 63 Robert[5] Lewis.

Tenn., May 20, 1811, died 1871, married Sarah Anne Winter. (8) Howel, died young."

Vol. X., p. 52: TAYLOR. 1. James[1] Taylor, of Carlisle, England, died in Virginia in 1698. Issue, three sons: James[2], died 1729, married Martha Thompson; Edmund[2] and John[2], and four daughters. John[2] Taylor married, February 14, 1716, Catherine Pendleton, daughter of Philip and Isabella Hart Pendleton, and had issue: (1) EDMUND[3], married Ann Lewis, daughter of Col. Charles Lewis, of "The Byrd"; (2) John, married Lyne; (3) James, married Ann Pollard; (4) PHILIP, married Mary Walker; (5) William, married Anderson; (6) Mary, married Penn; (7) *Joseph*[3], married Frances Anderson; (8) Catherine, married Moses Penn; (9) Isabella, married Hopkins, mother of Gen. Samuel Hopkins, of Kentucky; (10) *Elizabeth*, married, first, James Lewis; second, William Bullock. JAMES LEWIS and Elizabeth[3], his wife, had Catherine, born 1753; James, born 1755; John, born 1757; Charles, born 1760; Mary, born 1762. JOSEPH[3] TAYLOR and Frances Anderson had Elizabeth, born 1764; Mary Ann, born 1769; Thomas, born 1771; *Joseph*[4], born 1773; Frances, born 1776, married John Sumerville. JOSEPH[4] TAYLOR (born 1773) married Candis High in 1803, and had Howell Lewis Taylor, married Agnes K. Gurley, who had Joseph W. Taylor, married Sallie M. Sears, both now living in Waco, Texas. (Woodson T. White, citing Bible records.)

8 COL. ROBERT[4] LEWIS, son of Col. John[3] Lewis and Elizabeth Warner, was born at Warner Hall, Gloucester county, and baptized May 4, 1704. By the will of his father he received 1,300 acres, one-half of the Chemokins tract, formerly belonging to Major William Lewis, lying partly in New Kent and partly in Hanover counties. He married, first, Jane Meriwether, eldest daughter of Col. Nicholas Meriwether and Elizabeth Crafford, and in his old age he married, secondly, about 1757, Elizabeth Thornton (widow of Capt. Thomas Meriwether, son of David Meriwether, and brother of Jane Meriwether, the first wife of Col. Robert[4] Lewis), daughter of Col. Francis Thornton, of St. Mary's Parish, Caroline county. (See Thornton Family, QUARTERLY.) No issue by the second wife. Issue by the first wife, Jane Meriwether: The following are named in a deed, recorded in Hanover county, dated April 27, 1734, from Robert Lewis, who, for "100 pds current money, paid by his father-in-law, Nicholas Meriwether, gave five negroes to his five children": 65 *John*[5], 66 *Nicholas*[5], 67 Elizabeth, first wife of Rev. Robert Barret, by whom a son, Rev. Lewis Barret, who married Elizabeth Anderson, and had Anderson Barret. (QUARTERLY, IX., p. 242.) 68 Jane, "born January 1st, and baptized January 3,

1727–'8" (St. Peters Parish Register), married, first, Capt. Thomas Meriwether, who appears to have been a son of William Meriwether, brother of David, and was, therefore, her first cousin. (She married, secondly, another first cousin, 57 John[5] Lewis, son of Col. Charles[4] Lewis, of "The Byrd." (See Vol. X., page 53.) For children of both marriages see *Meriwether Family,* by William Ridgeley Griffith, and page 53, Vol. X. 69 Anne, who married John Lewis, probably son of Major John Lewis, of Spotsylvania, by his first wife. In Col. Nicholas Meriwether's will, dated December 12, 1743, we have mention of these children of "son-in-law Robert Lewis," viz.: Nicholas Lewis, Jane Lewis (already named), and, in addition to them, 70 Mary, married, first, Samuel Cobb, of Louisa county, who names in his will, proved November 28, 1758, his wife and three children, Jane, Robert and Judith, as also brothers Edmund and John Cobbs. (This last was the John Cobb or Cobbs who married Mildred Lewis, of Granville county, N. C.) In his will Samuel Cobb says, "Should my wife and children die without issue, then so much of my estate as came by my wife to be equally divided among the children of Jane, the wife of Thomas Meriwether, and Anne, the wife of John Lewis, of Spotsylvania." "Mr. Samuel Dalton, Mr. Nicholas Lewis and brother Edmund Cobbs, executors." Mary Lewis married, secondly, Waddy Thompson, who died in Albemarle in 1801, leaving wife Mary and issue four sons and seven daughters: Anderson, David, Nelson and Waddy Thompson, and Sarah, wife of John Lewis, Elizabeth, Mary Poindexter, Susanna, Mildred, Judith Poindexter and Anne Lewis Grafton, and granddaughter Mary Lewis Slaughter. 71 Mildred, wife of Major John Lewis, of Spotsylvania, who died in 1780, "one of the most eminent lawyers of his age" (father of John, who married Anne Lewis ?). For issue see *Hayden,* p. 384). 72 Isabella. In the will of Col. Robert Lewis, of "Fredericksville parish, Louisa Co.," dated September 1, 1751, and recorded September 11, 1766, in Albemarle county, mention is made of his children, John, Nicholas, and Anne, wife of John Lewis (already given). 73 *Robert*[5], 74 *Charles*[5], 75 *William*[5], and his four daughters, Jane Meriwether, Mary Cobbs, Mildred, wife of Major John Lewis, of Spotsylvania county, and 76 Sarah Lewis.

The will of Mrs. Elizabeth Thornton Lewis was proved in

Albemarle October court 1774, and was witnessed by Charles Lewis, William Lewis, John Gilmer, Robert Cobbs and John Woods. She leaves all her property to Jane Meriwether, her daughter by Capt. Thomas Meriwether, pretermitted in his will.

65 JOHN[5] LEWIS, eldest son of Col. Robert[4] Lewis of Bellevoir, Albemarle county, married Catherine Fauntleroy, daughter of Col. William Fauntleroy, of Richmond county, and moved to North Carolina. The following is the record in an old prayer-book, a copy of which has been sent me by Mr. John A. Williams, of Asheville, N. C.*

Copy of record from an old Prayer-Book, once the property of Capt. Philip Taylor, whose home was in Chatham county, N. C.:

"Philip Taylor, filius of Philip and Mary, was born 25th day of March, 1759.

"Sallie Lewis, filia of John and Catherine, was born on the 29th day of May, 1761.

"Philip Taylor married Sallie Lewis on 10th day of August, 1780.

"Our first daughter, Iphegenia Fauntleroy, was born the 21st day of August, 1781. Had the measles October, 1790.

"Our second daughter, Apphia Taylor, was born the 10th March, 1783. Had the measles October, 1790.

"Our first son, born 7th October, 1784, and named Philip.

"Our second son, John, born 7th October, 1786. Had the measles October, 1790.

"Our third daughter, Polly Walker, was born 10th April, 1788 Good Friday. Had the measles October, 1790, and all of the family had the whooping-cough same time.

"Our third son, James, was born 30th July, 1791.

"Our fourth son lost by miscarriage, Aug., 1793.

"Mary Taylor (*alias*) Anderson, died 6th June, 1791, was sick five months lacking one day, being taken the 7th Jan'y with pleurisy.

"John Taylor, Brother to the above, died the first day of Aug., 1792; was sick for nearly 3 years, and went into the world of spirits with more fortitude than is to be seen almost any person. His funeral was celebrated by bro. Masons."

66 NICHOLAS[5] LEWIS, son of Col. Robert[4] Lewis, married Mary Walker, born July 24, 1742, daughter of Dr. Thomas

* Mr. Williams is a son of John A. Williams, and grandson of Charles Judson Williams (son of John and Philadelphia Hosier Williams) and Polly or Mary Walker Taylor, third daughter of Capt. Philip Taylor and Sally Lewis, named in the record. Capt. Philip Taylor was captain in Sixth North Carolina Continentals. Mr. Williams writes that he expects to put in print the extended lines of Philip Taylor and John Lewis.

Walker, of Castle Hill, Albemarle county, and had issue, twelve children, among them (1) Thomas Walker Lewis, intimate friend of Thomas Jefferson, married Elizabeth Meriwether, sixth child and only daughter of Col. Nicholas Meriwether and Margaret Douglas, and had ten children, Nicholas Hunter Lewis, Margaret Douglas Lewis, Mary Walker Lewis, Lydia Laura Lewis, Thomas Meriwether Lewis, Charles Thornton Lewis, Alice Thornton Lewis, Jane Warner Lewis, and Robert Walker Lewis, born January 17, 1808, married 12 March, 1837, Sarah Craven, and had issue ten children, one of whom, Robert Walker Lewis, died lately in Richmond, Va. (See *The Meriwethers and Minors*, pp. 51–53.) Elizabeth Lewis, married William Douglas Meriwether; (3) Margaret, married Charles Lewis Thomas, father of Dr. Nicholas Lewis Thomas, Robert Warner Thomas, Charles Lewis Thomas, of Mississippi, John Isham Thomas, Mary Walker Thomas, Judge Clayton's first wife, and Frances E. Thomas, who married Dr. Charles Hunter Meriwether. (See Minor Meriwether's *The Meriwethers and Minors*, published at St. Louis, Mo., 1895.)

72 Robert[7] Lewis, son of Col. Robert[6] Lewis, married his first cousin 64 Frances Lewis, born August 1, 1744 (Vol. II., p. 22).

73 Charles[7] Lewis, son of Col. Robert[6] Lewis, married his cousin, Mary, daughter of 85 Charles[6] Lewis, and Mary Randolph (daughter of Isham Randolph) (Dabney Family.) Issue, according to a division of Charles Lewis' estate in 1788 (Albemarle county), (1) Howell Lewis, (2) Jane Lewis, (3) Susanna, (4) Mary B., (5) Charles Warner Lewis, (6) Anne Lewis, (7) Sarah. This Charles Lewis' will was proved in Albemarle May court, 1779, and makes sons, wife Mary, Col. Charles Lewis, of Bird Island, Charles Lewis, Bennett Henderson, Charles Anderson, and brother Nicholas.

75 William[7] Lewis, son of Col. Robert[6] Lewis, married Lucy Meriwether (born 1758, died 1837), daughter of Capt. Thomas Meriwether and Elizabeth Thornton, who married, after Meriwether, secondly, William's father, Col. Robert[6] Lewis. Issue: (1) Dr. Reuben[8] Lewis, married his cousin, Hildah Dabney, daughter of Samuel Dabney and Jane Meriwether. (2) Jane Lewis, married Edmund Anderson. Issue seven children. (3) Meriwether[8] Lewis, the Rocky Mountain explorer, born at Locust Hill, near Charlottesville, Va., August 18, 1774, died

October 17, 1809, about sixty miles southward of Nashville, in Lewis county, Tenn., which county was named for him. He was murdered by his French servant when *en route* to Washington from the Missouri Territory, of which he was governor.

Charles Woodson Lewis, of Rockbridge county, married Frances M. Henderson, whose father came from Pittsylvania county. Was the former a descendant of 57 John[5] Lewis, of Pittsylvania county, eldest son of Col. Charles Lewis, of "The Byrd"?

HARDYMAN FAMILY.

The first mention that occurs of this family is in the Isle of Wight county records: John Hardiman, of Bristol, gave a power of attorney to Thomas Moore, of Pagan Creek, to receive goods from Arthur Skinner, Giles Driver and Joseph Whitson. 29 June, 1667.

In 1699 and 1702, 1 JOHN[1] HARDIMAN was one of the justices of Charles City county, though he resided in that part made in 1702 into Prince George. He had the military title of lieutenant-colonel. He died before 1713, as there is a deed recorded in Surry county from John Hardyman, his administrator and son and heir. He married, before 1685, Mary, daughter of Col. Francis Eppes, of Henrico (*Virginia Magazine of History and Biography,* III., p. 394). He had issue, 2 John[2], 3 *Francis*[2], 4 James, justice of Charles City county, in 1714; 5 Littlebury, who made his will in Prince George county 17 September, 1726, naming his brother William and wife Jude, and mentioning but not naming his "brothers and sisters," and "mother." 6 William.

It is not proved positively that any but 2 John[2] was a son of Col. Hardyman, but the circumstantial evidence is very strong. Thus Col. Hardyman is the only one of the name that lived in Prince George in the generation preceding. In 1716, John Hardyman exhibited in court an account of "Col. John Hardyman's estate," and among the entries was "judgment to pay Major Charles Goodrich for goods my mother let the children have." Again, the name "Littlebury" was a family name of Col. Hardyman's wife's family, the Eppeses.

3 FRANCIS[2] HARDYMAN was a justice of Charles City county

in 1737. He and his elder brother John, as appears by a deed in Prince George, married two sisters, Sarah and Henrietta Maria Taylor, daughters of Capt. John Taylor,* clerk in 1699 of Charles City county, and who died in 1707. Francis Hardyman married, secondly, Jane, widow of John Cross. On August 11, 1741, the will of Francis Hardyman was presented in Charles City county court for probate by two of the executors, Richard Kennon and David Stokes. He had issue, 7 Francis, 8 *John*[3] *Hardyman,* 9 Henrietta Maria, who married James Clark. In 1743, James Clarke and Henrietta Maria, his wife, sued Richard Kennon and David Stokes, exors. of Francis Hardyman, deceased.† 10 *Littlebury.* In February, 1741, on the mention of John Hardyman he was appointed guardian of his "brother Littlebury Hardyman, orphan of Francis Hardyman, deceased." 11 James, 12 Martha. In March, 1741, Jane Hardyman was appointed guardian of her children James and Martha, orphans of her deceased husband, Francis Hardyman.

8 JOHN[3] HARDYMAN, son of Francis[2] Hardyman, is said to have married Miss Stith, and had three children. 13 Ann, married Peter Eppes, who in his will, proved in Charles City in 1773, names his father-in-law John Hardyman, and his children Elizabeth (who married 16 Littlebury[4] Hardyman, son of 10 Littlebury[3] Hardyman), Angelica, Peter and John Temple Eppes. 14 Stith Hardyman, who married Rachel Tyler, sister of Judge John Tyler, and had issue a son, Tyler Hardyman. 15 John died a bachelor.

---

* Capt. John Taylor may have descended from John Taylor, citizen and girdler of London, to whom Thomas Powell, brother of Capt. Nathaniel Powell, who came to Virginia in 1607, sold "Powell Brook," in Prince George. (See Tyler's *Cradle of the Republic,* p. 129.)

† In 1743 Jane Hardyman, widow of Francis Hardyman, deceased, sued Francis Hardyman, and the Court ordered Samuel Harwood, David Stokes, Edmund Eppes and Lewellin Eppes to lay off her dower in 800 acres where Francis Hardyman. deceased, lately dwelt. Major Edmund Eppes' wife was Henrietta Maria, who was probably a sister of the deceased Francis. In 1775 she was appointed guardian of her children, Henrietta Maria, Francis, James and Ann Eppes, infant orphans of Edmund Eppes, deceased. In 1757 Grief Randolph and Mary, his wife, in a suit against Henrietta Maria, administratrix of Major Edmund Eppes, obtained an order that William Royall, John Christian and Peter Royall lay off her part of her father's estate, according to prayer of bill.

10 LITTLEBURY[3] HARDYMAN, brother of 7 John[3] Hardyman, married Susanna,* and there is a paper dated 1771 containing an account of the "sales of the estate of Capt. Littlebury Hardyman, conducted under the authority of Susanna Hardyman, executrix of the will of her husband." They had an only son and three daughters. 16 *Littlebury Hardyman,* who married Elizabeth Eppes, daughter of Peter Eppes and Anne Hardyman. 17 Susan, who married Daniel Jones, of Nottoway. 18 Fanny, who married John Binford, of Northampton county, N. C., and 19 Lucy, who married Col. John Bradley, of Laurel Hill, Charles City county, Va.

16 LITTLEBURY[4] HARDYMAN and Anne Eppes had issue, 20 Erasmus died when infant. 21 Susan, who married John Southall, of Charles City county, and had issue Norborne,† Albert and William. 22 Louisa, married George Hairston, of Henry county.

For fuller details of the descendants of Littlebury Hardyman, through the Joneses, Binfords and Bradleys, see QUARTERLY, III., p. 272. See also for Hardyman wills and deeds *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography,* VII., 354. I am furnished with the following entries relating to the family of Col. John Binford, of North Carolina:

"Children born unto John Mosby Binford and his wife Frances Hardyman Binford, Susan Lightfoot, born January 13, 1780. (She married Judge Daniel Mason of Virginia.) Martha Chappell, born January 22, 1782 (married Thomas Turner, of Virginia); Henry Arthur, born March 24, 1784; Peter St. George, born February 14, 1786 (married Grace Dammeron Lee, of Virginia); Hugh, born January 15, 1789; Addison, born March 1, 1792 (married Sallie Bell, of North Carolina); Abner Hardyman, born December 25, 1794 (married Anne Eliza Jones, daughter of Capt. Jack Jones and Sallie Brackett. This Jones family is closely allied to the Walker family.) Louisa Hardyman, born August 4, 1797; Lucy Stith, born February 17, 1800 (married Col. William Burton, of Virginia); Eliza Frances Calvert, born March 21, 1806 (married Col. James C. Malone)."

---

* A correspondent states that she was Susanna Lightfoot, daughter of Richard Bassett Lightfoot, of New Kent.

† Norborne Southall was the father of Anastasia Southall Clarke, who was mother of Miss Elizabeth Southall Clarke, who married Douglas Gordon, of Baltimore.

WOODSON FAMILY.

(Continued from Vol. X., p. 191.)

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

Vol. IX., p. 256: It appears from the old manuscript published in this instalment that 13 Tarleton[4] Woodson had, besides the children named in his will, Jacob, George and Frederick, but there is no evidence of these having left descendants. In 1756 Jacob Woodson made a deed in Goochland to his father, Tarleton, of Chesterfield. But he was probably dead before his father.

22 Tarleton[5] Woodson, uncle of Major Tarleton[6] Woodson (son of 21 Charles[5]), had a son John, who married, in Goochland county, Elizabeth Bailey, and had issue: (1) Susanna, born February 11, 1756, who married Micajah Wheeler; (2) Tarleton, born March 22, 1758. John Woodson's will was proved in Albemarle county, in 1779, and names his wife, Elizabeth, and two children, as above, also "Kinsman Pleasants Bailey Ogleby" and Augustine Shepherd.

Vol. X., p. 191: It appears that 74 John[5] Woodson, son of 63 Robert[4] Woodson and Rebecca Pryor, married, in Cumberland county, Elizabeth Anderson, and had issue: (1) John, (2) Anderson, (3) Martha, married John Ganaway in 1773 (marriage bond), (4) Drusilla Watkins. Will proved 26th August, 1798.

75 James[5] Woodson married, in Goochland, Elizabeth Whitlock, July 23, 1754, and had (1) Jennie, born May 2, 1760; (2) Gillie, born January 13, 1765; (3) Thomas, born February 28, 1767; (4) Sally, born May 25, 1769; (5) Cary, born May 11, 1771.

Vol. X., 47: Tucker Woodson married Mary Netherland, not in 1751, but in 1762 (marriage bond in Cumberland).

Hughes Family. The will of Mrs. Sarah[1] Hughes was proved in Goochland county, May 19, 1730. It is dated 8th June, 1723, and names grandchild Elizabeth Cannon and seven children: (1) *Robert*[2], executor of the will; (2) *Stephen*, (3) Ashford, (4) Sarah Atkinson, (5) Elizabeth Liles, (6) Mary Hughes, (7) *Isaac* Hughes.

Robert Hughes[2] made his will July 13, 1750, which was proved in Cumberland 25th October, 1752. He names his wife, Martha, and daughters: (1) Sarah, married Tucker Woodson; (2) Mary Walton, wife of George Walton (marriage bond, May 22, 1749); (3) Martha Walton; (4) Susanna; (5) Temperance, married Henry Watkins (marriage bond, 1760); (6) Abraham; (7) *Robert*[3].

Stephen[2] Hughes made his will July 6, 1749, which was proved in Cumberland November 28, 1752. It names wife Elizabeth and issue, (1) Judith Cox, (2) John, (3) Joseph, (4) Elizabeth married Sanburne Woodson.

Isaac[2] Hughes made his will in Cumberland in 1758. He leaves half his estate to Polly Mosby, and in case of her death to her brother George Walton, the other half to his wife Martha.

Robert Hughes[3] (Robert[2]) made his will, which was proved in Cumberland 27 Oct., 1760. He names his wife Ann Hughes, and children, (1) Jesse, eldest son; (2) *Robert*[4], (3) David, (4) Frances, (5) Martha.

Robert Hughes[4] (Robert[3], Robert[2], Sarah[1]) had issue: (1) John Hughes, to whom his father, Robert, made a deed, 1763; (2) Joseph, who died without issue in 1756; (3) Elizabeth (who married John Woodson, of Four-Mile Creek, Henrico county); (4) Judith.

Having finished the descendants of 2 Robert[2] Woodson, son of John[1], the emigrant, I now take up the descendants of 3 John[2] Woodson, brother of Robert. 3 JOHN WOODSON[2] made his will 20 August, 1684, which was proved October 1, 1684. He mentions a wife, without naming her, and two sons, 78 *John*[3] and 79 Robert[3], "who hath labored for himself 3 years." He mentions also son Robert's two children, Jane and Samuel.

78 JOHN[3] WOODSON (John[2], John[1]) married before 1680 (date of a deed recorded in Henrico) Mary Tucker, orphan, of Samuel Tucker, master of the ship *Vinetree,* whose widow Jane married, secondly, John Pleasants, of Curls, in Henrico county. (See X., p. 186.) He made his will May 1, 1700. His wife Mary made her will in 1710. Issue named in said wills, 80 *Joseph,* eldest son, 81 *Samuel Tucker,* 82 Benjamin, 83 Jane, married her first cousin, once removed, 7 Joseph[3], son of 2 Robert[2] Woodson. (See issue, Vol. X., p. 47 and 186.)

80 JOSEPH[4] WOODSON, son of 78 *John*[3] Woodson, married three times: First, Mary Sanburne, by whom 84 *Sanburne Woodson;* second, Elizabeth Scott, by whom 85 Mary married to William Pierce, who was dead before 1767, leaving orphans, Robert, Joseph, and Ann Pierce, of whom John Woodson was guardian; third (before 1724), Elizabeth Murry, daughter of John Murry, of Isle of Wight county, Va., who made his will in 1724, by whom 86 John, 87 Lucy, 88 *Joseph,* 89 Tucker, 90 Elizabeth.

84 SANBURNE[5] WOODSON (Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]), married twice: First, Elizabeth Hughes, daughter of Stephen Hughes, who made his will in 1750; second, Charity ——. His will was recorded in Cumberland 28 June, 1756. He names issue, 91 Hughes, 92 Sarah, 93 Jane, 94 Jesse, 95 Mary Ann; wife Charity.

88 JOSEPH[5] WOODSON (Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) had issue 96 *Joseph,* who died in Henrico in 1752.

96 JOSEPH[6] WOODSON (Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) had issue, 97 John[7] Woodson, to whom his grandfather, 88 Joseph[5], made a deed in 1752 for land on Four Mile Creek, in Henrico, calling him "son and heir" of his son Joseph Woodson,

deceased. 98 Joseph, who in 1749 received from his father Joseph land on Four Mile Creek. In 1757, 86 John Woodson was appointed guardian of John and Joseph Woodson. In 1768, "John Woodson, Jr., of Cumberland," appears in Henrico records as selling to Samuel Richardson a tract of land in Henrico, near Four Mile Creek. This was undoubtedly 97 John[7] Woodson, who had probably emigrated to Cumberland a few years before this time.

97 JOHN[7] WOODSON (Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Elizabeth Hughes, daughter of Robert Hughes, who in a deed dated January 26, 1763, and recorded August 22, 1763, in Cumberland county, gave to son John Hughes 619 acres, "the Ferry included," lying in Cumberland, bought of Bennett Goode, and in the deed names daughters Elizabeth and Judith. John Woodson made his will April, 1793, which was proved in Cumberland August 26, 1793. In it he calls himself "John Woodson, of Carter's Ferry." Issue named in the will: 98 *John[8] Woodson,* 99 Nancy Hughes Woodson, who afterwards married Francis B. Deane, and had three children, Francis, Elizabeth and John Deane; 100 Judith, "late wife of Orlando Jones," 101 Elizabeth, who married John Kennon Feb. 11, 1779, son of Col. Wm. Kennon, of Henrico, and Mary Lewis, daughter of Col. Charles Lewis, of the Byrd, in Goochland county; 102 Sarah, "late wife of Thomas Overton," merchant; 103 Mary. The will names "wife Elizabeth." She survived her husband, and made her will June 23, 1802, which was proved December 28, 1807. It names son John, her three Deane grandchildren, her daughter Nancy Hughes Deane, and former husband John Woodson. Witnesses, Samuel Wilson, James Deane, William Kennon. A codicil names granddaughter Maria Overton.

98 JOHN[8] WOODSON, son of John[7] Woodson, of "Carter's Ferry," calls himself in his will of Bear Garden, in the county of Buckingham, died without issue, and by his will, proved May 28, 1832, in Cumberland county, he left legacies to his sister Nancy Deane, his nephew Francis B. Deane, his niece Elizabeth, wife of Robert Irving, deceased sister Sally Overton's children, and deceased sister Elizabeth Kennon's surviving children. He made Francis B. Deane, Sr., Randolph Harrison, John H. Cocke and nephew Francis B. Deane, Jr., executors. Witnesses, William Woodson and Carter H. Bradley.

101 ELIZABETH[5] WOODSON, daughter of 97 John Woodson, of Carter's Ferry, married John Kennon, first lieutenant Light Horse Company from North Carolina. He moved thence to Sparta, Ga. He had issue, (1) John Woodson Kennon, born April 22, 1780; (2) William Kennon, born February 2, 1782; (3) Elizabeth Lewis, born May 12, 1783, married David Lindsay White July 6, 1809; (4) Richard, born February 22, 1785; (5) Charles Lewis, born November 7, 1786; (6) Robert Lewis, born January 23, 1789; (7) Howell Lewis, born December 18, 1791, married Elizabeth Hendley. (Bible record.)

81 SAMUEL TUCKER[4] WOODSON (John[3], John[2], John[1]) made his will in 1717, and it was proved 7 July, 1718, in Henrico county court. He names his brothers Joseph and Benjamin, sister Jane, and cousin Tarleton Woodson, among whom he divides his property. Had no issue.

82 BENJAMIN[4] WOODSON (John[3], John[2], John[1]) married Miss Napier, and had issue, 104 *René,* 105 *John,* 106 Patrick, 107 *Benjamin,* 108 *Booth,* 109 daughter Fitzpatrick. Benjamin Woodson's wife was descended from Dr. Patrick Napier, a chirurgeon of York county, who married Elizabeth Booth, daughter of Robert Booth, clerk of York county, and Frances his wife. Dr. Napier died about 1672, leaving issue Robert Napier and Frances Napier, who resided in New Kent county. Robert married Mary ——, and had issue Booth, born February 1, 1692; Frances, born February 5, 1695, Robert, born September 6, 1697; Katherine, born October 12, 1700; Elizabeth, born December 25, 1704. One of these was the father of René Napier, whose will was proved November 19, 1751, which names his sons John, René and Champion, daughters Chloe and Mary, wife Wene Napier, brother Pat Napier, Mr. Ben Woodson and cousin Booth Woodson. His brother Patrick's will is recorded in Albemarle, as is also that of his brother Robert.

104 RENE[5] WOODSON, married Mary Thompson, and had issue, (1) Elizabeth, born February 16, 1759.

105 JOHN[5] WOODSON married Mary Mimms, of Albemarle county, and had issue, (1) Elizabeth, born May 22, 1764; (2) Samuel Tucker, born September, 1769, to whom John Woodson deeded land in 1766, patented by Joseph Woodson in 1741.

107 BENJAMIN[5] WOODSON married Rebecca Cocke, and had issue, (1) Booth, born December 4, 1757; (2) Frances, born

December 17, 1759; (4) Tabitha, born July 12, 1763; (5) Rebecca, born March 29, 1766; (6) Sarah, born July 6, 1768; (7) Benjamin, born July 8, 1772.

108 BOOTH[5] WOODSON married Tabitha Cocke, and his will was proved in Goochland county July 19, 1757. Witnesses, Booth Napier, Elizabeth Napier.

I publish below a copy of the paper on which Mr. Brock depended for most of his matter on the Woodsons in the Richmond *Standard,* and I regret that I did not publish it in the beginning. This paper and the notes attached, as their reading indicates, were compiled between 1790 and 1800. Its history is thus given by Mrs. Bates, mother of Mr. C. W. Bates, of St. Louis, Mo.:

"The Woodson Genealogy was written by Charles Woodson, the son of Charles by Mary Pleasants. Sarah Bates, the daughter of Thomas Fleming Bates and Caroline Matilda Woodson, was visiting at her uncle's, Charles Woodson, the son of Charles. While there he wrote and gave it to her, and she gave it to Charles, the son of George Woodson. Charles, the son of George, thinks the first Charles, the son of Tarleton, wrote at least a part of the genealogy."

WOODSON PEDIGREE.

JOHN WOODSON, from Dorsetshire, his wife from Devonshire, came to Virginia with Sir John Harvey, as surgeon to a company of soldiers, in the year 1625.* Had sons born in Virginia, Robert and John. ROBERT married Elizabeth Ferris, daughter of Richard Ferris, of Curles, in Henrico county. He had sons, John, Richard, Robert, Joseph and Benjamin; also daughters, Sarah, married to Edward Mosby; Elizabeth to William Lewis; Mary to George Payne, and Judith to William Cannon.

JOHN, the son of Robert, married Judith Tarleton, daughter of Stephen Tarleton. Had sons, Tarleton, John, Robert, Jacob, Josiah and Stephen; and daughters, Judith, married Stephen Cox; Elizabeth, to Joseph Pleasants, of Pickanocka.

TARLETON (son of John) married Ursula Fleming, daughter of Charles Fleming, of New Kent county, and had sons, Charles, Tarleton, Jacob, George and Frederick. Also daughters, Susannah, married to

---

* John Woodson came to Virginia in the *George*, which left England January 29, 1619, bearing the new Governor, Sir George Yardley, and about one hundred passengers. This ship brought the orders of the company for a free government in Virginia. See Hotten's *Emigrants to America* and Brown's *First Republic.*—EDITOR.

John Pleasants, of Pickanocka; Sarah to Henry Tyrril; Mary to old John Pleasants, of Henrico county, and Judith to Thomas Cheadle.

CHARLES (the son of Tarlton) married Mary Pleasants, daughter of old John Pleasants, by whom he had one son, Charles. Afterwards to Agnes Richardson, widow of Samuel Richardson, and daughter of Joseph Parsons. By her he had sons, George, Tarleton and Frederick; also daughters, Agnes, married to John Ellyson; Sarah, to James Clark; Caroline Matilda, to Thomas Fleming Bates, and Ursula, unmarried.

CHARLES (the son of Charles by Mary Pleasants) married Ann Trotter. No son. Daughters, Ann, married William Pope; Sarah, Mary and Elizabeth.

GEORGE WOODSON (son of Charles I. by A. Parsons) married Sally Friend, daughter of Thomas Friend, of Chesterfield. Had son, Charles.*

TARLETON (son of Charles) married Ann Van Der Veer, of Long Island, in the State of New York, and had sons, Charles and Tarleton. Secondly, married Ann Friend, daughter of Thomas Friend, of Chesterfield.

FREDERICK (son of Charles), unmarried.

RICHARD (son of the first Robert) married Ann Smith and had sons, Richard, Obadiah and John. Also daughters, Elizabeth, married to Thomas Morton, and, secondly, to Edward Goode; Judith, to Jacob Micheaux; Mary to Richard Truemand, and Agnes to Joseph Morton.

RICHARD (son of Richard) married Ann Micheaux, daughter of Abraham Micheaux.

OBADIAH (the son of Richard) married Constance Watkins, daughter of John Watkins, the traymaker.

JOHN (son of Richard) to a daughter of Thomas Anderson, of Henrico county.

ROBERT (son of first Robert) married Sarah Lewis. Had sons, Stephen, Joseph and Robert; and daughters, Elizabeth, married to John Povall, Sarah to Joseph Parsons, Mary died a maid, and Agnes married Richard Williamson.

By Rachael Watkins, his second wife, Jonathan, and daughters, Elizabeth and Judith. Elizabeth married John Knight, and Judith married John Cook, and she was mother to all the money-making Cooks.

JOSEPH (son of Robert, who was son of Robert) married Elizabeth Mattox. Left issue, one son, Joseph. (F.)

ROBERT (son of Robert, who was son of Robert) left no issue.

---

* CHARLES (son of George) married Anne Wilson. Left issue, sons George and Goodridge, daughters Sarah, married to Julian Bates (son of Edward Bates, the son of Thomas Fleming Bates and Caroline Matilda Woodson), Virginia, Elizabeth, Ellen, married to Richard Bates (son of Edward Bates), Julia, married to Isaac Newton Stoutemyer, and Mary, married to William Alexander Harris. [This note is made by a later hand than the manuscript.]

JOSEPH (son of first Robert) married *Mary* * Woodson, daughter of John Woodson and Mary Tucker (John's wife), and had issue, many sons and daughters, but left one son, Tucker, and three daughters: 1. Mary, married Stephen Woodson. 2. Judith, married Charles Christian. 3. Martha, married John Cannon.

TUCKER (son of Joseph) married Sarah Hughes, and had sons, Tucker (E.), Samuel, Robert and Joseph, and one daughter, Jane, who married Robert Lewis. By a second wife, Mary Netherland, sons Wade, John, Benjamin, Harry and Tarleton, and one daughter, Sarah, who married William Macon.

BENJAMIN (son of first Robert) married Sarah Porter, and left issue, sons, William, Benjamin, Joseph, John and Robert, and daughters, Elizabeth, married to James Daniel, and Sarah, to John Allen.

WILLIAM (son of Benjamin) married Sarah Allen. Sons, Drury, William, Shadrach and Jesse, with several other sons and daughters. (A.)

BENJAMIN (son of Benjamin) married Elizabeth Watkins, and left sons, Tho. and Jacob. One daughter, Elizabeth, married to ——— Hull.

JOSEPH (son of Benjamin) married Susanna Watkins, and had one daughter, married to Poindexter (?) Mosby.

JOHN (son of Benjamin) married Mary Miller. Left sons, Miller and John, and daughters, Anne, married to Wosham Easly; Sarah to Fred. Hatcher; Mary, to Fras. McGraw; Judy, to Joseph Micheaux, and Susanna, to William Ligon.

ROBERT (son of Benjamin) married to Rebecca Pryor. Left issue many sons and daughters.

JOHN (son of John first) had issue one son, John, married to Mary Tucker, daughter of Samuel Tucker, master of a ship called *The Vine Tree.* Had issue, Joseph, Tucker and Benjamin.

JOSEPH (son of John, the son of John first) married three wives. Had issue by them all, to-wit: By Mary Sanburne, one son, Sanburne. By Elis. Scott, one daughter, Mary, married to William Pierce. By Elis. Murrey, sons, John, Snag, Joseph and Tucker, and one daughter, Elis.

SANBURNE (son of Joseph) married two wives; had issue by both.

JOHN (son of John, son of Robert the first) married Susanna Fleming, widow of John Bates. Left no issue.

ROBERT (son of John, son of Robert first) married Sarah Wommack. Left no issue.

JACOB (son of John, son of Robert first) no issue.

JOSIAH (son of John, son of Robert first) married Mary Royal. Left issue, John and Joseph, and one daughter, Elizabeth, married to Abraham Sallee.

---

* This should be Jane Woodson. (See Vol. X., 186.) See will also of Samuel Tucker Woodson, in which he gives his property to his brothers, Joseph and Benjamin, and sister Jane. Joseph and Jane Woodson had issue: Joseph, John, Tucker, Mary, Judith and Martha. The first two died early.—EDITOR.

JOHN (son of Josiah) married Dorothy Randolph. Has issue many sons and daughters. (C.)

JOSEPH (son of Josiah) married Sarah Crouch, daughter of Richard ———. No issue.

STEPHEN (son of John, son of Robert first) married Elis. Branch. Left sons, Matthew and Stephen, and one daughter, Elisabeth, married to Alex. Trent.

MATTHEW (son of Stephen) married Elis. LeVillaine; has many sons and daughters. (B.)

STEPHEN (son of Stephen) married Lucy Farrar. Has issue one son, Stephen. (D.)

TARLTON, Jacob, George and Frederick, sons of Tarlton, all died without issue.

NOTES.

(A.) Drury (son of William) married Lucy Christian. Had issue, Charles and Drury alive, and daughters, Judith, married to Isaac Johnson; Polly, to William King; Nancy, to Phil. King; Elis., to Charles Gilliam, and Martha, now single.

(B.) Matthew, John Stephen, Samuel, Jacob (dead), Philip, Dan'l., Thos., Tarlton and Benjamin (both dead). Daughters, Elis. to Josiah Woodson, Mary to Jesse Red, Frances to Robert Farrar; Jane and Tabitha.

Matthew (son of Matthew) died unmarried.

John Stephen (son of Mat) married Nancy Woodson, daughter of John Woodson. Has issue, sons, Matthew, Benjamin, George, John and Stephen, and daughters, Mary, married to Wm. Porter; Dolly, Nancy.

Samuel (son of Matthew) married Sarah Miller. Has issue, Wm. Fountain, John Levillian, Spotswood, Samuel, Matthew and Daniel; daughters, Elis., Maria, Sally Fountain and Tabitha.

JACOB (son of Matthew) married Dolly Peers. Has issue, Addison, and daughters, Nancy and Virginia.

PHILIP (son of Matthew) married Sally Woodson, and has issue, sons, Philip M., Tarlton, and daughter, Pollina.

DANIEL (son of Matthew) married Nancy Garthright. Has issue, one son, Marshall.

Tarlton and Benjamin died unmarried.

THOMAS (son of Matthew) married Sallie Saunders, and has issue, one son, Robert.

(C.) Sons, Josiah, Isham and John, and daughters: 1. Jane, married Archer Pleasants. 2. Mary, married Nat G. Morris. 3. Nancy, John Step. Woodson. 4. Elis., John Cheadle. 5. Susanna, Isham Raleigh. 6. Martha, Thos. Raleigh. 7. Judith, Wm. Raleigh. 8. Sally, Phil. Woodson. 9. Lucy died a maid.

JOSIAH (son of John) married Elis. Woodson. Has issue, daughters, Mary, Elis., Caroline and Martha.

ISHAM (son of John) died unmarried.

JOHN (son of John) married Mary Anderson, and has issue, sons, Isham and Dick, and daughters.

(D.) STEPHEN (son of Stephen, son of Stephen) married Mary Holman, and has issue, Henry and Judith Tarlton, and others.

(E.) TUCKER (son of Tucker) married Elis. Moon, and has issue, Tucker and Samuel. Samuel (son of Tucker) married Elis. Payne. Has issue, Robert Hughes, George, Tucker and Samuel, and daughters, Sally Pleasants and Judith.

ROBERT (son of Tucker) died without issue.

JOSEPH (son of Tucker) married Sarah Hughes, and has issue, Joseph B., and daughters: 1. Sally Hughes, married Richard Goode. 2. Jane Tucker. 3. Judith Nevels. 4. Mary.

WADE N. (son of Tucker) married Mary Harris, and has issue, one son, Jefferson.

JOHN (son of Tucker), not yet married.

BENJAMIN (son of Tucker) not yet married.

HENRY (son of Tucker), married Elis. Burton. Has issue, Mary and William.

TARLTON (son of Tucker), unmarried.

(F.) JOSEPH (Geneto), son of Jo., son of Robert, the son of Robert, married Mildred Redford, and has issue, sons, Robert, Wm., Joseph, Milner, Edward, George and Frederick, and daughters: 1. Mary to Wm. Downer. 2. Betsey. 3. Sally.

WILLIAM (son of Jo.) to Mildred Redford, and has issue, one son, John.

GENETO Joseph's sisters, Sally to Jesse Ellis. Molly to Tho. Woodson. Judith to Jonathan Knight. Ann to Archer Pledge. Ursula to Wm. Pledge. Agnes to Pleasant Turner. Susanna to P. Redford.

Miller Woodson married Mary Graffenreed, and has issue, Tscharner, Blake B., Miller and Christopher, and daughters, Mary Miller, to Jacob Micheaux; Sally, to Creed Taylor; Patsy, Nancy, Rutha, Lucy and Virginia.

JOHN (brother of Miller), married to Susanna Booker, and has issue, Booker, Peter, Benjamin, Joseph and James, and one daughter, Betsey, by his second wife, Widow Venable.

WILLCOX FAMILY.

The earliest mention of this family in the Virginia records is of Capt. John Wilcox, or Willcox, who came to Virginia in 1620, and represented Accomac in the Legislature in 1623. The will of Capt. John Willcox, "late of Plymouth, now of Accomac, intending to go into service against the Indians," is dated Elizabeth City, September 10, 1622, and proved in England the last of June, 1628; names his wife, Temperance; daughter-in-law, Grace Burgess, daughter of his wife, and his sisters, Katherine and Susanna Willcox. It is probable that he had children born after the date of his will, as there was a John Willcox, burgess for Northampton in 1657–'58. He married Ann Custis, daugh-

ter of John and Joane Custis, of Rotterdam, and widow of Col. Argall Yardley, eldest son of Governor Sir George Yardley. He made his will May 7, 1662, which was proved in Northampton Court May 25, 1662. He gives his estate to his wife for life, and reversion to his unborn child. In case the child died, he devised the estate to his wife's children, Edmund and Henry Yardley, and mentions his brother, Henry Willcox, and the Yardley children's uncle, John Custis.

In 1638 Richard Willcox patented land in James City county.

But the founder of the family in Prince George and Charles City appears to have been Capt. John Willcox, a sea captain from Rotherhill, England, who, as "bound on a voyage to Virginia," in 1714 received a power of attorney (recorded in Prince George county) from Benjamin Brain, of London, merchant. He was probably father of Capt. John Willcox, who is named by William Beverley in 1736 as captain of a ship. He was probably grandfather of Edward Willcox, of Prince George county, who was a scholar in 1754 at William and Mary on William Lightfoot's scholarship. His will, dated 27 June, 1796, was proved in Petersburg, and names mother Hannah, and brothers Littlebury, Hamlin (note A), John, Thomas and Major Willcox.

Susan Willcox, of Buckingham county, Va., who married Dr. James Thruston Hubard, was probably of this family.

In Middlesex county there was a Willcox family: John Gibson and Elizabeth Willcox were married 28 November, 1708. Frances, daughter of John and Ann Willcock, was born 11 March, 1736. She married Philip Rootes, of King and Queen county.

Isaac Willcox, son of —— and Ann Willcox, was born 1776. Reuben Layton and Martha Willcox married February 19, 1784.

NOTE A.—It is probable that Hannah Willcox, mother of Edward Willcox, was Hannah Hamlin. The Hamlin family begins with Stephen[1] Hamlin, who patented land at Middle Plantation in 1637. He afterwards patented 1,400 acres in Prince George county, which in 1666 was repatented by Stephen[2] Hamlin, doubtless his son. The first Stephen Hamlin was then dead. After some years occurs the name in the Prince George county records of Capt. John[3] Hamlin, probably a grandson of the first Stephen, and son of the second, living in 1696. He married Elizabeth ———, whose will, proved in Prince George, 23 May, 1720, names son William, grandson Thomas, and daughters Elizabeth, Lucy

and Hannah. He had probably three sons at least: (1) William[4] Hamlin, clerk of Prince George in 1714, and (2) John[4] Hamlin, who in 1723 sold the plantation called *Maycocks*, consisting of 250 acres, on James river, in the parish of Martin Brandon, and bounded as described in Roger Drayton's deed to Capt. John Hamlin, dated December 13, 1696. (3) Richard[4] Hamlin married Ann Harrison, daughter of Thomas Harrison (and Elenor, his wife), and had issue, according to Harrison's will, proved in 1720: (1) Thomas, (2) Martha, (3) Richard, (4) Eliza. (5) Sarah, married Francis Eppes. (2) John[4] Hamlin, brother of William[4] Hamlin, married Ann, daughter of Major Charles Goodrich, and had issue: (1) John, (2) Peter, (3) Charles, to whom the plantation at Merchant's Hope Chapel belonged; (4) Hubbard, (5) William[5], (6) Ann, (7) Mary Irby, wife of John Irby. Makes his brothers, Thomas Ravenscroft and William Hamlin and wife, executors. His will was proved by his relict, Ann Hamlin, May 11, 1725.

From Bristol parish register (Prince George county) we learn these facts: August 13, 1737, Capt. William Hamlin was added to the vestry. [This was probably William[5], son of John Hamlin.] In 1740 he is mentioned as clerk of the court of Prince George. In 1741 Charles Hamlin was one of the land processioners. Born 11 August, 1733, baptized 20 October, Anne, daughter of Thomas and Phebe Hamlin.

ALEXANDER FAMILY.

(*Continued from Vol. X., p.* 185.)

ERROR.—For "Will of Philip T. Thornton." in 5th line from bottom of page 184, read "Will of Philip Thornton Alexander."

The following is a detailed account, by Miss Letitia H. Alexander, of Louisville, Ky., of the descendants of 81 Gerard Alexander, son of Col. William[4] Alexander, of Effingham, in Prince William county. He had two wives, and issue by both. For convenience sake, the old numbering is not followed:

DESCENDANTS OF GERARD ALEXANDER.

1 GERARD[5] ALEXANDER, son of Capt. William[4] Alexander (of "Effingham House") and his wife, Sigismunda Mary Massie, was born in Prince William county, Va., on June 25, 1784. He came to Kentucky before 1821, and settled near the present town of Brandenburg, Ky. Died on his farm, near that town, July 2, 1834, and is buried in the grave-yard on the farm.

DESCENDANTS BY HIS FIRST WIFE.

He married for his *first wife Eleanor Brent Lee,* only child of Thomas Lee and his wife, Eleanor Brent. She died November 9, 1807. They had issue one son, 2 *Thomas Ludwell*[6] *Alexander.*

2 THOMAS LUDWELL[6] ALEXANDER, born in Prince William county, Va., October 26, 1807, died in Louisville, Ky., March 11,

1881. He married, first, April 21, 1834, Ann Clark Bullitt, daughter of Thomas Bullitt, of Louisville, Ky., and his wife, Diana Moore Gwathmey. She was born May 9, 1816, and died at Jefferson Barracks, St. Louis, Mo., June 27, 1835. They had issue one son, 3 *Thomas Bullitt*[7] *Alexander.*

3 THOMAS BULLITT[7] ALEXANDER, born January 21, 1835, died August 22, 1880, in Brittany, France. He was captain, U. S. A., resigned at the beginning of the civil war and went South, and was captain, C. S. A., at the time of the surrender. Was one of President Davis' body-guard.

2 THOMAS LUDWELL[6] ALEXANDER married, *second,* May 16, 1844, in New Orleans, La., Maria Brooke Kelly, daughter of William Kelly and his wife, Maria Brooke. She was born May 27, 1822; died December 16, 1848. They had issue one son, 4 *Thomas Ludwell*[7] *Alexander.*

4 THOMAS LUDWELL[7] ALEXANDER, born July 13, 1847, and died, unmarried, near Louisville, Ky., January 22, 1870.

2 THOMAS LUDWELL[6] ALEXANDER, married, *third,* April 30, 1850, Sallie Rudd, daughter of Capt. James Rudd, of Louisville, Ky., and widow of Roderick W. Fetter. Issue: 5 *Richard Henry Lee*[7] *Alexander,* 6 *Duncan Stewart*[7] *Alexander,* 7 *Charles Carroll*[7] *Alexander,* 8 *Gerard*[7] *Alexander,* 9 *George Hancock*[7] *Alexander,* 10 *William Rudd*[7] *Alexander,* 11 *Junius Beverly*[7] *Alexander,* 12 *Richard Rudd*[7] *Alexander.*

5 RICHARD HENRY LEE[7] ALEXANDER, born in St. Louis, Mo., February 15, 1851; died, unmarried, at Sacramento, Cal., February 9, 1875. Lieutenant Seventh U. S. Cavalry (Custer commanding).

6 DUNCAN STEWART[7] ALEXANDER, born at Fort Snelling, Minn., August 12, 1852; died December 9, 1852.

7 CHARLES CARROLL[7] ALEXANDER, born in Louisville, Ky., November 30, 1853; died March 5, 1864.

8 GERARD ALEXANDER[7], born at Harrodsburg, Ky., March 11, 1856. Married February 5, 1889, Marion White, daughter of Dana White and Marion Josephine Kidder. They had issue: (1) Thomas Ludwell[8] Alexander, born January 1, 1890, died July 20, 1895; (2) Gerard[8] Alexander, born December 8, 1891; (3) Dana White[8] Alexander, born September 16, 1893; (4) Marion Josephine[8] Alexander, born November 16, 1895.

9 GEORGE HANCOCK[7] ALEXANDER, born in Louisville, Ky., November 15, 1857. Married, April 12, 1898, Carrie Vertres

Holt, daughter of Judge William H. Holt, of Frankfort, Ky. They have issue, Sallie Holt[8] Alexander, born December 26, 1899.

10 WILLIAM RUDD[7] ALEXANDER, born at Soldiers' Home, Washington, D. C., January 10, 1860; died July 13, 1862.

11 JUNIUS BEVERLY[7] ALEXANDER, born at Soldiers' Home, Washington, D. C., October 29, 1861; died November 3, 1866.

12 RICHARD RUDD[7] ALEXANDER, born in Louisville, Ky., January 10, 1864; died November 15, 1864.

Gen. Simon Bolivar Buckner, in his obituary of COL. THOMAS LUDWELL ALEXANDER, U. S. A., gives the following facts: Entered U. S. Military Academy July, 1826, graduated in class of 1830. Entered Sixth Regiment U. S. Infantry as brevet second lieutenant, promoted to grades of second lieutenant and first lieutenant 1837, and captain 1838, in same regiment in which he served until promoted to the grade of major of Eighth Infantry 1853, and in 1861 was promoted to the grade of lieutenant-colonel of the Fifth Infantry. Gen. Buckner further says: "The earlier years of his military career were passed in what was then our extreme western frontier in Missouri and Iowa. After two years of active service he was selected by Brigadier-General Atkinson as his aid-de-camp, and was with him at the battle of "Bad Ax" August 2, 1832, and was selected by the commanding general to conduct Black Hawk, who commanded the Sacs and Fox Indians to Washington after his capture. He was ordered against the Seminole Indians in Florida, and participated in that campaign from 1839 to 1842. At the conclusion of this campaign he was ordered to superintend the removal of the Seminole chief, Tiger Tail, and his band to the West, and was stationed in their midst, at Fort Towson, to hold them in subjection. From Fort Towson he was ordered to join General Scott in Mexico. From the lower Rio Grande he moved with his company to the rendezvous near Vera Cruz. The landing was effected by North's division on March 9, 1847. In the landing Capt. Alexander's colors were the first displayed on the beach. He bore an active and distinguished part in the siege of Vera Cruz, the battle of Cerro Gordo, Cherubusco, and the capture of the City of Mexico. In recognition of his services he received August 20, 1847, the rank of the brevet major "for gallant and meritorious conduct in the battles of Contreras and Cherubusco." At the close of the war with Mexico he was assigned to frontier

duty in Kansas and Minnesota, until 1854, when he organized the Military Asylum at Harrodsburg, Ky. He remained here until appointed lieutenant-governor of the Soldiers' Home, near Washington, D. C., in which position he remained until March 8, 1864, when he was retired on the score of age. He was a charter member of the Aztec Club.

DESCENDANTS BY HIS SECOND WIFE.

1 GERARD[5] ALEXANDER, son of Capt. William[4] Alexander, married March 7, 1810, for his *second wife, Elizabeth Henry Alexander*, daughter of Richard Barnes Alexander and his wife, Elizabeth Toy Whiting, both of whom were born in Virginia, and came to Kentucky and settled near Gerard Alexander.

Elizabeth Henry Alexander was born in Virginia June 28, 1794, and died in Owensboro, Ky., August 15, 1860, and is buried in Cave Hill Cemetery, Louisville, Ky., in the lot of her son, Junius B. Alexander. Issue: 2 *Eleanor Lee*[6] *Alexander*, 3 *Junius Brutus*[6] *Alexander*, 4 *Cecilia Geraldine*[6], 5 *Armistead Mason*[6], *Alexander*, 6 *Andrew Jackson*[6] *Alexander*, 7 *Maria Beverley*[6] *Alexander*, 8 *Gerard*[6] *Alexander*, 9 *Frances Harriet*[6] *Alexander*, 10 *Richard Barnes*[6] *Alexander*.

2 ELEANOR LEE[6] ALEXANDER (named for the first wife), born April 28, 1813, married May 27, 1830, Edwin Foote, born May 9, 1805, died 1874, son of William Foote and Sarah Alexander, sister of Gerard Alexander. She died July 3, 1841, and is buried at the farm, Saratoga, near Brandenburg, Ky., beside her father. They had issue: 11 *Ludwell Alexander*[7] *Foote*, 12 *Virginius*[7] *Foote*, 13 *Ann Taylor*[7] *Foote*, 14 *Gerard Alexander*[7] *Foote*.

11 LUDWELL[7] ALEXANDER FOOTE, born April 30, 1831, in Fauquier county, Va., married August 23, 1855, Susanna Pearson Stuart, born April 10, 1832, in Kentucky, daughter of Dr. Charles Stuart and his wife, Katherine Brown. They had issue, 15 *Edwin Stuart*[8] *Foote*, 16 *Preston Work*[8] *Foote*, 17 *Elizabeth Massie*[8] *Foote*, 18 *Gerard Alexander*[8] *Foote*, 19 *Arthur Wallace*[8] *Foote*, 20 *Eleanor Lee*[8] *Foote*, 21 *Nannie Anderson*[8] *Foote*.

15 EDWIN STUART[8] FOOTE, born February 27, 1858, married March 16, 1880, Anna Henderson, daughter of Peyton J. and Nannie Henderson. They have issue, (1) Grace Foote, (2) Cecilia Tyler Foote, (3) Roberta Foote, (4) Ernest H. Foote.

16 PRESTON WORK[8] FOOTE, born September 27, 1859, married August 1, 1880, Ada Cox, daughter of John and Elizabeth Cox. They have issue, (1) Junius Alexander Foote, (2) Preston C. Foote, (3) Everett W. Foote, (4) Ada May Foote.

17 ELIZABETH MASSIE[8] FOOTE, born September 16, 1861, married October 26, 1880, Virgil G. Babbage, son of John C. and Elvira Babbage. They have issue, (1) Taylor F. Babbage, (2) Wallace F. Babbage, (3) Clara Allen Babbage, died infant; (4) Jennie L. Babbage, died in infancy; (5) Edwin Stuart Babbage, (6) Virgil A. Babbage, (7) Ludwell Alexander Foote Babbage, died infant; (8) Eldred Allen Babbage, (9) Tula Daniel Babbage.

18 GERARD ALEXANDER[8] FOOTE, born June 2, 1863, married August 2, 1883, Anna Cox, daughter of John and Elizabeth Cox. They have issue, (1) Edwin Cox Foote, (2) Susan Elizabeth Foote, (3) Emma C. Foote, (4) Bertha Lee Foote.

19 ARTHUR WALLACE[8] FOOTE, born July 10, 1865, married September 4, 1892, Martha W. Gross, daughter of Abram and Eliza Gross. They have issue, (1) Eva Foote, (2) Pelham Foote, (3) Mary E. Foote, (4) Percy B. Foote.

20 ELEANOR LEE[8] FOOTE, born September 27, 1868, married August 9, 1892, Robert V. Board, son of Judge Milton and Susan Board. They have issue, (1) Ludwell Milton Board, (2) Irene Board, (3) R. V. Board, (4) Mary Stuart Board.

21 NANNIE ANDERSON[8] FOOTE, born November 26, 1871, *married first,* H. W. Gross, November 15, 1892. Had one child, (1) Arline M. Gross. Married secondly August 2, 1894, Marion Ross, son of David M. and Dorcas Ross. They have issue, (1) Susan F. Ross, (2) Mary Elton Ross.

12 VIRGINIUS[7] FOOTE, born April 10, 1833, married Anne Woolfolk, and died without issue September 5, 1887.

13 ANN TAYLOR[7] FOOTE, born July 18, 1837, married June 27, 1864, in Louisville, Ky., John Alexander Anderson, who was born in Washington county, Pa., June 26, 1834, died in Liverpool, England, May 18, 1892; elected to Congress from the first district of Kansas in 1878, and served continuously to March 4, 1890. March 4, 1890, appointed consul-general to Cairo, Egypt. Ann Taylor Foote (Anderson) died November 22, 1885. They had issue, 22 *John Byers*[8] *Anderson,* 23 *William Caldwell*[8] *Anderson,* 24 *Cecil Gerard*[8] *Anderson.*

22 JOHN BYERS[8] ANDERSON, born in Germantown, Pa., October 4, 1865, married June 6, 1888, in Manhattan, Kan., Joe Ferguson, born July 29, 1866. They have issue, (1) John Alexander Anderson, Jr., born May 4, 1890, died January 12, 1892; (2) Harrison Rea Anderson, born January 24, 1893; (3) Beverly Caldwell Anderson, born August 13, 1895; (4) Mary Anderson, born January 22, 1898.

23 WILLIAM CALDWELL[8] ANDERSON, born Junction City, Kan., November 9, 1872.

24 CECIL GERARD[8] ANDERSON, born August 27, 1880.

14 GERARD ALEXANDER[7] FOOTE, born ——, 1840, died January 8, 1864. Enlisted 1860 in First Missouri Infantry, C. S. A.; wounded at the fight at Champion Hills; lost his hand at Kennesaw Mountain; was shot through the lungs at the battle of Franklin, Tenn.; died in hospital af the wound. Entered as private; was promoted for "gallant and meritorious conduct in action" to be second lieutenant of his regiment.

3 JUNIUS BRUTUS[6] ALEXANDER, born in Prince William county, Va., December 25, 1814, died in New York city January 9, 1893. Married, December 22, 1836, Lucy Fitzhugh Dade, daughter of Gen. Lawrence Taliaferro Dade and Ann Mayo. She was born June 8, 1816, at "Powhatan," on the James river, and died in St. Louis, Mo., January 15, 1864. They had issue: 25 *Ellen Lee*[7] *Alexander,* 26 *Anita Mayo*[7] *Alexander,* 27 *Lawrence Dade*[7] *Alexander,* 28 *Ludwell Brooke*[7] *Alexander,* 29 *Welcome T.*[7] *Alexander,* 30 *Armistead Mason*[7] *Alexander,* 31 *Ernest Hopkins*[7] *Alexander,* 32 *Francis Dade*[7] *Alexander,* 33 *Lucy Fitzhugh*[7] *Alexander,* 34 *Elizabeth Henry*[7] *Alexander.*

25 ELLEN LEE[7] ALEXANDER, born February 8, 1839, married, May 2, 1867, John Henry Fitzhugh Mayo, of Richmond, Va.; born June, 1827; died April, 1894; son of Robert Atkinson Mayo and Sarah Taliaferro. Served in Fifteenth Virginia Cavalry, C. S. A., and as commissary under General Stevenson at Mobile, with rank of major. They had no children.

26 ANITA MAYO[7] ALEXANDER, born February 14, 1841, married October 22, 1862, James P. McAfee, of Kentucky. They had issue: (1) Jennie Moore[8] McAfee, born December 8, 1863; married, January 5, 1887, William B. Bates, of Tennessee. No children. (2) Lucy Dade[8] McAfee, born March 8, 1866; married, February 24, 1892, L. D. Brewer, of Harrodsburg, Ky. They have issue: Junius Alexander Brewer, born May —, 1894,

died in infancy; Lawrence Condit Brewer, born December 2, 1895; Robert Darland Brewer, born July 25, 1901. (3) Ellen Fitzhugh[8] McAfee, born March 23, 1868; married, May 13, 1891, Robert Lee Courtney. (4) Mary McAfee[8], born August 20, 1870. Unmarried.

27 LAWRENCE DADE[7] ALEXANDER, born May 12, 1843; married, June 12, 1866, Orline St. John, daughter of Newton St. John and Maria J. Pope, of Mobile, Ala. They have issue: (1) St. John[8] Alexander, born in New York city, April 9, 1867; married, October 23, 1895, Eugenie Louise Leonard; (2) Clinton[8] Alexander, born in New Rochelle, N. Y., August 27, 1868 (died in infancy); (3) Orline[8] Alexander, born at Clifton, S. I., November 6, 1870; (4) Ernest Alexander, born Staten Island, September 27, 1872 (died in infancy); (5) Lucy[8] Alexander, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., April 3, 1874; married, November 17, 1896, Edward A. Whistler Everett; two children; (6) Lawrence Dade[8] Alexander, born in New York city, September 7, 1878.

28 LUDWELL BROOKE[7] ALEXANDER, born July 21, 1845, died June 25, 1868. Unmarried.

29 WELCOME T.[7] ALEXANDER, M. D., born February 4, 1848; married, October 15, 1879, Aimee Gabrielle Thayer. They have issue: (1) Ludwell Brooke[8] Alexander, born December 25, 1880; (2) Aimee Gabrielle[8] Alexander, born August 15, 1882; (3) Lee Francis[8], born August 22, 1888.

30 ARMISTEAD MASON[7] ALEXANDER, born May 12, 1850; died May 16, 1889. Married —— Virginia E. Norton, of Lexington, Ky.

31 ERNEST HOPKINS[7] ALEXANDER, born September 13, 1852; died March 1, 1855.

32 FRANCIS DADE[7] ALEXANDER, born March 7, 1855. Unmarried.

33 LUCY FITZHUGH[7] ALEXANDER, born August 10, 1857, died September 7, 1858.

34 ELIZABETH HENRY[7] ALEXANDER, born October 21, 1860, died November 4, 1860.

(To be Continued.)

CLOPTON FAMILY.

(*See articles on this family, V., p. 80; X., 54.*)

1 WILLIAM[1] CLOPTON (born 1655, died before 1733), constable of Hampton Parish, in York county, and clerk of St. Peter's Church, New Kent; had by Anne Booth, his wife (daughter of Robert Booth, and widow of Thomas Dennett), five children, "two daughters and three sons:" 2 Anne, to whom her father made a gift in 1683; married Nicholas Mills. 3 Elizabeth, to whom her father made a gift in 1683; married William Walker January 19, 1713, and, secondly, Alexander Moss, of New Kent and Cumberland counties. She was living in 1733. 4 *Robert,* 5 *William,* 6 *Walter.*

4 ROBERT[2] CLOPTON (William[1]) married, first, Sarah Scott, December 18, 1711. She died October 24, 1719, after which Robert Clopton married, secondly, Mary ——, who was his administratrix in 1755 (Charles City county records). Issue by first wife: 7 Bertha, born August 19, 1712; 8 daughter, born July, 1714; 9 Margaret, born April 8, 1717. Issue by second wife, 10 Frances, born February 2, 1722–'23; 11 William, born November 11, 1725; 12 *Robert*[3], born July 28, 1728.

5 WILLIAM[2] CLOPTON (William[1]) married Joyce Wilkinson, daughter of George Wilkinson, on January 27, 1718–'19, and had issue, 13 *Waldegrave,* born November 19, 1719; 14 Anne, who married William Divers, born January 16, 1720–'21; 15 *William,* born February 2, 1721–'22; 16 George, born January 14, 1723–'24. There is preserved a deed from John Bacon, of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent county, yeoman, to William Clopton, Jr., yeoman, of same parish, and county, dated 22 July, 1710. The signature of Bacon is attested by a wax seal of the Clopton arms.

6 WALTER[2] CLOPTON (William[1]) married September 4, 1711, Mary Jarratt, aunt of Rev. Devereux Jarratt,* the eminent Episcopal minister, and had issue, 17 Anne, born July 3, 1712;

* Robert[1] Jarratt, grandfather of Rev. Devereux Jarratt, was born in Essex street, London, and by Mary, his wife (born in Ireland), had: (1) Robert, baptized in New Kent, August 16, 1698; (2) Devereux; (3) Mary, married Walter Clopton. "Mr. Robert Jarratt died January 21, 1709," and his wife died March 31, 1707. Robert[2] Jarratt, who was a highly respected carpenter, married Sarah Bradley, daughter of Joseph Bradley, of Charles City county, and had issue: (1) Robert[3], born December 26, 1724; (2) Archelaus[3], born January 5, 1725–'6; (3)

18, child born November 19, 1714; 19 Mary, born October 29, 1716; 20 Walter, born March 24, 1720; 21 (probably died without issue); 21 Robert, born June 4, 1725; 22 Devereux, born August 30, 1727; 23 Margaret, born September 9, 1729; 24 Naomi, born January 11, 1735; 25 Walter, born February 18, 1740–'41. So far, the parish register (which is mutilated), but 26 *Benjamin* Clopton was probably another son of 4 Walter[2] Clopton and Mary Jarratt. He married in June, 1755, Agnes Morgan.

13 WALDEGRAVE[3] CLOPTON (William[2], William[1]) married Unity Alford, born 16 December, 1724, daughter of John and Grace Alford, and had issue, 27 Waldegrave, born November 11, 1755; probably other children. The *Richmond Enquirer* contains a notice of the death of Dr. Waldegrave Clopton, a native of Virginia, on November 8, 1832, in Laurens county, Ga. In the *Enquirer* for February 26, 1822, is notice of a chancery suit in Louisa county between William Brown vs. James B. Clopton, Ann W. and Archibald Thomson her husband, Waldegrave Clopton, Patrick Clopton, Miller Clopton, Thomas Clopton, Mary T. and Jessie Yarbrough her husband, Margaret and Winston Harwood her husband, David R. Clopton and William Clopton, an infant, representatives of Waldegrave Clopton, Sr., deceased, and Miller Brown in his own right, and as executor of James B. Brown. To this branch doubtless belonged Judge David Clopton, of the Supreme Court of Alabama.

15 WILLIAM[3] CLOPTON (William[2], William[1]) resided in Hanover county, and married Elizabeth (Dorral) Ford, sister of Rev. Reuben Ford, a Baptist minister, and had issue, 26 Robert[4], of Cumberland county (eldest son), will dated April 17, 1783, proved April 22, 1793; died without issue. 27 Hon. *John*[4] *Clopton*, born in St. Peter's Parish, New Kent, February 7, 1756; 28 *George*[4], 29 *Reuben*[4], 30 Anne Lane, married Elisha Meredith, of Hanover; 31 Sarah, married Robert Ellyson, and had Anne Clopton Ellyson, who married, first, William Lightfoot, of Charles City; second, John Colgin.

Susannah, born November 16, 1727, married Absalom Meanley, of New Kent; (4) Joseph[3]; (5) DEVEREUX[3], born January 6, 1732–'3, minister of Bath parish, Dinwiddie county, who wrote an interesting account of his life. The name Devereux was given in honor of Robert Devereux, Earl of Essex. See *Campbell's History of Virginia*, p. 563.

27 HON. JOHN[4] CLOPTON (William[3], William[2], William[1]) married May 15, 1784, Sarah Bacon, daughter of Edmund Bacon, of New Kent, and had issue, 30 (Judge) John Bacon, who married Maria G. Foster, and had issue, (1) John B, (2) Sarah Jane, married David Pulliam; (3) Adelaide, (4) Katherine, (5) Anne, (6) Francis Bacon, married Mary Boyd; (7) Nannie, married John C. Nichols, of Georgia; (8) Joyce, married Charles M. Wallace; (9) John C., died infant; (10) (Judge) William Izzard, married, first, Alice Baird, second, Minnie Vaiden; (11) Walter, died infant; (12) Charlotte, unmarried. 31 William Edmund[5], who married Mary Apperson, and had two sons, (1) William Edmund, deceased; (2) Dr. John Clopton, deceased, late assistant physician at the Eastern Hospital for the Insane, Williamsburg, Va.

28 GEORGE[4] CLOPTON (William[3], William[2], William[1]) married and had issue, (1) William D. Clopton, (2) Elizabeth, married Nathaniel Hill; (3) Mary L.

29 REV. REUBEN[4] CLOPTON (William[3], William[2], William[1]) was, at his death, in 1795, established as a minister on a glebe in King William county. He married January 25, 1784, Elizabeth Hales, daughter of John and Elizabeth Hales, and had issue 36 Elizabeth H., 37 *William Hales,* born September 29, 1787; 38 Reuben, 39 Samuel.

37 WILLIAM HALES[5] CLOPTON (son of Rev. Reuben[4] Clopton) married Avery G. Smith April 6, 1806; left seven children, of whom James A. Clopton, of Huntsville, Ala., was one. He was born in Alabama June 10, 1817, died March 4, 1896. He was father of William H. Clopton, U. S. attorney of St. Louis, Mo., in 1897.

26 BENJAMIN[3] CLOPTON (Walter[2] Clopton) married, in June, 1755, Agnes Morgan (marriage bond at Goochland C. H.). There is a deed in Cumberland county, dated October 27, 1760, which shows that Abraham Michaux made his will May 13, 1717, and had issue Jacob, John Paul, James, Magdalene, Susanna, Olave Judith, who married Anthony Morgan after death of testator. Said Morgan had since departed this life, leaving issue Elizabeth, wife of John Minter and Agnes, wife of Benjamin Clopton. Issue of Benjamin Clopton and Agnes, his wife: 40 Walter, born December 26, 1756; 41 Elizabeth, born May 5, 1760; 42 Susanna, born July 23, 1760; 43 Olave Judith, born

July 5, 1762; 44 Mary, born April 27, 1764; 45 Ben Michaux, born August 19, 1768; 46 *Anthony,* born June 28, 1770 (Goochland county Register); 47 Agnes.

46 ANTHONY[4] CLOPTON (Benjamin[3], Walter[2], William[1]) moved to Tennessee, where he married Rhoda Hoggatt, near Nashville, Tenn., on May 24, 1804. She was born in Buckingham county, Va., December 23, 1785; died in Tipton county, Tenn., November 23, 1831. She was daughter of John Hoggatt and his first wife, Agnes Watkins. John Hoggatt's second wife was Diana Sandifer. He was born November 20, 1750, and died in Tennessee July 28, 1824. Issue of Anthony Clopton and Rhoda Hoggatt, four sons and five daughters. (1) John Hoggatt, born in Virginia April 23, 1805; married, March 17, 1830, Matilda Caroline Drake, born February 10, 1813 (daughter of John Briton Drake, of Tennessee). He died August 31, 1855. She died June 6, 1865. They were parents of Col. William C. Clopton, now living in New York, who was the youngest of ten children. (2) Benjamin Michaux, (3) William Anthony, (4) James Wilford, (5) Agnes Watkins Morgan, (6) Evelina Whitlock, (7) Eliza Hoggatt, (8) Virginia, (9) Mary. All deceased.

12 ROBERT[3] CLOPTON (Robert[2], William[1]) married Frances ——, and had issue, (1) Robert, born February 26, 1735; (2) Abner, born July 14, 1757; (3) John, (4) Nancy, twin of John, born November 4, 1760; (5) Sarah Hewlett Clopton, born July 22, 1768.

William Clopton and Cassandra, his wife, had issue, (1) Mary, born November 13, 1737; (2) Walter, born April 29, 1739 (St. Peter's Parish register, New Kent county). This William Clopton must have been the child numbered 18 of 6 Walter[2] Clopton, who was born November 19, 1714, but whose name is lost from the register. Walter, his son, was probably the Walter Clopton mentioned in Taylor's *Baptists of Virginia* as father of Elder William Clopton, who was born in 1761 in New Kent county, taught the common school branches and apprenticed to a wheelwright. Before the age of twenty-one he married Elizabeth Clark. He was clerk of the First Baptist church in Charles City county, its deacon and pastor. He died January 18, 1816, leaving six children, one of whom, Elder James Clopton, succeeded him in his pastoral duties.

Elder James Clopton was born January 5, 1782, and Martha

Winfree, his wife, on July 15, 1789. They were married August 5, 1807. Issue: (1) William Henry Clopton, born November 28, 1810; married, first, Elizabeth Brumley, daughter of William Brumley, of New Kent, on November 28, 1833, and had issue, (1) Mary, who married Dr. Edward Willcox; (2) (Rev.) William H. Clopton, still living. He married, secondly, in 1849, Lucretia Roberts, of Hampton, daughter of Zerubabel Roberts and Margaret Trower, his wife (both of the Eastern Shore). She still survives in Charles City county. William H. Clopton was a neighbor and intimate friend, in Charles City county, of President John Tyler, who highly esteemed him for his strong natural sense and conversational powers. (2) Samuel Cornelius Clopton, born January 7, 1816; married Keziah F. Turpin, April 14, 1816. (3) James Chappell Clopton, born November 25, 1813; married Mary Ann Cottrell, of New Kent, November 2, 1842, and had issue William Abner Clopton, born July 25, 1843. (4) Frances Clopton, born December 26, 1817. (5) John Christian Clopton, born December 16, 1819, married Marietta B. Thompson on January 29, 1846. (6) Mary Ann Clopton, born September 9, 1822. (7) Martha Mildred Clopton, born July 12, 1824; married John Henry Christian October 6, 1846. (8) Mary Susan Clopton, born July 12, 1824.

Among the students who took A. B. at William and Mary College in 1841 was James A. C. Clopton, son of James Clopton, of New Kent. He was born in 1813. (College register.)

In 1761 Waldegrave Clopton, of New Kent, and Unity, his wife, leased to George Clopton, of Henrico, 100 acres. (Henrico county records.)

William and Eliza Clopton had issue, Robert Wentworth Clopton, born September 24, 1759. Was this William Clopton 11 William[3] Clopton, son of 21 Robert[2] Clopton?

Dr. James C. Clopton, of Essex county, married Juliet, daughter of Archibald Ritchie, of Essex, in 1827.

Sarah Ann, daughter of the late John Clopton, of New Kent, married in 1824 John H. Foster, of Richmond.

NOTES.

Richard Clopton married Mary Davis (both of Goochland), September 16, 1759, and had daughter, Susannah, born June 27, 1760. (Goochland parish register.)

William Clopton, who married Mary, orphan of Thomas Alday, acknowledges receipt of her estate, August 3, 1767. (Henrico county records.)

THE WILL OF 26 ROBERT[4] CLOPTON.

In the name of God amen, I Robert Clopton of Cumberland County, being sick and weak, but of sound & perfect mind and memory thanks be to Almighty God for the same do make and ordain this to be my last will and testament in manner and form following, to wit: Item I give and bequeath to my Brother Reubin Clopton all my land I have in Cumberland county to him and his heirs forever. Item. my will and desire is that all the rest of my land lying & being in the counties of Prince Edward, Albemarle and Amherst be Equally divided between my brothers John Clopton, George Clopton & my two sisters Anne Lane Meridith and Sarah Clopton, to them and their heirs forever. Item. I give to my loving mother her choice of Two of my horses during her natural life and at her death one to my sister Anne & the other to my sister Sarah, my sister Anne to have choice, and all the rest and residue of my estate, be it what kind and quality so ever, I give to be equally divided between my three brothers John, George and Reubin & and my two sisters Anne & Sarah to them and their heirs forever, and lastly I nominate and appoint my loving brothers George Clopton & Reubin Clopton my whole & sole Executors of this my last Will & Testament. In Witness whereof I have set my hand and affixed my seal this 17th day of April 1783

ROBERT CLOPTON (L S)

In presence of John Brown, Nicholas Peay, Mary Parish, William Clopton Senr.

At a court held for Cumberland county the 22nd day of April 1793, This last Will & Testament of Robert Clopton deceased was exhibited in Court & proved by William Clopton Senr. & John Brown, two of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

And at a Court held for Cumberland County the 24th day of June 1793.

On the motion of Reubin Clopton one of the Executors named in the above will certificate is granted him for obtaining protest thereof in due form whereupon he with his securities entered into bond, conditions according to law.

Teste, A. Sandefur D. C. A Copy Atteste A. Sandefur, D. C.

'MEMORANDUM OF 15 WILLIAM[3] CLOPTON, OF HANOVER.

Memorandum, That whereas my son, Robert Clopton, Hath made, and is about to make, Improvements on my lands, in Cumberland County, whereon he now lives and, I have not made any conveyance to my said son for the said lands, I William Clopton of Hanover County do therefore bond my self, my heirs, and assistant, to pay for all such Improvements, unless I should make my said son, a Deed for the said Lands, or Devise it to him, by my last Will and Testament. and in Either of these Cases, if the conveyance to him is made, there is to be nothing paid to my said son, for any Improvements, which he hath made, or

shall hereafter make, As Witness whereof I have set my hand and Seal this 8th day of July 1791. Wm Clopton (Seal)

Samuel Meredith
Elisha Meredith

ORPHANS OF 29 REV. REUBEN[4] CLOPTON.

Cumberland October Term 1796 (24th)

Ordered that Betsy Clopton be appointed Guardian to Betsy Hales Clopton, William Hales Clopton, Samuel Hales Clopton and Reubin Ford Clopton Orphans of Reubin Clopton decd who entered into bond with Security according to Law.

A Copy Teste *Tsch. Woodson D. C.*

[The above papers are copied from papers filed in suit of *Clopton vs. Clopton,* clerk's office, Williamsburg.]

ENGLISH CLOPTONS.

William Clopton, the emigrant to Virginia, transmitted to his descendants the names William, Walter and Waldegrave, as well as the coat-of-arms current in the family of Cloptons of Warwickshire and Suffolk. Some of these Cloptons emigrated to New England. Walter Clopton came to Massachusetts in 1630, and Thomasine was second wife of John Winthrop.

Wm. Clopton, of Clopton Hall, in Wickham Brook, *temp.* Henry I., was the progenitor, through Walter, William, Walter and William, of Walter Clopton, living 1298, who married Alice, daughter of Warren Fitz Hugh, and had Sir William, of Hawkested, and Sir Thomas, who died in 1382. The latter married Catherine, daughter of W. Milde, of Clare, and had William, of Long Melford, who died 4th August, 1446. William married Margery, daughter of Elias Francis, and had John, of Kentwell, who was sheriff of Suffolk, 1452, and married Alice, daughter of Robert Darey, of Malden, in Essex.

John and Alice Clopton had Sir William, of Melford, who by his third wife, Thomasine, daughter of Thomas Knyvet, of Stanway, had Richard, of Melford and Groton.

This Richard married Margery, daughter of W. Playters, of Sotterly, and had William; Richard; Mary, who married —— King; Frances, who married Martin Bowes; Elizabeth, who married Nicholas Hobart; Julian, who married —— Throgmorton; Thomasine married Thomas Aldham and Thomas Keghley; and Emma married George Smith.

William Clopton, eldest son, of Castleton in Groton, 1636, married Margaret, daughter of Edward Waldegrave, of Lawford, County Essex, and had (1) William, married Alice, daughter of Edmund D'Oyley; (2) Walter, married Margaret Mateston; (3) Waldegrave, married Elizabeth Wincott; (4) Anne, married John Mateston; (5) Bridget, married John Sampson; (6) Thomasine, married John Winthrop, Governor of Massachusetts; (7) Mary, married George Jenney; (8) Margery, married T. Dogget; (9) Elizabeth, married George Cocke. (*New England Hist. and Gen. Register*, XVIII., p. 184.)

I think it probable that William Clopton, the emigrant to Virginia, was the issue of one of the matches indicated above.

HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL NOTES.

BACON–HOBSON.—It is stated in Vol. X., p. 270, that 22 John[4] Bacon (John[3], John[2], Edmund[1]) married Agnes Hobson, daughter of Nicholas Hobson, of Lunenburg county, Va., son of Matthew Hobson, of Henrico. This is an error. It was 25 *William[4] Bacon* (brother of 22 John[4] Bacon), who married Agnes Hobson. He "was born January 29, 1732; departed this life the 25th of September, 1817." "Agnes Hobson, his wife, was born July 4, 1740, and died on the 6th of December, 1819." (Bible of William Hobson Bacon.) The children of William Bacon and Agnes Hobson were (1) Frances Bacon, married Thomas Carr; (2) Nicholas, (3) Parkes, (4) William Hobson, (5) Mary, married King, whose daughter Sarah married De Graffenreidt; (6) Susan, married Wright; (7) Rebecca, married Baysfield, and (8) Priddy, married Offett. (Letter of Mrs. Jane E. Martin, of Columbus, Ga.) 22 John[4] Bacon married Obedience Hobson, another daughter of Nicholas Hobson, and had issue, (1) Edmund, married Miss Brace; (2) John, married Eliza Ruffin; (3) Mary, who married Mr. Glasscock; (4) Agnes, married Mr. Pannell; (5) William, married Lucy Ware (sister of the grandfather of Mrs. Jane E. Martin, who sends this information.) The will of Nicholas Hobson, dated May 25, 1758, and proved December 5, 1758, in Brunswick county, Va., names sons John, Nicholas, Matthew and William Hobson, daughters Obedience Bacon, Agnes Bacon, Sarah Hobson, Margrate Hobson, Elizabeth Bugg. Makes son John Hobson, Edward Goode, and wife Agnes Hobson exors.

The will of John Hobson, who died in the Parish of St. Paul, Georgia (copied from Record of Wills, A, page 243, office of Secretary of State, Georgia), dated 28 October, 1767, was proved January 6, 1768. It names mother Agnes Gillom, brothers Matthew, Nicholas and William Hobson, and sisters Elizabeth Bugg, Mary Bilboa, Obedience Bacon, Sarah Hobson, Margaret Hobson, and Agnes Bacon. Makes brothers Matthew and Nicholas Hobson and Richard Gillom exors. Witnessed by Nicho Wade, John Bacon, George Jackson Powell.

A Bible is preserved in which there is the entry, "Sherwood Bugg married Elizabeth Hopson" (Hobson). As already seen, Obedience Bugg, their daughter, married James Martin. The following entries in the Bible relate to her sister, Agnes Hopson

Bugg: "Married at Augusta Ga. May 19th, 1775 at the home of her sister Obedience Martin, by Rev. Samuel Marsh. Agnes Hopson Bugg to James Simms." Births: Children of James Simms and Agnes Hopson Bugg—Firstborn, James, born December 22, 1780, one week and died; Sherwood Bugg, born November 9, 1782, lived three months; James Moore, born August 28, 1786; Mary, born April 4, 1788; George, born October 18, 1790; Ann Hopson, born November 10, 1794; Richard Hopson, born March 2, 1797. Died: At sea, Richard Simms and wife, Elizabeth Moore, July 8, 1829; Elizabeth Agnes Simms, aged 14, March 30, 1872; Elsie Pearson Simms, aged 93, February 9, 1885.

The following is from a letter of Richard Pearson Simms, 81 years old: "As I told you before, my father was Richard Hopson Simms, and he married Miss Elizabeth Moore, whose mother was Agnes Bugg, daughter of James Bugg and Sarah Grant; her father was Mathew Moore. Mr. Moore died at Aunt Elsie's house when I was about 16 years old. He was my grandfather, and from him I inherited my Nashville home, that was burned down."

A STATE UNIVERSITY.—Rev. J. Madison wrote to Hon. James Madison Nov. 12, 1794, from Williamsburg: "About two years past, Mr. Jefferson proposed to me the scheme of establishing an University for this state, in some central Position upon a liberal & extensive Plan. He observed, that he should probably be in y^{e} succeeding assembly, & that his primary object w^{d} be to procure such an establishment. But, when at his House, in Sep^{r}. last, the subject was revived, he said, that he had abjured public Business of any kind; & of course, never expected to be again in y^{e} Virg^{a}. Legislature, but w^{d}. most readily cooperate with others in digesting the Plan for an University which he had still much at Heart. He observed, that you also had thoughts of retiring from Congress, & might probably become a member of our Legislature;—that, in such a case, the Plan w^{d}. be as likely to succeed under your Patronage as his own.—Two Questions then I shall take y^{e} Liberty to state, upon y^{e} supposition, that you may retire from Congress. Will you give your aid in perfecting the plan?—Will you, when it is perfected, become its Patron & advocate in y^{e} Virg^{a}. Legislature?"

MUMFORD AND MUNFORD.—The tombstone in Christ church-

yard is to the memory of *Capt. George Mumford* (not Munford). (See QUARTERLY X., p. 107.) His grandfather, Thomas Mumford, came to Rhode Island from England about 1650, and married Sarah Sherman. Capt. George Mumford had an elder brother, Thomas Mumford, whose portrait is preserved by his great-great-great-grandson, Edward Winslow Paige, of New York.

There was a Thomas Mumford, who went to Virginia in the first supply, and was on two voyages with John Smith that year. He returned to England, and was one of the adventurers of the Second Virginia Company, and paid in twenty pounds.

These New England *Mumfords* were very prominent people, but no relations to the Virginia *Munfords*. The latter seem to trace to JAMES[1] MUNFORD, who in 1639 patented land on the south side of James river, in Prince George county. In 1704 Robert[2] Munford patented the same land, which is pretty strong evidence that he was James Munford's son. He married, in 1701, Martha Kennon, daughter of Col. Richard Kennon, of Conjurèr's Neck, in Chesterfield county, Va. Colonel Munford was a vestryman of Bristol Parish, Prince George county, and died about 1735. Issue: (1) (Major) James[3] Munford, to whom, calling him "son," Col. Robert Munford made a deed in Prince George county for 405 acres, patented by said Munford and John Anderson as copartners in 1727; (2) (Col.) Robert[3] Munford, who married Anne Bland (see Slaughter's *Bristol Parish* for the account of his descendants); (3) Edward[3], born November 11, 1726.

Major James Munford, who is pleasantly mentioned in Col. William Byrd's *Land of Eden*, had issue by Elizabeth his wife, (1) Martha, born 29 September, 1728; (2) James, born September 16, 1732; (3) Susanna, born March 29, 1734.

In Abingdon Parish register, Edward Munford had by Mary his wife, (1) Edward, baptized July 15, 1685; (2) Daniel, baptized October 22, 1687. Joseph Munford, of Abingdon Parish, had Thomas Munford, born January 13, 1719–'20; married Sarah Booker, daughter of George Booker, December 22, 1744. In Charles City county, Jeffrey Munford's will was proved in 1737. He was probably father of William Green Munford, a prominent citizen of Charles City county.

MACON.—Judge Charles Alston Cooke, of the Supreme Court of North Carolina, writes as follows in correction of page 276, Vol. X., of QUARTERLY: "On page 277 it states 'Hon. Nathaniel

Macon was the son of a Gideon Macon and Priscilla Jones his wife, daughter of Robert Jones and Abigail Sugun. Robert Jones was an officer,' &c. Now then, it was *Edward* Jones (not Robert) who was the father of Priscilla; and Abigail 'Sugan' (not 'Sugun'). Robert was the *son* of *Edward* and Abigail. I have a copy of the will of Edward Jones, and obtain my information from it, as well as 'family information.' The will was probated in 1752, in Granville county (that part in which he lived and died; afterwards, in 1763, became Bute, and in 1779, Warren)."

"And in naming the executors of Gideon Macon, you omit the name of his son-in-law, John Alston, the husband of his daughter Ann. I hope you will make these corrections for the sake of accuracy in our family history. My interest in this matter is due to the fact that I am descended from two of the daughters of Priscilla, who was the daughter of Edward (not Robert) Jones."

SYME FAMILY.—Martha I. Goddin, wife of Adolphus Goddin, one of the heirs of Cole Digges, of Hanover, who was an heir of Capt. Edward Digges, certified that Cole Digges, of Hanover, left only two children, George P. Digges and Frances C. Syme, who was Frances C. Digges. George P. Digges left a widow, Malinda Digges, and five children, Lucy Ann, Sarah, David, Mary, Georgella. Frances C. Syme left only two children, to-wit: Martha I. Goddin and Margaret F. Hoge. A letter of Mr. John Syme Hogue, of Charleston, W. Va., September 24, 1895, states that Frances Cole Digges, the mother of his mother, married John Meriwether Syme, who was a son of Col. Nicholas Syme, of Newcastle, Hanover county, who was a son of Col. John Syme.

In a suit in Hening & Munford, Vol. I., 350, *Nelson* vs. *Suddarth,* it is stated that John Syme, the elder, married Mildred Meriwether, only daughter of Nicholas Meriwether, deceased, and his sole heiress. Said Nicholas Meriwether made an entry for land in Goochland and Albemarle, but he dying in the year 1741, his widow married Dr. Thomas Walker, who obtained it for his step-daughter Mildred Meriwether August 28, 1746. Said Mildred died in 1754, leaving three children, of whom John Syme, the younger, was eldest son and heir. John Syme, Jr., who was born in 1752, died in 1793, leaving John Syme, his son, and Mildred Syme, his daughter, who married William Cochran,

John[1] Syme, Sr., the emigrant, died about 1731 = Sarah, daughter of Isaac and Mary Dabney Winston. She married 2dly Col. John Henry, and had Patrick Henry, the orator. In 1731 she petitioned the Council for pay for the services of her husband, Col. Syme, who died while laying out the boundary of Hanover and Louisa.

John[2] Syme, born about 1729, married about 1750. = Mildred Meriwether, dau. of Nicholas Meriwether, Jr., by his wife, Mildred Thornton, who mar. 2dly Dr. Thomas Walker.

John[3] Syme = Miss Johnson? Born 1752. d. 1793.

Nicholas[3] = of New Castle.

Sarah[3] = Col. Samuel Jordan Cabell b. Nov. 5 1760 d. May 15, 1814.

John[4] | Mildred = William Cochran.

John Meriwether[4] Syme = Frances Cole Digges.

QUERIES.—(1) Will some one, who has access to a Claiborne genealogy, please tell me if *Elizabeth* Claiborne, prior to 1730, married a Ralph Crawford first, and Henry Anderson second? Henry Anderson married a widow of Ralph Crawford, and had a son Claiborne Anderson, high sheriff of Chesterfield county.

(2) Who was the wife of Thomas Watkins (died 1760), of Swift Creek, Powhatan county, Va.?—*Mrs. Jennie M. Cunningham, Belle Vernon, Pa.*

The Genealogical History of Walkers and Allied Families, begun some ten years ago, is now in press. The work contains records and biographical sketches of prominent members of the following collateral families:

Abernathy, Bates, Bernard, Bryan, Brown, Campbell, Coalter, Crawford, Hays, Hindman, Inman, Kelso, Logan, Moore, Morrison, McPheeters, McKamy, Michaels, McCrosky, Patterson, Polk, Rutherford, Smith, Stuart, Scott, Still, Taylor, Workman, Wyne, Warnock, and many others.

The book will contain about 900 pages, nearly sixty illustrations, and will be well indexed. For further particulars, inquire of the author.—*Mrs. E. S. White,* 616 *E. Thirty-sixth Street, Kansas City, Mo.*

LEWIS.—See page 39. That the wife of Howell Lewis, of Granville county, N. C., was *Isabella* Willis is shown by a deed on record there from Howell Lewis and wife Isabella to John Johnson, dated 1767, Book H, p. 283. The will of Howell Lewis, Jr., is also on record there, and names wife Betsy, father-in-law Robert Coleman, father Howell Lewis, Sr., and wife Betsy.

William and Mary College
Quarterly Historical Magazine.

Vol. XI. OCTOBER, 1902. No. 2.

EXTRACTS FROM THE RECORDS OF SURRY COUNTY.

How Mrs. Mills[1] Ill-treated Mr. Dennis. 1663.

Worthy ffriend Mr Dennis my Respects prsented to you Sr I would entreate you to doe me the favour as to come down to me & doe me a little worke for my occassions are very urgent at present & for your paines I will requite you wth it along wth you. Hopeing you will not fayle in comeing wth what expedition you can I remaine your very Loueing friend, in expectation of your good compa.

July 1663 Signed Fortune Mills.[1]

Record: 7th July, 1663.

Hee went upon this note & was by her & others Miserably whipt, Anoynted wth stinkeing palm oyle all over his Body &c.

Submission of Bacon's Followers.

Wee whose names are hereunto subscribed haveing heard & read his Majties Gracious & most surpassing acts of Pardon & mercy extended by his Royall & most compassionate favour to us his distressed subjects of this late disloyall & Rebellious colony, whose Genll destructions haue in soe great a measure Jnvolved the most parte of ye seduced People of this country with the guilt of it that wee in a right true & humble sense & acknowledgmt. of our owne Demeritts & his Majties Royall Pitty & Compassion offered & declared to his subjects soe repenting & submitting themselves as by his Majties is most Justly enjoyned them Doe wth all humilitie & earnestness Implore & lay hold on to his Majties most gracious acts of Pardon aforesaid, And being heartily ready to comply with & ꝑform those most due & reasonable Condicons wch may and doe Intitle us to the benefitt thereof,

Doe most humbly & submissively through ourselves at his Majᵗⁱᵉˢ & yᵉ Rᵗ. Honoᵇˡᵉ. Sʳ. Wᵐ. Berkeleys feete for Mercy and Pardon.

And humbly pray yᵗ this our said submission and conformity to his Majᵗⁱᵉˢ Royall Instructions may be entered on Record.

Surry county ffebruary 6ᵗʰ 1676.

Signed,

Walter V Vahan	Robᵗ X Evans	Thoˢ: Pittman Sen
Ja: Forbes	Thoˢ X Gibbons	Jnº. Hunnicutt
Jnº X Skinner	Henˢ: H Baker	Jnº Clements
Thomas Senior	Robert Judkins	Wᵐ. H Heath
Geo. Williams	Wᵐ Pettway	Jnº: Pulestone
Mathew M Magnus	Geo X Harris	Jnº Skelton
William Rugbye	Niˢ: X Johnson	Edwˢ: Pettway
Fra: X Every	Stephen Lewis	Samuel Pearce
Edmund Howell	Wᵐ: W Newitt	Wᵐ. W Blunt
Jonas X Bennett	George Proctor	Alex A Spencer
William X Jones	Jnoˢ: X Phillips	Corˢ: X Cardenpaine
Richard True	Edwˢ: X Davis	Samˡˡ X Judkins
Thomas K King	Stephen Allen	Thoˢ X High
Jnº: X Tarvett		

Veraˢ recordʳ Xbʳ 1st, 1677 ꝑ W. E. Cl Cur.

It was delivered me to be Recorded by Capᵗ Spencer 9br 14 1677. W E Cl Cur.

COL. SWANN [2] IN BACON'S REBELLION.

The Deposicon of Alice Marriott aged 32 years or thereabouts sworne saith

That about yᵉ middle of febʳy last had yoʳ deponᵗ being at yᵉ house of Wᵐ Foreman, in yᵉ company of Wᵐ fforeman & his wife, Lawrence Meazle, Katherine Witherington & Thomas High, yᵉ said Thomas High began a discourse about yᵉ late Rebellion & plundering, Katherine Witherington made answere the great ones went all away & left yᵉ poor ones & they were forced to doe' what they did, noe said Thomas High yᵉ great Toad tarried behinde & one of yᵉ company asked yᵉ sᵈ Thomas High who he meant by yᵉ great Toad, he replied he meant Coll Swann yᵗ old Rebell or Traytoʳ yoʳ deponᵗ knows not which, to yᵗ yoʳ Deponᵗ made answere yᵗ shee never heard yᵗ Coll Swann did medle or

make in y^e late troubles, noe said he when Coll Swann sent a note to M^r Busby by Christopher ffoster to rase men & come down w^th them to stop y^e Governo^rs men, & y^t y^e Horses bridles & sadles of ours had not beene taken, had it not bin for Coll Swann, Katherine Witherington made answere againe that hee might hold his tongue for his sadle was saved by her sister & further yo^r depon^t did heare y^e said Thomas High say y^t y^e s^d Col Swann did send for a boate loade of Apples from M^r Masons for that he thought M^r Mason would never come again, with severall other base expressions w^ch yo^r depon^t cannot remember, further yo^r depon^t doe very well call to remembrance y^t y^e s^d Thomas High did say y^t Coll Swann did sitt in y^e council of war for burneing y^e town & when y^e Govern^r went away from towne he sent to Coll Swann but he would not come to him, but as soone Bacon came to towne he could take a boate & goe over to him, & y^t he hoped & believed y^t Coll Swann would be pulled bare.

Signed Her ALICE A MARRIOT. mark.

Sworne before us Thomas High being present 9ber 1677.

Will: Browne Ni: Meriwether.

Katherine Witherington aged about 31 years Sworne saith y^e same w^th Alice Marriott in every ꝑticular signed Kate K. Witherington.

Sworne before us Thomas High being present 9br 15^th 1677 Will Browne Ni: Meriwether.

Lawrence Meazle aged 26 years or thereabouts sworne saith y^e same w^th y^e above said Alice Marriott & Katherine Witherington in every ꝑticular signed Lawrence I M Meazle.

Vera record Xber 1^st 1677.

MILITIA IN 1687.

At a meeting of his Maj^ties Justices of the Peace for the county of Surry Xber 19, 1687.

Pres^t Majo^r Sam^ll Swann M^r Robert Ruffin M^r Francis Mason M^r Robert Randall.

In obedience to an ord^r of Councell dated 8^br y^e 24^th 1687 requireing that the Collonells & Justices of every county doe

take an acco[t] of all the ablest Freeholders and Inhabitants in their respective counties that are Quallified either in Estate or ꝑson to finde & maintaine a Man & Horse to be Listed in a Troope for that county or go themselves when occation shall require, and likewise an acco[t] of all other Freeholders & Inhabitants that are fitt to be Listed per ffoot and returne the same to his Excellency with all convenient speede. This Court having considered the Capacitie & abilities of the severall Freeholders and Inhabitants of this county doe most humbly present his Excellency the following persons for horse and ffoott as they are here severall set downe (viz[t])

For Horse.

Col: Phill: Ludwell
a man and horse
2 John Thompson
Tho: Collier
Walter Flood
Tho Flood
John Watkins
Cap[t]: Roge[r] Potter
W[m]. Foreman
Tho: Binns
Tho: Warren
Geo: Williams
Tho: High
Sam[ll]: Thompson
Jn[o]: Edwards
James Jordan
River Jordan
Jn[o]: King
W[m]: Simons
Tim: Essell jun[r]:
Tho: Bentley jun[r].
Tho: Jolly
W[m]: Carpinter
Jn[o]: Barker
Tho: Tias
23 W[m] Hunt

W[m]. Rose
Tho: Bage
X[to] Foster
4 Ni: Meriwether
Antho. Hardwicke
Tho: Busby
Jos: Ford
Hen: Tucker
Tho: Drew
Robert Lancaster
Tho: Jarrett
Tim: Walker
Ni: Sessorms
W[m]: Gwathney
Math: Swann
W[m]: Chambers
W[m]: Gray
W[m]: Newsume
W[m]: Newit
Jn[o]. Holt
W[m]. Hancock
Rog[r]. Delke
Charles Jarret
W[m]. Seward a Quaker
Tho: Partridge a Quaker
Walter Bartlet a Quaker
23 Jn[o]. Barnes a Quaker

2
4
23
23
—

In all 52 Horse.

For Foot.

Sion Hill
Dan[ll]: Regan
Rog[r]. Williams
Law: Fleming
Ja: Byneham
Geo: Blow
John Byneham
David Beard
Jn°. Golledge
Fra: Sowerby
11 Cha: Merrett
Wm: Draper
Jn°. Steward
Rich: Judkins Jun[r]
Joshua Proctor
Robert Owen
Wm. Rogers
Jn°. Drew
Wm. Foster
Wm. Howell
Jn°: Lathar
Wm. Gray
Jn°. Spitless
Wm: Crews
Walter Tompkins
Wm. Wray
Wm. Petway
Jn°. Fiveash
Rob[t]. Warren
Allen Warren
Peter Deberry
Jn°. Clarke
Wm. Rivers

Tho. Kersey
Tho: Andrews jun[r]
Rob[t]. Andrews
Bat: Andrews
Cha: Digby
Fra: Regan
Edw[d] Booky
John Higgs
Jonah Bennett
Daniel Andrews
Tho: Ironmonger
Wm. Nash
13 Law: Meazle
Humphrey Felps
Rob[t] Dolling
Tho: Sidway
Patrick Lashly
Geo: Jordan
Jno. Allen
Peter Bayley
Jn° Middleton
Geo Nichollson
Jn° Wilkinson
Wm Tillinsworth
Adam Heath
Wm: Harvy
Cha: Briggs
Jn°. Roberts
Wm. Dennis
Richard Greene
Tho: Wiggins
Rich: Hyde
Tho: Hayward

Noah Barefoot
Jn°: Pulesson
Geo: Huson
Rob^{t}. Judkins
Blewit Beamont
Cha: Judkins
Tho: Forbush
Sam^{ll}. Judkins
Jn°. Cowood
Ja: Ellis
Ni: Witherington
Ja: Omoone
Rob^{t} House jun^{r}:
Tho: Davis
Sam^{ll}. Cooke
Jn°. Phillips Jun^{r}.
Tho Horton
Hen: Hart
Jn° Myles
Jn°. Clements
Jn°. Casse
Jn°. Warren
Nat: Dennis
46 Tho: Presson
Jethro Barker
Hincha Gillum
Cha: Gillum
Jn°. Rankins
Jn°. Collier
W^{m}. Blackborne
Jer: Ellis Jun^{r}
W^{m} Wheeler
Tho: Peddington
Jn°. Battle
Ja: Watkins
Max. Mansell
Jn°. Rogers
Rob^{t}. Nathan
Jn°. Wallis
Jarvis Newton

Rich: Smith
W^{m}. Harrington
Ja: Porch
Tho: Farmer
Ja: Morish
Owen Mirick
Jn° Garner
Jn°: Sharpe
Rob^{t}: Austin
Tho: Battle
Jn° Warpool
W^{m} Houlford
Tho: Hux
Tho: Adkins
Rich: Adkins
Ja: Jolly
Rob^{t}. Nicholson
Hen: Wych
Walter Cotten
Joell Barker
Tho: Blunt
42 Henry Briggs
W^{m}. Horniford
Jos: Wall
Rob^{t}. Littlebery
Jn°. Brown
Ja: Kilpatrick
Tho: Ward
Jn°. Gray
Rog^{r}. Nicholls
Rich^{d} Jackson
Jn° Rodwell
W^{m}. Jackson
Daniel Rich
Robert Craford
Jonah Hickman
Jn°. Kindred
Rich: Moonk
Austin Hunnicutt
Jno. Berryman

Wm Also
Nathan Joyce
Daniell Harryson
Jeoffry Busby
Nathl: Hales
Bat: Figgus
David Phillips
Rich: Jones
Hez: Bunnell
Hen: Norton
Tho: Peirce
Cha: Savage
Tho: Mathars
Rogr Squier
Hen: Baker
Geo. Morrell a Quaker
Edwd Napkin
Wm. Rowland
Wm. Hooker
Ja: Cooke
Wm. Pittman
38 Tho: Pittman
Nath: Cornish
Tho: Clary
Wm: Clary
Wm. Harris
Jno Finley
Ch: Williams
Tho: Forver
Joseph Seate
Tho: Wright
Ja: Ely
Wm. Cockerham
Tho: Wolves a Quaker
Jno. Shugar
Tho: Waller
Ja: Bruton
Wm. Bruton
Jno. Page
Wm. Blith
Tho: Lane Junr.
Bray Hargrave
Tho: Futrill
Jno. Clarke
Wm. Rugsbee
Rogr. Gilbert
Jno. Phillips
Wm. Creede
Ja: Hugate
Tho: Browne
Robt. Hart
Rich: Shaw
Rich: Peirce
Edwd. Nubee
Michael Essell
Geo: Essell
Edw: Tayler
Robert Inman
37 Tho: Edwards Hog Island
Edwd. Runee
Tho: Cockerham
Tho: Cooke
Tho: Cotten
Edwd. Grantum
Tho: Sowersby
Cha: White
Luke Mizle
Rich: Jordan Senr.
Wm. Knott
Edwd. Greene
Tho: Blunt
Jer. Ellis Senr.
Tho: Deerkin
Rich: Beighton
Robt. Flake junr
Jos. Richardson
Ar: Davies Senr.
Wm. Holt
Wm. Goodman
Phill: Shelley

Jos: Thorpe junr.
Dennis Rethden
Robt. Lacy a Quaker
Robert Renolls
Michael Vpchurch
Tho: Harebottle
Ja: Griffin
Jno. Greene
Ar: Davis junr.
Jos: Lane
John Little
Jno. Procter
Jno. Davies
Wm. Cocke
Robert Reddick
Cha: Goodrich
Josias Wood
Ja: Horsnell
Wm. Crouch
Wm. Peacock
Robt. Fellows
Evan Humphrey
Edwd. Drew
Tho: White
Anselm Bayley
44 Tho: Hart

Tho: Lane Sen
Jno. Dunfeild
Ja: Reddick
Walter Tayler
Jno. Vincent
Hen: Francis
Rich: Washington
Wm. Lucas
Ni: Pasfeild
31 Antho: Evans

11
13
46
42
38
37
44
31
—
In all 262 Foot.

NICHOLSON'S PROCLAMATION ABOUT THE COLLEGE AND ORDERS FOR PRIZE GAMES FOR BACHELORS, ETC.

By the Rt: Honoble their mas: Lieut. Govr.

Whereas it is Judged by myselfe & their Mas. Honoble: Councill of this colony for their Mas: and this countrys service that a Genll. Assembly be held at James City to begin the first day of aprill next to ye end ye Election (where occation shall be) be duely ℔formed, & the people have a convenience of ℔senting their Just Grievances (if any) I doe hereby ordr. you to take especiall care that the Laws relating to both be duely observed. And I doe alsoe ordr: that you make returne to the Secry office of yor: publishing all Proclamacons, orders from myselfe & orders of Councill sent you since the first day of Aprill last &

that you acquaint the court vestreys Coron^{rs}: & militia officers of yo^{r} county. I expect they severally make due Return to the s^{d}. office by the sixth day of the next Gen^{ll}. Court of all things enjoyned them since the afores^{d}: first day of Aprill and that the Briefs I sent out at the Request of the R^{t}. Worp:^{ll} the house of burgesses for donations towards the erecting a free School or Colledge be returned to the sixth day of the next Gen^{ll}: Court hopeing that all to whom they were directed have taken such care thereof as is due to soe pious & good a designe. In the doeing of what I hereby ord^{r}: you will all manifest yo^{r}: Complyance with what is required for their Ma^{s}: and this Countrey's service. Given under my hand this 19th: day of Feb^{r}y 1691

To the Sheriffe of Surry County

I desire that you give public notice that I will give first and second prizes to be shott for, wrastled, played at backswords, & Run for by Horse and foott, to begin on the 22^{d}. day of Aprill next s^{et}. Georges day being Satterday all which prizes are to be shott for &c by the better sort of Virginians onely who are Batchelers.

And I hereby ord^{r}. you to give Publick notice that their Ma^{s}: Quitrents of this Collony will be sold the sixth day of the next Gen:^{ll} Court for ready money on bills of Exchange and that he that bids most shall certainly have them. The reason for selling them, in Aprill being that the Purchasers may have time to procure freight or otherwise dispose of them as they shall see fitt.

FFR: NICHOLSON.

NOTES.

1. Mrs. Mills was a sister of Lieut.-Col. George Jordan, and married (1) Col. John Flood, interpreter for the colony, by whom she had issue Christopher Flood and Walter Flood. (2) James Mills, a prominent merchant of London and Surry county.

2. Colonel Swann was Col. Thomas Swann. He was son of William Swann, of Surry, and lived at Swann Point, nearly opposite to Jamestown. His position in Bacon's Rebellion was rather equivocal, being one of the four councillors that signed Bacon's call for a General Assembly at Middle Plantation. His son Samuel, who moved to North Carolina and was Speaker of the Assembly of that colony, married Sarah, daughter of William Drummond, one of Bacon's leading friends.

PATENTS ISSUED DURING THE REGAL GOVERNMENT.

(*Continued from Vol. X., pages* 92 *to* 98.)

The book in which the patent was recorded, the page, the patentee's name, date of issue, number of acres, and the locality of the lands.

JAMES CITY COUNTY.

Book No. 3.

Page 5. Joseph Knight, July 1st, 1643, 2000 acres of land, on the East Side of Chickahominy river—1600 acres lying between ye branches of Jones Creek, Morgans Creek and Warrany.

6. Hen. Filmore; Feb. 6th, 1643, 1000 acres, upon Chickahominy river—:350 acrs. part thereof; Beg.s against the further gulfe on the East side of Chickahominy river, a mile from the hither side of Warring land.g place.

7. Richard Fourd. Novr. the last 1653. 697 acres upon a North-East branch of Powhetan Swamp.

8. Robert Holt, Apl. 6, 1654. 1550 acres. On the East side of Chickahominy river: Beg.s upon the first Westermost branch of Jones Creek.

8. Edward Travis Mar: 1653. 326 acres. In James City Island, near Black point.

9. Richard Barnehouse, Mar. 20, 1653. 250 acres: Butting upon a Dry gutt or deep hollow swamp to ye Southward of Wm. Berries house.

13. Thomas Morecock—1654, 100 acres, On the East side of Chickahominy river, Beg.s at the Briery Swamp. Note—: At the foot of the record will be found the following—: This patt. is by the Sd. Morecock relinquished &c.

14. James Mason, Apl. 20, 1653. 250 acres. Above the head of Greys creek, Upon the Southerly side of the main branch of ye said Creek.

26. Francis Morrison, 24 acres. Commonly known by the name of the glass house.

27. Gregory Wells & Richard Williams, Apl. 7th, 1654, 199 acres. On the North side of James river, on the West

side of Chickahominy river; bounded northerly on W^m^. Fry &c.

27. John Johnson. Mar. 25^th^, 165—: 135 acres. Bounding Southward upon a small branch of Archers hope Creek.

28. Richard Jones, Apl. 6^th^, 1654. 288 Acres. Westerly on John Merryman and Southerly on Mr. Overman.

29. Francis Peal. May 21^st^, 1654. 50 acres. Part in James City County & Part in York County.

31. Samuel Abbot. Mar. 15^th^, 1652. 1177 acres. upon Cherkrose Creek & on the South side.

37. John Ayton, Oct^r^. 15^th^, 1653. 2000 acres, On the North side of James river, & on the North East side of Wallingford river & on the East side of Warreng creek als. Tyascan.

38. Richard Foard. Nov^r^. 1653. 367 acres. Upon a North East branch of Powhatan swamp.

48. John Coale. Feby. 6^th^, 1653. 200 acres. North by West upon a Freshett called Moyses run.

113. William Morgan. June 8^th^, 1652. 350 acres. Lying near the head of Morgans Creek, on the East side of Chickahominy river.

110. Francis England. July 26^th^, 1652. 946 acres: Part of this land lies in the bounds of Isle of Wight on a swamp running to Blackwater; the other part lies in James City C^o^ty. lying &c pointing up to Chipaakes.

144. Barth Knipe, Aug^t^. 2, 1652. 418 acres. On the north side of James river, on the South side of Moses Creek.

158. Edward Travis Mar. 10^th^ 1652. 196 acres. In James City Island, near black point.

185. Lieu^t^. Col^o^. Bellew & Jerom Harne. Feby. 19, 1652. 1050 acres. Bounding N^o^. E^t^. & by E^t^. upon Chickahominy river, adjoin'g the land of Mr. Smith, W^m^. Fry, including the Islands in Otterwham Swamp.

192. W^m^. Fry, Ap^l^. 7^th^, 1653. 750 acres. Near the head of Chickahominy river, on the Southwest side. Beg^s^. at Fleets quarter, including a small Indian field.

200. Jane Bland late the wife of Edward Bland Dec^d^. May 9^th^, 1652, 4300 acres. Three thousand acres thereof lying near the head of upper Chipoakes Creek: The Remainder on the South side of James river, a mile or thereabouts from the head of upper Chipoakes.

225. Richard Vardy, Nov^{r}. last 1653. 650 acres. On the North East branch of Powetan Swamp; Beg^{s}. &c upon the bottom of the Broad Neck.

230. Capt. Rich^{d}. Barnhouse, Nov^{r}. 23^{d}, 1653. 33 acres. Lying near the head of Keths Creek in Martins Hundred.

230. Cap^{t}. Rich^{d}. Barnhouse Nov^{r}. 23^{d}, 1653. 160 acres, Near the head of Kipps Creek in Martins hundred.

263. Mary Hey and Robert Hey. Apl. 6th, 1654. 1200 acres. Part whereof is two necks commonly known by the name of Piny point neck and Checkroes neck, the remainder at the head of them both.

266. Tho^{s}. Brooks. June 3^{d}, 1654. 500 acres. On the —— of Chickahominy, adjoing the land of Margarett Barrett.

267. Edward Gills. June 6th, 1654. 200 acres. on the East side of Chickahominy river, S°. W^{t}. on Tyascon & S°. E^{t}. on Tho^{s}. Brooks.

267. Will Smith, Aug. 8th, 1654. 200 acres. On the East side of Chickahominy river, adjoin^{s}. the land of Maj^{r}. Holt, Mathew Williams &c.

286. Tho^{s}. Lovinge. July 5th, 1654, 400 acres. Behind another dividend of 700 acres of the S^{d}. Lovinge in Martins hundred Parish.

287. Rich^{d}. Eglestone. Mar. 9th, 1653. 900 acres. On the North side of James river, Beg.^{s} &c South.^{l}y on George Gilberts divid^{t}. W.^{l}y & Nthy. on Poetan Swamp.

290. Mathew Williamson, Feby. 25th, 1653. 150 acres On the East side of Chickahominy river, adjoining the land of Will^{m}. Smith & Joseph K^{t}.

291. Will^{m}. Wigg. Sept^{r}. 26, 1654. 250 acres. Upon the S°. Westerly side of a creek called Francks Pashehaies Creek opposite against the land of W^{m}. Fry & John Dansey called by the name of Claibanck.

292. Same. . . . Same date. . . . 650 acres. On Chickahominy river, over against Peasehill, also adjoining upon Warwick creek, on the W^{tl}y. side, with a little island adjoining thereunto, cont^{n}, near about 20 acres in Warrinock creek.

304. Henry Walker, July 16th, 1654. 480 acres. Adjoining to the land of Richard Vardy.

306. John Crump. Nov^{r}. 29th, 1654. 1250 acres more or less. In & adjoining to a neck of land, being bounded by back

river, and its marsh, on the one side, unto a marked white oak by Mr. Batts' landing.

307. L^{t}. Col^{o}. Bridges Freeman, Sept^{r}. 20th, 1654. 1325 acres. On the South West side of Chickahominy river, known by the name of Tomahunn.

324. Gregory Rawlins Jun^{r}. Febry 6th, 1654. 326 acres. At the upper Chipoakes Creek. Part of the land adjoin.g the N. E^{t}. side of the land of Jeremy Dickenson.

330. Richard Eggleston (Lease) May 27th, 1655, 62½ acres. In the Main: adjoining the land of Daniel Lyle.

334. Christopher Knipe. May 19, 1655. 418 acres. On the North side of James river, on the South side of the run of Moyses Creek.

335. John Lynge. Ap^{l}. 1st, 1655. 300 acres. On the North side of Chickahominy river; Beg.^{g} &c at the head of a branch of Tyascond near the great Indian field.

335. Richard New. Ap^{l}. 6th, 1655. 750 acres. On the North side of James river & on the East side of the head of Chickahominy river So. E^{t}. on Margaretts, N^{o}. E^{t}. on Thomas Brookes land.

336. Nick: Bush. Ap^{l}. 6, 1655. 317 acres. On the North side of James river & on the East side of Chickahominy river.

359. William Morgan. Jun 1st, 1655. 1166 acres. On the East side of Chickahominy river; Part of the land lying upon the head of a creek called Morgans Creek.

366. Thomas Jones. Aug^{t}. 6, 1655, 400 acres. On the North side of James river; bounded viz: from Mr. Howes corner tree at the head of his land to the long Thickett.

367. Col^{o}. Francis Morrison, Sept. 6th, 1655. 24 acres. Commonly known by the name of the Glass house.

367. Thomas Hunt Aug^{t}. 1st, 1655. 1 acre in James City. Southerly upon James river, Westerly upon the land of Mr. Chiles.

368. Richard James, June 6th, 1654. 40 acres. James City. On the South side of the back creek. Beg.g at Piping point.

380. Thomas Woodhouse, Oct^{r}. 17th, 1654. 1 acre. Beg.g &c. thence from high water mark towards M^{r}. Chiles' orchard.

381. Cap^{t}. W^{m}. Whitacre. June 5th, 1656. 90 acres. On the N^{o}. E^{t}. side of James river. Beg.g &c in Mr. Lovings line of marked trees behind Richard Lennarts house.

381. William Dormer. June 6th, 1656. 1100 acres. On the North side of James river, & on the Easterly side of Chickahominy river.

381. Same. Same date. 200 acres. In Harrop Parish, running West North West by the land of Edward Besse to Ware Creek branch.

389. John Bromfield. Last of Mar. 1656, 650 acres. On the South west side of Chickahominy river, behind the land sometimes of Toby Smith & part of Mr. Haines Land.

391. William Sarson. Oct^{r}. 2, 1656. 107 acres of Land and Marsh be it more or less. On the North side of James river, & on the South side of Parthmores Creek.

(*End of Book No.* 3.)

PRESIDENT THOMAS DAWSON.

ST. JOHN'S COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE, ENGLAND,
26 July, 1902.

DEAR SIR: In the year 1896 we had some correspondence with regard to David Mossom and Daniel Taylor (WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE QUARTERLY, Vol. V., No. 3, p. 204–'5–'6). I have since found that Daniel Taylor was ordained deacon 6 February, $172^{6}/_{7}$, and priest 7 May, 1727, by the Bishop of London.

While working a few days ago at the Episcopal registers of the Diocese of Carlisle I came across the ordination of one Thomas Dawson,[1] of William and Mary College, which I copied, and send herewith in case they may interest you.

Rose Castle was then and is now the official residence of the Bishop of Carlisle.

---

[1] Rev. Thomas Dawson was son of William Dawson, of Aspatria, Cumberland, England, and brother of William Dawson, D. D., president of William and Mary College. He was educated by his brother at William and Mary College, and, after serving as master of the Indian School at the college, he was made president in 1755, and continued such till 1761. In 1752, married Priscilla Bassett, daughter of Col. William Bassett, of New Kent, Va. He had issue Thomas Bassett Dawson, of the Virginia navy.

At an Ordination Special held on Sunday the fourteenth day of September 1740 in the chapel at Rose Castle in the County of Cumberland, by the right reverend Father in God George by divine permission Lord Bishop of Carlisle in the presence of me Joseph Nicolson Notary public Register of Carlisle aforesaid Thomas Dawson of the College of William and Mary in Virginia was admitted into the holy order of Deacon and had Letters Testimonial thereof under the said Lord Bishop's Episcopal Seal.

An exactly similar entry records that Thomas Dawson was admitted priest on Sunday, 21 September, 1740, at a special ordination held in the same place.

The Bishop of Carlisle in 1740 was Dr. George Fleming.

It will be observed that Thomas Dawson was ordained deacon and priest on two successive Sundays. Such a course at that time was infrequent, but not without precedent.

Yours very truly, R. F. SCOTT.

Dr. Lyon G. Tyler, M. A., LL. D.

PERSONAL NOTICES FROM "VIRGINIA GAZETTE."

FOR 1776 AND 1777.

Marlbro' Iron Works in Frederick county, 1775. Izaac Zane advertises for 5,000 cords of wood.

The commissioners of the Gun Manufactory advertise for brass for mountings. Fredericksburg, Jan. 24, 1776.*

John Tyler advertises his horse, Romulus, sired by Mark Anthony, whose blood is well known, out of Pompadour, a fine full-blooded mare. "He is a beautiful sorrel, and within half an inch of 15 hands high, well made and five years old this spring."

Died—Col. Richard Hull, of Northumberland, in his 59th year, for many years a representative in Assembly and magistrate for that county. June 7.

Mr. William Gregory, of Charles City county, captain in the 6th Regiment, a very worthy man and much esteemed by all his acquaintances. June 7.

May 31, 1776, died, Mr. James Dillard, Jr., an amiable youth.

Notice given by the commissioners of the convention to lease the lands of Lord Dunmore within the county of York, and sell his slaves and personal estate. June 21, 1776.

---

* The dates represent dates of the newspaper.

Hunter's Iron Works at the Falls of Rappahannock River. June 21, 1776. John Strode, manager of the works.

Advertisement of Nicholas Hobson in regard to two soldiers who "deserted from my company of the 6th Regiment of the Continental Regulars." Aug. 9, 1776.

Rev. William Dunlap, of King and Queen county, to Mrs. Johanna Reeve, of Gloucester county. July 26, 1776.

Died at Hampden-Sidney Academy, in the 22d year of his age, Mr. Samuel Hackley, of Culpeper county (who was studying to prepare for the ministry).

Edmund Randolph, Esq., married to Miss Betsy Nicholas, second daughter of the treasurer.

Col. William Finnie married to Miss Betsy Chamberlayne, of James City Co.

Humphry Gwyn advertises 500 acres on Gwyn's Island. Sept. 6, 1776.

William Roscow Wilson Curle, delegate in convention for Norfolk Borough, to Mrs. Lyon, relict of late Walter Lyon, Esq., of Princess Ann county. Sept. 6, 1776.

Rev. John Bracken, rector of Bruton Parish, to Miss Sally Burwell, daughter of late Carter Burwell, Esq., of Carter's Grove. Sept. 13.

Mrs. Hannah Churchill, of Bushy Park, in Middlesex, relict of Armistead Churchill, Esq., in the 70th year of her age. Sept. 13.

John Whiting, Jr., of Gloucester county, admr. of Francis Whiting, deceased, late of Berkeley county. Sept. 13.

Philip Rootes, William Graham, Benjamin Robinson and Thomas Metcalfe summoned before the committee for King and Queen as "enemies of America." Ordered to be disarmed. September 20.

Died, Mr. Lowdell Blackey Taylor, of New Kent county. September 20.

Died, Mr. William Brown, of James City county. Sept. 20.

Mr. Charles Leonard, a native of Cologne, in Germany, and well known in Virginia for his excellent but capricious performance on the violin. He died in his 76th year, and played his last *solo* in the house of Mr. Blovet Pasteur, of this city. Sept. 20.

Died, Mr. Benjamin Winslow, ensign in the 5th Regiment, and eldest son of Mr. Beverley Winslow. Sept. 27.

Mr. Beverly Dixon, of this city, merchant, married to Miss Polly Saunders. Nov. 1.

Died, Mrs. Lewis, spouse of Warner Lewis, Jr., Esq., of Gloucester; Mr. William Aitcheson, late of Norfolk, merchant; Capt. John Phripp, late of Norfolk, in his 93d year. Nov. 8.

Willis Wills, of King and Queen county, advertises the plantation lately belonging to Mr. Thomas Wills, in Mulberry Island. Nov. 15.

William Drew, Esq., clerk of Berkeley, to Miss Hannah Powell, of this city. Nov. 15.

Died, Dr. Andrew Anderson, of New Kent. Nov. 15.

Virginia Gazette, 1777.

Died, Mr. William Pearson, of this city, tanner. Leaves a widow and children. January 17.

Died, Capt. Thomas Tebbs, of the 2d Regiment. Jan. 17.

Mrs. Anne Peyton, wife of Thomas Peyton, Esq., of Gloucester, died.

"Her father Washington, her mother Thacker,
Death, e'er thou strikest another
Good and lovely fair as she,
Time shall throw a dart at thee."

Jan 17.

Died, Capt. John Fleming, of the 1st Virginia Regiment, fell at Trenton in defence of America. Jan. 24.

Married, Major S. J. Cuthbert, of Georgia, to Mrs. Catharine Blair, of this city. Feb. 4.

The Manufacturing Society in Williamsburg are in want of 5 or 6 likely negro lads from 15 to 20, and as many girls from 12 to 15 years, also one or two weavers, for whom they will give ready money. Those who incline to spin for the Society at their own Houses may be furnished with flax on application to the managers. N. B. Negro girls are received as apprentices. February 14.

John M. Galt and Gabriel Maupin, exors. of Alexander Craig, advertise for sale the lots and houses on Main St. adjoining the Raleigh Tavern, where Mr. Craig formerly lived. Feb. 14.

Roger Blackburn living near Abingdon Church in Gloucester. March 7.

Lewis Hansford, merchant in Smithfield. Mentioned March 7.

Died Mr. Paul Watlington, of Gloucester county, Abingdon Parish, aged 77. March 21.

Extract from the minutes of a convocation of the Visitors of the College of William and Mary begun 31 March. Ordered that the Rector write to the visitors requesting a meeting on May 6. Among other things several articles of accusation have been exhibited against the President of the College, John Dixon, clerk, Professor of Divinity, and Mr. Emanuel Jones, master of Brafferton. Publication ordered also in *Gazette*. Signed, Edmund Randolph, Rector. April 4.

Died, Rev. Patrick Henry, rector of St. Paul's Parish, in Hanover. April 11.

William Plume & Co. advertise to carry on the tannery of Mr. William Pearson. May 9.

Address of the officers in York Garrison, May 10, 1777, to Dr. Corbin Griffin. May 16.

Williamsburg Manufactory. John Crawford, manager. The manufactory is within a few steps of the capitol landing. We propose to procure hemp, flax, cotton and wool for manufacturing. Spinners wanted. May 16.

Hudson Muse, naval officer at Moratico Point. May 16.

Deaths in this city—Cole Digges, Esq., a delegate for the county of Warwick. In Gloucester, James Parke Farley, Esq., of North Carolina. In this city, Mrs. Tazewell, spouse of Henry Tazewell, of Brunswick county. Mr. William Fearson, dancing master. May 23.

Resolutions of the Visitors acquitting Mr. Jones of the accusations against him. June 6.

Died at Alexandria, Capt. Joseph Tate, of the Second Battalion of North Carolina. Interred in the church-yard at Alexandria. June 20.

Mr. John Valentine, of Richmond, to Miss Anne Moore (verses). Married June 27.

Died, Col. John Ruffin, 21st instant. June 27.

Halifax, May 30, 1770. Henry Montfort advertises land. June 27.

Died, Mrs. Elizabeth Bannister, spouse to Col. John Bannister, of Dinwiddie; Capt. Walter Vowles, of the first State Regiment. June 11.

Dr. Justice Livingston, physician, of the privateer brig *Northampton,* to Miss Angelica Laford, of this city. August 1st.

On Friday, 15 Aug., being the day of the foundation of William and Mary College, after prayer and sermon by Mr. Madison, recommending industry in the pursuit of science, two orations were delivered, the first in Latin by Mr. Heath, and the other in English by Mr. William Nelson. Many learned gentlemen were present. Aug. 22.

Ropery now erecting in Richmond by Archibald Cary & Co. Joshua Storrs, manager. Aug. 29.

Rev. James Madison appointed President of William and Mary College. Sept. 5.

John Thornton, Esq., of Stafford county, to Miss Catherine Yates, of Gloucester, fourth daughter of Rev. Robert Yates. Sept. 5.

Died, in North Carolina, Mr. John Pinkney, formerly of this city; printer. September 5.

For sale, the beautiful seat on the Mattapony, where the late Speaker Robinson lived. 1,381 acres of high land, 600 acres of marsh, 120 acres of unused. On the tract is a mill. The plantation is under good fences, with a young orchard of choice fruit. Dwelling house is of brick, two stories high, 4 large rooms and a passage on each floor and good cellars. Brick kitchen, servants' hall, wash house, stables, coach house, granary and a garden walled with brick. Advertised by John Parke Custis. Oct. 10.

Rev. William Coutts having resigned, another minister wanted for Martin Brandon Church. Richard Bland and Pleasants Cocke, church wardens. Oct. 24.

Married Mr. William Howard to Miss Nancy Chisman, both of York county. Dec. 12.

Died, Col. Henry King, of Hampton; Mr. Henry Laughton, of this city. Dec. 12.

Oxford Iron Works, Bedford county. Signed David Ross. Dec. 12.

For sale, 3 plantations in Charles City belonging to the orphans of William Kennon, Esq., deceased, now held by the following gentlemen, William Acrill, John Edloe and David Minge. Dec. 26, 1777.

Died, Mrs. Mary Thornton, spouse of Sterling Thornton, Esq., of Gloucester county. Nov. 22.

John Tyler's advertisement from Indian Fields, Charles City county, for the sale of 500 acres near the mouth of Queen's Creek and 526 acres in James City county within 5 miles of the city. Nov. 22.

Died, Frank Eppes, Esq.; Lt.-Col. of the First Regiment. Dec. 27.

Died, Mr. Patrick Coutts,[1] of Richmond, merchant. Dec. 27.

JOURNAL OF COL. JAMES GORDON, OF LANCASTER COUNTY, VA.

James Gordon came to Virginia with his brother John in 1738 from Newry, County Down, Ireland. They located in Lancaster county, and became wealthy and influential merchants. They were Presbyterians, and did much to build up a strong Presbyterian sentiment in the Northern Neck. The two brothers have been represented in Virginia by many men of talent down to the present day. Col. James Gordon, the elder of the two, had the habit of keeping a journal, in which he made daily entries in a brief manner of his domestic concerns, his mercantile affairs, his farming operations, and events of interest in the neighborhood, etc. This journal Mr. Foote published in part. He married twice: (1) Millicent, daughter of Col. Edwin Conway, of Lancaster county; (2) Mary, youngest daughter of Col. Nathaniel Harrison, of Surry, and his wife, Mary Cary. By the second marriage Colonel Gordon had a daughter, Mary, born July 17, 1752, who married Rev. James Waddell, D. D., the blind preacher, immortalized by William Wirt in the *Spy*. Colonel Gordon died January 2, 1768, aged fifty-four years. In his obituary, as published in the *Virginia Gazette*, it is stated that "the rare assemblage of fine qualities possessed by him made a very discerning traveller a few years ago remark that he had not met with any one in the several provinces he had passed through possessing so many real excellencies."

1758.

December 21: The agreeable news of Capt. ——'s safe arrival in Whitehaven.

Dec. 22: Capt. Benson here. Maj. Campbell went off before breakfast. Blows very hard.

---

[1] Mr. Patrick Coutts was a rich Scotchman, who lived at Richmond and owned a ferry. A story illustrative of his independent character is preserved. He was a great friend of William Byrd, of Westover, some twenty miles further down. Both fell sick about the same time. Finding that he could not live long, William Byrd sent a courier post-haste to Coutts to tell him to *wait for him*. Coutts, who was also dying, had strength enough to say, "Tell William Byrd that when Patrick Coutts makes up his mind to die, he waits for no mon."

Dec. 23: My brother went over the ferry. It blowed so hard he left his boat at Capt. Conett's.

Dec. 25: No company here but ———. My wife went to Williamsburg Ch.

Dec. 27: Rained all day. No company but Mrs. Conway.

Dec. 28: Most all the neighbors dined here. Mrs. Conway went home after dinner.

Dec. 29: Rode out after breakfast to the landing.

Dec. 30: Col. Tayloe came here last night from Mr. Churchill's. Little news.

Dec. 31: Miss Flood and Nancy went to church. Family are pretty well.

1759.

January 1: Dr. Robertson and his young wife came here, according to the Dr.'s custom. Very agreeable company and good dinner. Our boat went for Mrs. Wormley, Miss Flood went in our chair to Mr. Currie's. Dr. Robertson went to Mr. Charles Carter's. Mr. Dale Carter and Mr. Payne here. John Mitchell and his wife came at night in the rain. Several of the neighbors came in the evening.

Jan. 6: I went with Capt. Fouchee to Thomas Carter's to agree about his son's board. Rained all day.

Jan. 7: Capt. F. and his wife went home; they were very much pleased with their treatment here.

Jan. 8: Went with Mr. Crisewell to North Coast; called at Court House, upper store and mill. At Court, Mr. Leland and Minis behaved like blackguards in respect to Mr. Crisewell, who went to get scholars, and engaged several, though the Parsons did all they could against him, which seemed to make the people more fond of sending their children. I think such ministers should be stripped of their gowns.

Jan. 9: Col. Selden after breakfast; then went to Col. Conway's, where Mr. Crisewell joined us, and was very agreeably entertained. This gentleman has now fully dropped opposing the meeting house, which is mostly occasioned by a letter he lately received from Mr. Ben Waller, who advises that the Dissenters have power to build a house and enjoy their religion by act of Toleration. Complains very much of The Church of England for petitioning the King about a law that was lately passed in this Colony, that set their salaries at 16/8 per cwt.

which they call the two penny act, and which is likely to make great noise in this Country.

Jan. 10: Capt. Andrew Green, of the *Gallia,* from Whitehaven, arrived at Urbana last night, and this day came here with letters for me, and a cargo of goods for Mr. Beale at Back Creek, but I thought it best for the Capt. to carry them up the river, as I could not get a vessel to carry them round. Sent for Robert Chin, but could not agree with him for his vessel. Mr. Crisewell intends setting up school to-morrow.

Jan. 11: Mr. C. began keeping school at Bell's house—5 scholars. Col. & Mrs. Selden dined here—very fine day.

Jan. 12: Went to the C. House store to see Thomas Brent & to Col. Selden's to see the stampt linen. Mr. Chichester came home with me.

14: Barbee, Dick Spann and Bridger came from White Chapel Church, & Mr. Tapscott.

15: Tobacco is got to 30-1 p *ct.* It seems it will run very high this year. I'm at a loss what to think of it.

16: Began to plant the Peach orchard. Warm, open weather. Sent Molly and her maid Judith to school to Mr. Criswell.

18: Barbee went up to the store with the books. Planting peach trees on the Point.

19: Went to Court with Mr. Crisewell. My brother and Mr. Moulson and Robt. Kemp came to court—came home with us & Capt. Robt. Henning & his wife.

20: Went to Court to-day with the above, expecting my brother's suit with Bell would be tried, but no business done.

21: Very cold weather, & a large company—Col. Tayloe, Robt. Armistead, Mrs. Wormley & Billy, Saml. Hening.

22: Went to ——— ——— & bought about 70 gals. rum, got fine oysters there.

25: Walked down with Cous. Sam. Hening to the landing where Gibson went off. The snow is very deep.

28: The snow is so deep c'd not go to Church.

29: Set the negroes to get firewood at Carter's.

February 2: Went down on board Capt. Jones's schooner, and bought 15 gals. rum, at 6 / — the greatest price I ever gave.

February 3. Went to the C. H. Store & examined about the —— that died there suddenly on Wedy. night.

Feb. 6. Went with my wife to the C. H. Store. Met several of my customers there. Dined at Mrs. Conway's.

Feb. 7. Barbee and Dicky Spann not yet returned from Middlesex Ct. which I'm not well pleased about.

Feb. 11. Went with my wife to Church.

12. Went on board the New England — man & bought some pots, axes and mackerel.

13. Yesterday Mr. Armistead & Mr Chichester came here. Mr. A. in custody at the suit of Pridham, his overseer. I became bound for the payment of the money, so that he was discharged & went on his journey up the river. Tobo. rises fast—40/ the lowest now, but I think it can't stand at that price.

15. Last night a coal of fire rolled on the dining-room floor & burned a great hole in the plank. God's goodness great to us, whose mercy endureth forever.

Feb. 18. Nancy went to Wmg. Church & dined at Col. Conway's.

20. Went to see the timbers carted in for the house—found my wife sick when I returned.

21. My wife very sick all day, so that I c'd not go from home.

22. My wife much recovered. Drew the seine & got 125 fine rocks and some shads.

23. Mr. Hodge went with Robt. Hening to spin. Capt. Thomas here—bought four barrels of sugar of him.

25. Mr. Hodge and Capt. Payne went to White Chapel Ch.—Jamey rode Turk there and home.

26. Went to Col. Conway's with Mr. Currie; the difference between Mr. C. and myself settled. Dined there.

27. Went with my wife to the school. My wife treated the scholars to pancakes and syder, it being Shrove Tuesday, & prevailed on Mr. Criswell to give them play.

March 2. Went up to the C. H. Store to see Barbee who was taken very unwell at Mr. Tapscott's. He was blooded & is much better. Went to Col. Conway's and stayed most all day.

3. At home. Finished planting peach trees.

7. Dined at Col. Conway's. Very agreeable.

9. Col. Selden, Mr. Chichester & Mr. Armistead came just at night.

10. The above company stayed till after dinner. Played ball. Very agreeable weather.

11. My wife went to Wmsb'g Church—dined at Col. Conway's.

13. Mrs. Hening is now very weak. We did not expect she w'd live till this morning. Sent for Judith Wady to stay with her. I'm very uneasy that Robt. Hening went from home.

15. Cous. Hening departed this troublesome life about eleven o'clock to-day. As Robt' H. is absent, sent immediately to Capt. Spence, her brother, that he may direct where to inter her.

16. Dr. Flood came here at night. Rec'd Capt. Spence's answer that he could not come to see his sister buried.

17. Cous. Hening was interred in our lot.

20. Went to the meeting House; as I went got a fall from my horse, but was not hurt.

21. Sowing oats in the young Peach orchard. Went to Col. Selden's where I had the pleasure of meeting dear Mr. Davies. He came home with me, with Col. Thornton, Col. Selden, Mr. Shackelford &c. Last night Barbee lost his pocket-book with about 10 lbs. paper money & about 1000 in trans. notes.

23. Went to meeting where Mr. Davies gave us an excellent sermon & where we met Capt. Morris, Craighead, Degraftingread &c. They all came here in the eve'g, likewise Mr. Tod, Mr. Blackwell, Col. Tayloe, Mr. Boyd, &c. A full house!

Saturday 24. Went with the above to meeting. Mr. Tod preached to a large company.

Sunday, 25. A comfortable day to me. The Lord's Supper was administered. 44 communicants besides the Hanover gentlemen, about 8 or 900 people present. Mr. and Mrs. Flood here to-night & last night. Barbee's book was found by Aaron.

26. Mr. Davies preached in Northd. & Mr. Tod at our meeting House. We had a fine sermon.

29. Blowed & rained very much—a very high tide.

30. Sent to mill for meal to make brandy, according to Mr. Crisewell's directions.

April 1. Went with my wife & all my children but Betty, to Christ Ch.

2. Went to Mr. Chas. Carter's with my wife & Col. Tayloe, where we met Mrs. Kemp, Mrs. Jones, Miss Molly Elliott, & when at dinner Mrs. Thornton came.

3. Mr. Carter set off for Wmsburg & we came home after breakfast—had Betty with us.

7. Robt. Hening began to still whisky which I believe will

answer very well, as liquor is so very dear & Mr. Criswell seems very capable in directing.

9. Went to North. Court. Tobo. at 40/ & rising, though few buyers. Came home as far as Col. Selden's in his chair; met my wife just as we got there, coming from Mr. Thos. Chin's. Got both well home at night. Gave Mr. Minzie Mr. Davies's letter—seemed to give him much uneasiness & I'm convinced he will not enter into a dispute with Mr. Davies if he can avoid it.

15. My wife & Nancy went to Church. Nancy went from church to Mr. Chas. Carter's.

16. Went on board Wm. Vinar's schooner that had Col. Churchill's beer on board—got 2 hhds ale & 1 strong beer. Went in her with Mr. Crisewell & Robt. Hening under sail to ——— from there took our boat & went aboard Capt. Thompson's scow that lay in Carter's Creek, where we were kindly entertained; had like to have got very wet before we got on board. After the rain was over went to Crab Point & then home. Had a very hard pull before we got home. Very cold.

17. At home—not very well after yesterday's voyage.

23. My wife, Jamey, Molly & Betty went over to Col. Churchill's, & I went on board the *Johnston,* Capt. Ganrith, where I met a large Company. Then I went over to Urbana, dined with my brother, who was setting off to Wmsburg. There I came on board again & got well on shore & home at night.

24. At home—fine weather—and getting the chair & horses in order to carry my wife to York.

25. Sent the chair & horses over the river with Aaron. People planting potatoes.

26. Robt. Hening came home & brought a letter from Mr. Minzie to Mr. Davies, which in my opinion is very foolish.

May 3. Capt. Thompson, who is consigned to Mr. Hunter, is gone to Norfolk to load lumber, rather than give 30/ —— —— for Tobo.

4. Sent the boat early for my wife, who got home with the children & 'Silla Churchill about 12 o'clock.

7. Set off at 7 o'clock. Called at Dr. Flood's about 10 & to court about 4. Many people at court. Dined at court, & got to Dr. Flood's in good time in company with Mr. Blackwell.

8. Stayed at the Doctor's till after breakfast, then came with Mr. Blackwell to our forest store.

9. Sent Barbee to Mr. Chas. Carter's for the money he owed me—returned & brought Thomas's bill for £100.

10. Barbee went to Urbana & got the above Bill changed with Mr. Frazier at 35 p. c. so that I hope we can pay people at court.

13. My wife went to Church with Silla Churchill & Nancy—came home to dinner.

14. Went to Northd. Court. Tobacco seems still to fall—none sold.

16. Capt. Jackson & his two daughters were to see us.

17. Teby dangerously ill—sent for Dr. Robertson.

18. After dinner went to the C. House. The Court sat but a short time. The Ministerial Play was read in the ordinary by Mr. Parker, who received it from Mr. Pinckard, who said he found it in the Court yard. Morris & Leland at the head of the mob. Pretty fellows to be teachers of the people.

19. Teby died—her disorder very violent from the beginning.

22. Went to the C. H. Store. Customers dealing very fast. Then went to Col. Conway's & dined; late before I got home.

23. Went to Col. Conway's about Bowman's affairs—had some sharp words with him. I find his friendship to me is much lessened.

26. People busy getting hills ready for Tobacco.

28. Barbee taken with the measles.

29. My brother came at night with Dicky Spann.

30. Capt. Payne, Mr. Hodge & Dr. Robertson here. All went away after dinner.

31. My wife went with me to the C. H. Store to see Barbee, who is very ill with the measles—then to Col. Conway's where we dined.

June 1. This morning a ship went up that I take to be a Scotch ship.

3. Silla Churchill & Nancy to White Chapel Church & Mr. Criswell & Mr. Chichester came home with them.

4. I'm now afraid that several Whitehaven ships are taken, or lost in coming in.

June 5. Robt. Hening began to still whisky.

8. Mr. Chichester went with my wife & me to see Barbee, who has got cold, which occasions him to have high fever—tho' he is much better to-day.

June 9th. This day my daughter Anne was married to Mr.

Richd. Chichester about 11 o'clock forenoon; had a very agreeable company—viz.: Col. Conway, Mrs. C. & her children, Col. Tayloe, Dr. Robertson & his wife, Mrs. Chin, Mr. Armistead, Mr. Dale Carter & his wife, Mrs. Doget & Sally, Bridger Haynie, Col. Selden, & Miss Betty Selden, Richd. Spann, Robt. Hening. We invited several others who did not come. The Parson, Mr. Currie, went off first.

10. I went in our boat to Church with Col. Tayloe &c, my wife, Mr. Chichester & Nancy & the rest, in chairs. All came here to dinner except Col. Tayloe.

11. Barbee Davis was taken very ill again last night. I went early up to the store to see him—found him better tho' I sent off for Dr. Flood. Got Barbee down here. Dr. F. sent medicines & directions. We expect him in the morn'g.

12. Dr. F. came about 9 o'clock & stayed all day. Poor little Betty very ill with the measles. Molly is likewise taken. This day rec'd letters & invoice of a large cargo of goods by the *Nelson,* Capt. Harrison, who arrived yesterday in the Potomac. I was much afraid these goods had miscarried.

13. Sent off Robt. Hening with letter up Potomac to get a vessel to bring round the goods. Now very hot—this being the first day I have thought hot this year.

15. Went to our court—saw Mr. Leland, but had no words with him. I understand all the gentlemen of sense ridicule the farce.

June 16. Nancy, Molly & Betty have the measles, & about ten of the negroes.

17. Sunday. At home reading—which is much more instructive than the sermons I hear at Church.

18. Getting a tan vat made.

21. Went to the election of vestrymen. Mr. Carter was the first returned. Col. Tayloe was sick, so that they left him out. This election will occasion great uneasiness among the people.

22. Mr. Chichester set off to visit Mr. Davies in Hanover, before he leaves the colony. I wrote to him his going away gives us here & in Hanover the greatest uneasiness, but I trust God will direct us in the way to Heaven.

23. Sent to Dr. Flood. Poor Molly's mouth is very ill; but Scipio returned with medicine for her. Near 20 of our people (negroes) down with the measles. I trust in God they may all do well.

24. Sunday. Mr. Crisewell read us a fine sermon—had all the people in that we could.

25. Got all our goods landed, paid the shipper and began to open them. Found them not well bought & great mistakes in them.

29. Sent most of the goods up to the C. H. Store, about 1200 pds worth.

30. I have expected Mr. Martin all day.

July 1. Went to the meeting house, but very doubtful of Mr. Martin's coming, but about 12 o'clock we had the pleasure of seeing him. He gave us two excellent sermons.

2. Went to meeting—a large company. All seem much pleased with Mr. Martin.

3. Went to meeting. Very near as many as yesterday. Mr. Martin lay here.

4. Mr. Martin left us about 8 o'cl.—went to Urbana, where my brother provided him horses & a boy to go to York, where he is to meet Mr. Davies & family & accompany them to Philadelphia. Mr. Martin seems to be a very able preacher & a pretty gentleman.

5. Yesterday got our wheat reaped & in the house. Got most of our rye in to-day.

6. A Brig went up this morning. All our family have had the measles now—about 30. I thank God they seem in a recovering way.

8. Mr. Chichester & Nancy went to Wmsb. Church & intend to dine at Col. Conway's & to visit their other relations.

9. Went to Northd. Court. My wife, Molly & Betty & Silla Churchill went with me as far as Mrs. Conway's. The paper was read about Minzie & Leland publicly, which occasioned a large company some mirth. Minzie sat till it was read, & then went out much displeased. These ministers will repent their farce.

10. Went to Col. Conway's & bought 3¼ gals. new brandy. Our new store looks very well.

12. Mowing oats & laying by corn. We have a great custom now at the C. H. Store.

14. Went with my wife to the C. H. Store. Drew the seine to-day & got some fine Rocks.

15. Silla C. & Molly went to Church. I read a sermon to the negroes.

16. We heard yesterday that Capt. D. is lost. The convoy, with about half the ships, arrived the 5th inst. at James River.

17. Received a letter from Col. Conway, & one to Nancy upon religion, but in my opinion very little to the purpose. Thos. Carter rec'd one which displeased him very much. Col. Conway seems so great a bigot that people who are religiously inclined despise his advice.

18. Got most of our oats in. No news of the missing ships that sailed with the London fleet.

19. Mr. Downman came here. He has got 15,700 Tobacco subscribed towards meeting House in Northd.

21. Capt. Ganrith here—paid him off. Sent my brother Bills for 150 pds. to lay out at the sale in York.

23. Flux at Urbana & in Northd. The small pox in Westmoreland. I hope our great God will preserve us amidst so many dangers!

24. Drew off the hhd. of rum in bottles. We are preparing for making cider. Rec'd a long letter from Mr. Maine, mate of Capt. Young's ship, who appears to be a sincere christian.

26. Rode out with Mr. Fisher to see my plantation.

27. We have had a fine rain. What reason have we to be thankful to our Great God!

Aug. 9. Sent the waggon & cart with goods to the C. House store. Went up there in the chair, as it was so very hot. Two sea vessels went up yesterday. Mr. Chichester went to see Dr. Flood about his hip.

10. Went to Col. Conway's in order to make friends with him about the letters he has lately rec'd from Thos. Carter, or in his name—which I performed, but with much difficulty. The old gentleman was in a great rage at first. Mr. Baker came to undertake Mr. Chichester's house, but did not agree.

14. Very busy about our apples. They came on us very fast! Mr. Chichester much disordered with his hip & a cold. Jamey very ill with the whoopingcough, & we are afraid of Molly & Betty getting it.

15. At home. Made up Tobacco for Capt. Vinars.

19. My wife & Nancy went to Wmg. Church. Mr. Orr came from Eastern Shore.

21. Went with Robt. Hening & Mr. Fisher to Belfields & Crab Point—found things in pretty good order.

22. Set off early for Nothd. Called for Dicky Spann at the Court House Store—then went to Mr. Chichester's plantation—found affairs pretty well there; then to my own plantation near to his.

23. Gave several books among the negroes.

26. Sunday. At home with my wife & family, where I have much more comfort than going to Church to hear the ministers ridiculing the Dissenters.

28. Writing to go by the Richmond. My wife disordered with her gums. Mr. Chichester's hip not much better.

30. Very busy with our cider & brandy. Sent my letters to the Richmond.

31. Harry Hinton got the letters on board the Richmd, but was obliged to get a pilot-boat.

Sept. 1. Dr. Robertson here to see Mr. Chich:, who continues much disordered with the Sciatica.

3. Apples now down. We expect to make 500 gals. cider, or thereabouts.

5. Mr. Chichstr. very ill. My wife went to Bell's to get preacher.

7. Dr. Robertson came before breakfast, & Dr. Flood before dinner, to see Mr. C. Dr. R. bled him & at night gave him a purge. He rested pretty well till near day—then his pains returned.

8. Drs. R & F. here all day.

10. Writing letters for Wm. Vinars, but much stopped by Col. Tayloe, who came soon after breakfast—then Maj. Campbell and his wife & Mr. Copeland & his son. Got my letters finished at night.

12. Dr. R. put a blister on Mr. C., who recovers very little.

16. Capt. Robertson from Whitehaven arrived.

18. Took a purge in hopes it will carry of my ring worms, which torment me so much.

19. Last night Mr. C. lay down on the bed, the first time for three weeks. My wife & Robt. Hening went to Mrs. Miller's about butter.

20. Fine weather. Went in the afternoon & drew the seine. Had very agreeable diversion & got great plenty of fine fish. Got our new wheels from Urbana.

21. Went with my wife & family to meeting, where we had an excellent sermon by the Rev. Mr. Todd. Mr. Henry is not come over the Bay, which is not disagreeable to me, as he is not qualified in the Colony. Sent the boat for my sister to Col. Churchill's.

23. The comfortable sacrament of the Lord's Supper was this day administered by Mr. Todd—53 communicants—none from Hanover. Religion seems to increase among us, for wh. we have great reason to adore the great God. A very large company came here with us, Mr. Todd, &c.

24. Went to meeting to-day, where we all parted with Mr. Todd. Our negroes have attended sermons these four days.

26. Went with my wife in the eve'g. to draw the seine. Got about sixty fine green fish & a few other sorts.

27. Capt. Armistead and Col. Selden dined here.

28. Sent in the morning to have the seine drawn—they made several hauls & got good fish, viz: three drums, one of them large,—trouts, green fish, &c. Nancy yesterday went to see Mrs. Robertson, & about half an hour after she left her, she departed this life.

October 2. Went to the C. H. Store with my wife. Posted my pocket book. Got off cloths for Jamey & myself.

3. Rained all day. Threshing out rye. A blister was put to Mr. C's. hip, where the pain mostly lay. Reading & writing all day, as we are confined to the house.

4. Rec'd a letter from Mr. Jos. Taylor of Whitehaven, giving me an account of my dear mother & sisters at Newry.

5. Went with my wife to see Dr. Robertson & his poor children.

6. Sent the deed for the meeting house land in Northd. Went with my wife to see the seine drawn; we dined very agreeably on a point, on fish & oysters; late before we got home.

7. Went with my wife to White Chapel Church, where we heard Mr. Currie—a very indifferent discourse—nothing scarce but external modes; much against Presbyterians—so that I was much disappointed, for it was misspending the Lord's Day. How I lament the want of a good minister for our own church, that we may all see the things that belong to our peace, before it be too late!

9. Writing to Messrs. Hartley & Sons. A large schooner went past today, with two top sails.

October 10. Poor little Betty very ill with whoopingcough & fever & ague. Mr. Chichester recovers very slow.

11. Went to the general muster.

12. My dear little Betty very ill, & several of our family are now sick. The great God who made us must know what is best for us, Therefore we sh'd endeavor to submit to His will in all things.

16. Mr. Henton here all night. We c'd not agree for another year about his son Harry, who is to go away tomorrow.

17. Went to Col. Conway's to make peace with him & Mr. Criswell, &c., which I got at last effected after long debates.

18. Dr. Robertson went over with me to old Mr. Carter's to enquire about Mr. Chichester's affairs, & find by his brother's will he seems to have a right to the Eng. Estate.

20. Went with my wife to Bell's, where I fell off my horse, but thanks be to God, was not much hurt. Jamey behind, but he did not fall.

22. John Mitchell came to cut out the negroes' cloths. Col. Conway has begun again to write to Thos. Carter, which surprises us all, after his promises to have done with such writing.

23. We hear that the 2nd Art. the King wd. not give his assent to.—& that Parson —— is dead. This I expect will make great uneasiness in this Colony.

24. Barbee set off for Wmsburg & James River. Abel went with him to carry some silk for Nancy.

26. Mr. Chichester very unwell.

28. Mr. Isaac Smith came here yesterday sick; gave him the Bark. Maj. Campbell called here this morning & brought the agreeable news of the surrender of Quebec & Montreal, but with the loss of our great & brave Gen. Wolff. The French are now pretty well humbled in America. What reason have we to praise the great & wonderful God, who has given us so many victories over our enemies.

October 29. Went to our vestry. Spoke to Mr. Currie about the sermons he has preached lately; he endeavored to excuse himself, but could not do it in my opinion.

30. Aaron began to make shoes for the people.

31. Writing almost all day, letters to go by the "Welcome," Capt. Crossthwaite, who I daily expect here.

November 1. Writing almost all day, letters to Engld.

2. Got most of our potatoes in the house. Killed two beeves

yesterday, & a hog today for forward bacon. News came to Barbee that his Father died last night.

6. Went with my wife to C. H. Store, Bell's, &c. The flux is common about that Mr. Criswell don't keep school.

7. Barbee not returned from Middlesex. The flux is very near us. May God preserve us from the disorder!

8. Barbee came home from his Father's funeral.

Nov. 15. Mr. Chichester sent for Mr. Diggs, who came last night, to put a plaster to his foot, that, with another he expects will cure him. Each plaster is to stay on 15 days.

17. Gave Barbee orders about going to Col. Harrison.

18. My wife, Nancy & Mr. Criswell went to White Chapel Ch. Nothing against the Dissenters.

20. Frank Foushee came to let me know it did not suit to take the store on the terms his father & I agreed on.

21. Went to Mrs. Boatman's to see the stack of hay Col. Selden agreed to let me have.

23. Went to the C. H. Store, where I met Barbee. He c'd do nothing with Col. Harrison, which gives me great uneasiness; as I am afraid I shall be obliged to sue him.

24. A large ship lay off here.

25. Mr. Chichester got down stairs again today.

28. Mr. Chichester rode out in the chair with my wife. Mrs. Watson came & pulled out one of Nancy's teeth.

30. Thos. Carter here & several of the neighbors.

Dec. 1. Went to the C. H. Store to see Barbee & Bridger—both unwell. Got all our corn in here—a very poor crop, but I hope a good crop of Tobacco.

3. Mr. Criswell killed two fine ducks.

6. This day Mr. Criswell broke up his school for Christmas.

8. Mr. Kilpatrick & Mr. Hunt came—that much revives us. Mr. K. gave us a sermon at night.

9. Went to the meeting—had a very good discourse. Mr. K. went with Col. Selden & Mr. Hunt came with us.

10. Sent Dick off with the flat to Belfield's for Tobo. & Beef. Agreed with Robt. Hening to live with us till he was better provided.

11. All our company went away but Mr. Hunt. Our flat returned with 7 hhds. Tobo. & 2 beeves. Poor crop of corn—must buy more this year than ever I did.

18. Mr. Smith took a vomit.

21. Snowed all day, which I hope will clear the air & carry off disorders.

22. Fine snow on the ground.

25. Some of our negroes got drunk, that has given me some uneasiness.

31. Cousin Sam. Hening, Mr. Criswell, Mr. Chichester, my wife & Nancy all dined at the mouth of Jonah's Cove on oysters.

Very agreeably ended the old year, for which & all other mercies I adore & praise the Divine goodness, for He is good & His mercy endureth forever.

Mr. Richd. Span ("Dickey") was married yesterday to Miss Priscilla Churchill ("Silla"), daughter of Col. Churchill. The weather prevented the marriage on Saturday, as was intended.

(*Continued.*)

LETTERS OF WILLIAM SHERWOOD TO SIR JOSEPH WILLIAMSON.[1]

Colonial Papers, Vol. 26, No. 76.

Lower Chip-okes on James River
Virginia 17th June 1671.

Honnd: Sr:

I can't looke upon my time for above three yeares past, or those dayes which I may enjoy but I must attribute it to yor. worthy donacon, which putts me uppon acknowledgmt thereof, th' onely way I have to show my hearty thanks & make pte sattisfaccon for ye. great debt I owe, I must confess I can't without shame looke upon yt. fowle act, wch. was ye. cause of my being in this Country, yet I can without ostentacon say I have found good out of evill, for ye. Almighty hath not beene a barron wilderness to me. This oppertunity prsenting by Capt: Culpepper a Gent of this Country emboldneth me to write yt. I may not be blackened with ungratitude but demonstrate my selfe by all oppertunityes & waies yt. may present to be

Honnd: Sr:

Yor. most humble Servant,

Wm. Sherwood.

---

[1] For a sketch of William Sherwood see QUARTERLY X., p. 166.

[Addressed] To Joseph Williamson Esq^{t}.
Sec^{ry}. to the right Hon^{ble}:
Henry Lord Arlington
Principall Sec^{ry}: of State Att Court.

[Endorsed] *Virginia.*
ye 13. Sept. 1671.
Sherwood (one of those that
robbed me w^{h}. I
saved).

Colonial Papers, Vol. 28, No. 40.

James River Virginia
Aprill y^{e}: 10th: 1672:

Honn^{d}: S^{r}.

As a poore Debt^{r}. who by losses or other casualty is made unable of payment att once to a patient C^{r}: a greate sume, yett pays as he is able,—Soe worthy S^{r}. when oppertunity presents, I your Debt^{r}. make part payment of that great debt, which I shall never be able to pay, yett soe long as life lasts, shall acknowledge, and presume yo^{r}. goodness will accept, S^{r}: though the occasion was bad w^{ch} procured my being in this Country, yett I bless God itt hath proved beneficiall, for the good of my soule, and an insight with an utter detestacon of former miscarriages; and although itt be hard to be in a poore Condition yett I bless God for itt, and am content; I know God Almighty will be yo^{r}. rewarder, for Beati qui sunt misericordes, quoniam ipsis misericordia.

I beg pardon for this, and shall be glad of any way to present by w^{ch}. I may manifest my selfe to be

S^{r}.
The Humblest of
Yo^{r}: Servants
W^{m}: Sherwood.

[Addressed] To the Worp^{ll}.
Joseph Williamson Esq^{r}:
Sec^{ry} to the R^{t}. Hon^{ble}:
Henry Lord Arlington
Att Whitehall.

[Endorsed] Virginia
10 Apr 1672 R^{d} Aug 9
Sherwood.

PROPRIETORS OF LOTS IN WILLIAMSBURG IN 1783.

Anderson, Robert
Anderson, James.
Abell, Samuel.
Abbott, Roger.
Andrews, Robert.
Bland, William.
Beall, Samuel.
Bucktrout, Benjamin.
Bryant, Thomas, Est.
Bryan, Morto.
Blair, John.
Burwell, Lewis.
Blair, Ann.
Carter, Robert.
Crump, Richard.
Cotton, Lucy.
Curtis, Sarah.
Crump, John.
Churchill, William.
Carter, John (Merch.)
Carter, Dr. William.
Cartwright, Thomas, Est.
Carter, John H.
Craig, James.
Carter, John (sadler).
Cocke, James.
Cinch, Samuel.
Carter, Robert Wormeley.
Crawley, Samuel.
Durfey, Siverines.
Dickson, Beverly.
Draper, John.
Diddep, Archibald.
Dixon, John.
Davenport, Fanny.
Dickson, Charlotte.
Day, Benjamin.
Davis, Augustin.
Deforrest, Cornelius' Est.
Deane, Elizabeth,
Diewitch, John.
Digges, Dudley.
Everard, Thomas.
Farquhason, John.
Foy, James.
Finnie, William.
Fornicola, Serafino.
Galt, James.
Gilbert, Robert.
Griffin, Samuel.
Greenhow, John.
Goodson, Mary's Est.
Ginther, John.
Galt, John Minson.
Hill, William.
Holt, William.
Hubard, James, Est.
Hunter, Margaret.
Hunter, William, Est.
Hornsby, William.
Harwood, Humphrey.
Hyland, Frances.
Holt, John.
Hay, Elizabeth.
Hunter, Wm., Senr., Est.
Hornsby, Joseph.
Jackson, George.
Lafong, George.
Lewis, John.
Lockley, John.
Lightfoot, William's Estate
Lee, William's Estate.
Lamb, John.
Martin, Robert.
Moore, John.
Massenberg, Alexander.

McCarty, Michael.
McClurg, James.
Maupin, Gabriel.
Moyer, Peter.
Moir, James.
Morton, David.
Middleton, David.
Moody, Philip.
Meed, John's Estate.
Nicholas, George.
Nicholson, Henry.
Nichols, James.
Nelson, General Thomas.
Nicolson, William.
Nicolson, Robert.
Orr, Katharine.
Orton, John.
Prentis, Daniel.
Pennel, Penny.
Peirce, William.
Parker, Wyatt.
Pearson, Margaret.
Pasteur, Blovet.
Paradise, John's Estate.
Prentis, Joseph.
Prentis, Robert.
Phillips, William.
Reddell, Susanna.
Robertson, Patrick.
Roadman, John.
Rowsay, William.
Randolph, Thomas Mann.
Robinson, Edith's Estate.
Saunders, John.
Scouvemont, Nicholas.
Southall, James.
Shephard, John.
Tazewell, Henry.
Taliaferro, Charles.
Trebell, William.
Thompson, Joseph.
Vobe, Jane.
Waterford, Adam.
Waters, Sarah.
Waller, Benjamin.
Wray, James.
Wythe, George.
Whitaker, Rachel.
Wharton.

ALEXANDER FAMILY.

(*Continued from Vol. XI., p. 67.*)

3 JUNIUS BRUTUS[6] ALEXANDER married, for his second wife, November 21, 1866, Eliza H. Newcomb, born in Baton Rouge, La., September 13, 1838.

3 JUNIUS BRUTUS[6] ALEXANDER and Eliza H. Newcomb had issue, (1) Junius Brutus Alexander, Jr., born Brooklyn, N. Y., September 28, 1867; married June 25, 1890, Effie Shaw Emmons, born August 21, 1870; died January 11, 1899. They had issue, (1) Junius Beverly Alexander, born August 10, 1892; (2) Frank Emmons Alexander, born May 14, 1895. (2) Maria Louisa Alexander, born ——; married, November 25, 1891, Reuben Francis Richards, son of Reuben A. Richards and Annie Francis White, of Boston, Mass. Reuben Francis Richards was

born June 25, 1864, and died February 26, 1899. They had issue, (1) Junius Alexander Richards, born October 7, 1892; (2) Louise Beverly, born May 13, 1896. Maria Louisa Alexander (Richards) married second, December 25, 1900, Charles Frost Aldrich, son of Thomas Baily Aldrich, born September 17, 1868.

4 CECILIA GERALDINE[6] ALEXANDER, born September 13, 1816, married April 25, 1838, Col. John Byers Anderson, born 1816, in Washington county, Pa., son of Rev. Dr. John Anderson.

The Boston *Transcript* says, "Colonel John B. Anderson was born in Washington county, Pa., eighty years ago, and was graduated at Washington and Jefferson College in 1836. He founded and for several years conducted the Anderson Female Institute, in New Albany. He was at one time general superintendent of the New Albany and Chicago Railroad, and in 1859 was general superintendent of the Pittsburg, Fort Wayne and Chicago Railway. At the opening of the civil war he was superintendent of transportation of the Louisville and Nashville Railway, and the commander of the Army of the Cumberland placed him in charge of all the military railways in his department. Secretary of War Stanton recognized his services, and conferred upon him the title of colonel in 1863. Of late years he has been identified with different railroad projects in the West."

The New York *Times'* Saturday Review, of September 21, 1901, in noticing "How They Succeeded: Life Stories of Successful Men Told by Themselves," by Orison Swett Marden, says, "All through the book will be found facts of importance, as, for instance, when we find that Andrew Carnegie's interest in and benefactions to libraries grew out of the fact that Colonel Anderson, of Allegheny City, where Mr. Carnegie lived as a boy—a man well-to-do and philanthropic—announced that he would be in his library at home every Saturday, ready and willing to lend books to workingmen and boys. This library contained only about four hundred volumes, but Mr. Carnegie says that only those who have longed for Saturday to come as he did, and the other boys, can realize what Colonel Anderson's kindness did for them. Not a few of these boys have risen to eminence, and Mr. Carnegie feels sure that rise is traceable to the golden opportunity offered by Colonel Anderson."

On the fiftieth anniversary of the wedding of Col. John B. Anderson and Cecilia Geraldine Alexander, their friends far and wide celebrated the event by gifts of books to the library of Emporia College, Kansas, which was named for John B. Anderson. To these books were added many selection from the private library of Colonel Anderson, who was a man widely read in literature and art, and thoroughly conversant with the needs of the students. Mr. Carnegie has since, through Mrs. Anderson, given largely to this library as a memorial of Colonel Anderson's kindness to him as a boy, and is having a bust made of him to place in the library at Pittsburg, Pa.

5 ARMISTEAD MASON[6] ALEXANDER, born April 16, 1819; died May 16, 1839.

6 ANDREW JACKSON[6] ALEXANDER, born January 15, 1821; married, September 6, 1843, Lucy Attala Washington, daughter of Henry Washington and Catherine Robertson Bate. They have issue: 35 *Junius Brutus*[7] *Alexander,* 36 *Henry Washington*[7] *Alexander,* 37 *Gerard Mason*[7] *Alexander,* 38 and 39 *Robert Washington*[7] and *Richard Barnes*[7] *Alexander* (twins), 40 *Elizabeth Toy*[7] *Alexander,* 41 *Catherine Robertson*[7] *Alexander,* 42 *Ernest Fitzhugh*[7] *Alexander,* 43 *William Sigismund*[7] *Alexander,* 44 *Bate Washington*[7] *Alexander,* 45 *Lucy Fitzhugh*[7] *Alexander.*

35 JUNIUS BRUTUS[7] ALEXANDER, born June 26, 1844; married February 28, 1865, Lydia Meriwether, daughter of Evan Meriwether and Julia O. Armstrong. They have issue, (1) Julia Lee Alexander, born February 5, 1866; married, June 6, 1888, Donald McDonald, son of Donald McDonald and Elizabeth Leach. One child, Junius Alexander McDonald, born November 18, 1889. (2) Lily Gerard Alexander, born October 11, 1876; married *first,* February 17, 1897, E. D. Standiford, and *second,* June 9, 1900, Bruce Kremer.

36 HENRY WASHINGTON[7] ALEXANDER, born Sept. 2, 1846; died January 12, 1886; married, December 9, 1880, Jenny Pomeroy Ladd, of Quincy, Ill. Had issue, (1) Susie Ladd Alexander, born July 17, 1883.

37 GERARD MASON[7] ALEXANDER, born January 10, 1849. Unmarried.

38 and 39 ROBERT WASHINGTON[7] and RICHARD BARNES[7] ALEXANDER (twins), born February 22, 1851. Robert Washington died July 1, 1851. Richard Barnes died July 22, 1851.

40 Elizabeth Toy[7] Alexander, born June 18, 1852; married, January 23, 1873, Dr. Edwin T. Hutchinson, of Bloomington, Ind., son of Thomas and Jane Hutchinson. They have issue, (1) Andrew Jackson Hutchinson, born March 4, 1874. (2) Henry Alexander Hutchinson, born September 7, 1879.

41 CATHERINE ROBERTSON[7] ALEXANDER, born Oct. 20, 1854; died September —, 1863.

42 ERNEST FITZHUGH[7] ALEXANDER, born Nov. 19, 1857; married, January 27, 1886, Minnie L. Drury. They have issue, (1) Gerard Mason Alexander, born July 29, 1888; (2) Ernest Fitzhugh Alexander, born March 7, 1892; (3) Lillie Alexander, born March 10, 1894; (4) Donald Lee Alexander, born July 18, 1898.

43 WILLIAM SIGISMUND[7] ALEXANDER, born May 12, 1860; died April 2, 1896; married, Nov. 27, 1889, Mamie Henderson. One child, Marian Gerard Alexander, born June 21, 1891.

44 BATE WASHINGTON[7] ALEXANDER, born Nov. 18, 1862; married, March 30, 1885, Mary J. Spalding. They have issue, (1) Henrietta Alexander, born December 27, 1886; (2) William Sigismund Alexander, born February 22, 1888; (3) Blanch Alexander, born February 23, 1890; (4) Juinus B. Alexander, born August 21, 1892; (5) Lucy Fitzhugh Alexander, born May 7, 1895.

45 LUCY FITZHUGH[7] ALEXANDER, born May 20, 1865; married, Nov. 19, 1885, Neil C. Murray, of St. Paul, Minn. They have issue, (1) Carrie J. Murray, born October 12, 1887; (2) William Porter Murray, born September 29, 1890; (3) Gerard Alexander Murray, born July 10, 1892; (4) Dorris Murray, born March 10, 1895.

7 MARIA BEVERLY[6] ALEXANDER, born Jan. 24, 1824; married, January 25, 1842, William Cole Woolfolk, born December 14, 1818, at Orange Court-house, Va. He was the son of William Woolfolk and Susan Cole. They had issue:

a. Susan Cole Woolfolk, born Dec. 15, 1843, *married first,* John Sutton Woolfolk, January 5, 1865. They had issue, (1) William Beverly Woolfolk, born November 29, 1866; married, July —, 1898, Maud Royal. One child, Marvin Beverly, born July 10, 1890. (2) Fannie Alexander Woolfolk, born March 12, 1869; unmarried. (3) Sarah Lee Woolfolk, born May 21, 1871; married, December 25, 1897, Thomas Barbee Armstrong.

(4) John Sutton Woolfolk, born November 6, 1873. (5) Ann Mary Woolfolk, born April 22, 1877; died May 7, 1877. (6) Lawrence Alexander Woolfolk, born February 20, 1879; died same day. Susan Cole Woolfolk (Woolfolk) married, May 5, 1890, William H. Sale, who died April 27, 1899.

b. Ann Cecilia Woolfolk, born December 8, 1845; married, January 1, 1868, Philip Thompson Watkins. They have issue, (1) Maria Beverly Watkins, born December 11, 1868; married, April 25, 1900, to Frederick Harris Pierce. (2) Thomas Nicholas Watkins, born October 21, 1870. (3) Virginia Griffith Watkins, born January 31, 1872; married, January 14, 1891, Donald Robinson Tyler, who died December 20, 1899. They had issue, (1) Donald Robinson Watkins Tyler, born March 23, 1893; (2) Nanette Watkins Tyler, born November 10, 1894, died November 24, 1900. (4) Susan McGill Watkins, born July 9, 1873. (5) Philip Thompson Watkins, born September 6, 1874. (6) Mary Jewell Watkins, born August 6, 1875. (7) Kate Howard Watkins, born January 23, 1877; died April 6, 1877. (8) Louise Cecilia Watkins, born July 10, 1878.

c. ELIZABETH HENRY WOOLFOLK, born November 4, 1848; married, November 5, 1872, James Hunter Bell. She died June 12, 1880. They had issue, (1) William Anderson Bell, born August 17, 1873; died June 15, 1877. (2) Louisa Ewing Bell, born April 19, 1875; died May 22, 1880. (3) Junius Woolfolk Bell, born July 17, 1876. (4) William Woolfolk Bell, born June 28, 1878; died August 24, 1886.

d. MARY HERNDON WOOLFOLK, born August 8, 1850; married, first, September 16, 1874, Harry L. Jewell, who died February —, 1882, and second, June —, 1892, Frank Baker.

e. GERARD ALEXANDER WOOLFOLK, born March 2, 1852.

f. WILLIAM COLE WOOLFOLK, born February 28, 1854; died March 10, 1854.

g. JUNIUS ALEXANDER WOOLFOLK, M. D., born Aug. 2, 1865; married, March 29, 1899, Amelia Birk. They have one child, Mary Beverly Woolfolk, born June 29, 1900.

h. DIXIE DAVIS WOOLFOLK, born August 5, 1861; married, January 29, 1887, Camden Riley. They have issue, (1) Camden Woolfolk Riley, born November 26, 1887; (2) Beverly Alexander Riley, born July 17, 1890.

i. MARIA BEVERLY WOOLFOLK, born August 17, 1866; died September 12, 1867.

8. GERARD[6] ALEXANDER, M. D., U. S. N., born August 13, 1826; died in Texas October 20, 1876. Graduated Louisville Medical College, and again at Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia. Was appointed Assistant Surgeon U. S. N. May 1, 1850. Assistant Surgeon to North Pacific exploring expedition, authorized by Congress August 3, 1852. Sailed *via* Cape Good Hope June, 1853. September, 1854, sailed from Hong Kong to the Bonin and Ladrone Islands. Returned to Hong Kong in February, 1855. Sailed March, 1855, to Behring Sea. Arrived in San Francisco, Cal., October, 1855. Resigned March 8, 1856. This information from records at Washington. I find in the Bible of his brother, Andrew Jackson Alexander, that he was of Commodore Perry's second expedition to Japan. This is in shape of a note after the record of the death of Gerard Alexander.

9 FRANCES HARRIET[6] ALEXANDER, born March 6, 1829; married, October 29, 1848, Dr. Howard Smith, of New Orleans, La., son of Gen. Persifor Smith, U. S. A. Howard Smith died 1892. They had issue:

a. Persifor Frazer Smith, born October 28, 1851. Unmarried.

b. Frances Jeannette Smith, born Feb. 14, 1854; married February 13, 1879, Judge James Hannah Austin, of Junction City Kan. They have issue, (1) Ruth Austin, born ——; married, December 31, 1901, to Lester W. Hall, of Kansas City, Mo. (2) Howard A. Austin, born ——. (3) James H. Austin, born ——.

c. Cecilia Beverly Smith, born May 2, 1856; married, August 8, 1877, Joseph Swift Doane, of New Orleans, La. They have issue, (1) ——; (2) ——; (3) ——.

d. Elizabeth Alexander Smith, born October 5, 1860; married, June 12, 1884, Frank Lee Gordon, of New Orleans, La.

e. Blanche Smith, born April 12, 1866; married, June 12, 1889, Oliver J. Paul, of New Orleans, La.

f. Mabel Smith, born November 30, 1869; married June 10, 1893, William Axford Galentine, of St. Louis, Mo.

10. RICHARD BARNES[6] ALEXANDER, born near Brandenburg, Ky., March 8, 1831; died in Louisville, Ky., November 26, 1880; married, December 16, 1856, Susan Hart Wallace, born December 16, 1834, daughter of Arthur Hooe Wallace, born in Culpeper county, Va., and Letitia Preston Hart, born in Woodford county,

Ky. They have issue, (1) Letitia Hart Alexander, born October 20, 1857. (2) Arthur Wallace Alexander, born April 7, 1859; died May —, 1871. (3) Elizabeth Gerard Alexander, born March 12, 1861; died October 26, 1866. (4) Mary Lee Alexander, born August 29, 1863. (5) Florence Beverly Alexander, born June 9, 1866; married, June 7, 1894, Charles Francis Leathers, son of John H. Leathers and Katherine Armstrong. Two children, (1) Katherine Beverly Leathers, born March 10, 1895; (2) Richard Alexander Leathers, born February 19, 1897.

OCCANEECHEE ISLAND.

This island still retains the ancient name, and is the property of Rev. Alexander Overby. It is celebrated as the place in Bacon's Rebellion where Nathaniel Bacon defeated the Indians. It lies in the Roanoke River near Clarksville, Mecklenburg county, and is the middle of three islands originally known as the Sapponi, Occaneechee and Totero Islands. The immediate occasion of the rebellion was an Indian war begun by the Susquehanna Indians, who resided in Maryland. War parties crossed the Potomack, and circling around the settlements, which then extended to the falls of the rivers, committed many murders. Directing their march southward, one party of these savages encamped on an island above the island inhabited by the Occaneechees, who were great traders, and were resorted to by all the neighboring Indians for supplies of powder, which they obtained in exchange for skins. The Occaneechees sold these skins to Sir William Berkeley, and received powder in part payment. Bacon arriving here in May, 1676, compelled the Occaneechees to attack and destroy the Susquehannas, but in a short time became embroiled with the Occaneechees, and fought a fierce battle with them on their island. The fight continued nearly a night and a day without intermission, at the end of which time the Indian forts, three in number, were taken, and most of the Indians, men, women and children, were destroyed. Rossechy, their king, was killed. The king's daughter was taken prisoner. Mrs. Bacon wrote enthusiastically, "Never was such a victory known in Virginia before."

In 1716, Spotswood gathered the remnants of the Occaneechees, the Sapponies and Toteroes in a town near Fort Christanna, on the Meherrin River, in Brunswick county.

In 1733, William Byrd visited this section of the country, and wrote as follows: "My land there, in all, extends ten miles upon the river; and three charming islands, namely, Sapponi, Occaneechee, and Totero, run along the whole length of it. The longest of these islands is three miles long, the next four, and the uppermost three, divided from each other by only a narrow strait. The soil is rich in all of them, the timber large, and a kind of pea, very grateful to cattle and horses, holds green all the winter. Roanoke River is divided by these islands. That part which runs on the north side is about eighty yards, and that on the south more than one hundred. A large fresh will overflow the lower part of these islands, but never covers all, so that the cattle may always recover a place of security. The middlemost island, called Occaneechee Island, has several fields in it, where the Occaneechee Indians formerly lived, and there are still some of the peach trees they planted. Here grew likewise excellent wild hops without any cultivation." Col. Byrd landed on Totero Island, and could hardly force his away for the brambles, vines and poke bushes. However, this difficulty held only about twenty-five yards at each end of the island, all the rest being very level and free from underwood. He met with old fields, where the Indians had formerly lived, and the grass grew as high as a horse and his rider. In one of these fields were large duck ponds, very firm at the bottom, to which wild fowl resorted in the winter. In the woody part of this island grew a vetch that was green all the winter, and a great support for horses and cattle, "though it is to be feared the hogs will root it all up." There is a cave on this island, in which the lost Totero king, with only two of his men, defended himself against a great host of northern Indians, and compelled them to retire. After this Col. Byrd and his party forded the strait into Occaneechee Island, which he described as full of large trees and rich land, and "the south part of it too high for any flood less than Noah's to drown." (Byrd's *Journey to the Land of Eden.*)

EARLY TOMBS IN WESTMORELAND, RICHMOND AND NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTIES.

By Dr. G. W. Beale.

In the yard of the Episcopal Chapel, at Port Conway, is a slab which has been removed from Smith's Mount, in the vicinity of Leedstown, in Westmoreland, where, in a neglected condition, it was likely to suffer mutilation. It bears the following inscription:

Beneath this marble
Are deposited
the remains of
MAJOR HARRY TURNER *
1751,
And
ELIZABETH his wife
1752
Who with Credit and Esteem
Poſſeſſed and enjoyed
An Ample Fortune
From which Unerring Wisdom
Thought fit to snatch them
In their Bloom
Together with three Sons
Who all dyed
In their infancy.

At Chestnut Hill, in Richmond county, a massive slab, which has sunk to the level of the earth, is marked as follows:

---

* Major Harry Turner was the only son to reach manhood of Dr. Thomas Turner, the immigrant. He married Elizabeth, the only surviving daughter of Col. Nicholas Smith, of "Smith's Mount," in Westmoreland. Major Turner left one son, Thomas, who married Jane Fauntleroy, daughter of Col. William Fauntleroy, of "Naylor's Hole." Thomas Turner had by his wife Jane four sons and four daughters.

(*Arms.*)

Here lies the body of
CAPT. THOMAS BEALE, JUN^{R} †
Who tooke to wife ANN,‡ the daughter
Of Col. William Gouge, and had
By her two sons and two daughters.
He departed this life on the
Sixteenth day of October, Anno
dom. 1679.
Ætatis suæ 30

In midst of tempests when the torrents raved
Deeply for mercy to the Lord I craved,
Whose goodness then so pitied me distrest
His mercies wrought my soul's eternal rest.
Miserecordia vicina est miserae.

At Doctor's Hall, in Richmond county, near where Rappahannock Creek empties into the river of that name, among horizontal slabs and headpieces, that lie for the most part broken and in disorder, the following fragmentary inscriptions appear:

---

† Capt. Thomas Beale was the only son of Col. Thomas Beale, of York county, who was a member of the council under Governor Berkeley. He is named in *Hening*, Vol. II., p. 421.

‡ Mrs. Ann Beale was daughter of Major William Gooch, of Temple Farm, near Yorktown. Her children by Capt. Beale were sons Thomas and Charles, and daughters Anne and Hannah(?). After Capt. Beale's death she was married to William Colston, clerk of Rappahannock county, and had by him sons William and Charles and daughter Susanna.

William Colston directed in his will (October 7, 1701) that a gravestone should "be sent for out of England for the grave of my deare wife Anne," but no sign of it has been visible for many years. The arms on the tombstone of Capt. Thomas Beale, at Chestnut Hill, corresponds to the arms in Burke's *Heraldry of Beale of London:* Sa. on a chev between three griffins' heads erased ar. three estoiles gu. Crest: A unicorn's head erased or, semee d'estoiles gu.

John Brockenbrough *
Ob. 20 Nov. 1801 Æt. 60
[Sa]rah Brockenbrough *
1810. Æt. 60.
John Harvie Brockenbrough †
. . . . . .
. . . . . .
[Departed this life] on the 20th day
of October, 1810.

Here repose the remains of
Henrietta A. Nelson,
daughter of
Dr. Wm A. Brockenbrough ‡
Who died Feb'y 4, 1854
Aged 4 years and 4 mos.
The Spirit hast led this Angel
child from earth to Heaven.

In the grave-yard at Sabine Hall, in Richmond county, the residence of Mr. R. Carter Wellford are several tombs, from which the subjoined epitaphs are taken. One, surmounted by the Carter coat-of-arms, is as follows:

---

* John Brockenbrough, M. D., was son of Col. William Brockenbrough and Margaret Fauntleroy. He was one of the signers of the Westmoreland Protest of 1764 against the Stamp Act. He married Sarah Roane, who bore him five gifted sons and a daughter, Lucy. Of his sons, William was judge of the Virginia Court of Appeals; John, president of Bank of Virginia, and intimate friend of John Randolph of Roanoke; Arthur, proctor of University of Virginia; Austin, M. D., of Tappahannock, and Thomas.

† John Harvie Brockenbrough was presumably a son of Dr. John Brockenbrough, of Richmond, and Gabriella (Harvie) Randolph, and died in infancy.

‡ Dr. William A. Brockenbrough married Miss Mary Carter Gray, daughter of Dr. T. B. W. Gray. They had ten children, a number of whom still survive.

Epitaphs in these days savoring
More of Flattery than Truth
'Tis confessedly difficult to credit
Much the Elegies on the
Dead
But that merit may not fail of meeting with it deserts
From those whose duty it is
To acknowledge it
This tomb is erected to the memory of
ELIZABETH CARTER *
Eldest daughter of John Wormley, late
of Middlesex county, Esq^{r}.
By her grateful husband Landon Carter, Esq^{r}. of this
Parish and County. She departed
this life y^{e} 31st day of January in
the year of our Lord, 1740, and in the
27th year of her age, leaving
Four children to lament their
Loss sustained in her Death with
That of their Father

If true Piety, Perfect Friendship
Parental Tenderness and Conjugal
Affection are deserving of esteem
She must be truly admired whose Life was
One continued
Proof of her being of the number of the
Sincerest Christians,
Best of Friends,
Best of Mothers
And best of Wives
As these virtues do necessarily produce
An easy department
Her rare Beauty
And Comeliness of Body
Were greatly advantaged by them
And as Prudently Protected by a decent
Reservedness in Behaviour.

* Elizabeth (Wormley) Carter is named in *Hen. Statutes*, Vol. V., p. 86, as having received of her father a legacy of £800. She had a

The inscriptions on the tombs of Landon Carter and his wife, Catharine Tayloe, are as follows:

LANDON CARTER *
Born June 16th, 1757,
Died Aug. 30th, 1820.
CATHARINE CARTER †
Wife of Landon Carter
Born October 10th, 1761.
Died December 22d, 1798.

Midway between Warsaw and Mount Airy, in Richmond county, in a field on the north side of the main road, stands a solitary headstone inscribed as follows:

This Tomb is
Erected to the Mem-
ory of SIMON SALLARD
only SON of
CHARLES and ANN
SALLARD who
departed this life
the 10th of Septemb-
er, 1760, and in the
seventh year of
his age.

Near the rear wall of North Farnham Church, and broken in two near the ground by the pressure of a locust tree that has been allowed to grow beside it, is an upright slab, the lettering on which reads as follows:

---

brother Ralph, and sisters Judith, Sarah and Agatha, the first named of these sisters having married Col. George Lee, of Mt. Pleasant, in Westmoreland. Mrs. Carter was the first of the three wives of Col. Landon Carter, and bore him two daughters and a son—Elizabeth, Lucy and Robert.

* Landon Carter was son of Robert Wormley Carter and Winifred Beale, and was named for his grandfather, the founder of Sabine Hall.

† Catharine Carter was the sixth daughter of Col. John Tayloe and Rebecca Plater, of Mt. Airy. She was mother of four of Mr. Carter's children, viz., Winifred, Lucy, Elizabeth and Robert Wormley. After her death, her husband married Miss Mary B. Armistead, who also bore him four children.

Beneath this Stone
Lie the Remains of KATHARINE
The wife of
ARCH'D M^{c}CALL, Merch^{t} in Tap^{a},
And only Daughter
of
D^{r} NICHOLAS * & ELIZ^{a} FLOOD
Who departed this Life
On the 5th January, 1767,
In the 25th year of her Age
Leaving issue
Two daughters ELIZ^{a} &
KATH. FLOOD.

Near the Yeocomico, in Cherry Point, Northumberland county, on the plantation known as Texas, which was so called by the late Colonel Ferdinand Blackwell after his return from an unsatisfactory residence in the "Lone Star" State, is a neglected grove standing in the midst of one of the large fields, and overshadowing a number of tombs commemorating various families who have lived on the farm. Interesting among these tombs is one of massive form which lies flat upon the ground, and is sunk to its level. It notes probably the earliest death in the Northern Neck represented by a stone. The inscription is as follows:

HERE LYETH THE BODY OF M^{r}
DAVID LINDSY † DOCTOR OF
DIVINITY WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE
THE 3^{d} DAY OF APRIL 1667.

---

* Dr. Nicholas Flood married Elizabeth Jones, sister of Dr. Walter Jones, and lived near Farnham Church. He was a brother of Dr. Wm. Flood, who lived near him. He died in 1778, and his will—an interesting document—is on record at Warsaw. In it he gives minute directions as to his burial beside his daughter "at the east end of North Farnham Parish Church." Mrs. McCall had two daughters, Elizabeth and Catharine, who were educated in England.

† The Rev. David Lindsy's will was probated in Northumberland court. His wife's name was Susanna. His only daughter was married to Capt. Opie, and was named Helen. He also left a son named Robert. The simple and unpretentious inscription on David Lindsy's tomb, as here correctly given, is in singular contrast with the erroneous version of it contained in the book entitled *The Lindsays of America*.

HERE ALSO LYETH THE BODY
OF CAPT. THOMAS OPIE † IUNIOR OF
BRISTOL, GRANDSON OF Mr
DAVID LINDSY WHO DEPARTED
THIS LIFE THE 16th DAY OF
NOVEMBER, 1702.

A solitary slab in the yard of old Wicomico Church, in Northumberland, is to the memory of the wife of John Degge (or Digge), who appears in 1783 to have resided in Christ Church Parish, in Lancaster, and to have wife named Dorothy, presumably by a second marriage. This slab is sunken below the surrounding turf, and the epitaph in verse is illegible. The inscription, as far as it can be now deciphered, is as follows:

Beneath this Marble
Lieth the Body of
SARAH DEGGE wife
of
JOHN DEGGE who departed
this life the 3d day of February, 1778,
in the 57th year of her age.
Give now my exalted soul
O God . . . . .

Under a little cluster of trees, near the margin of Taskmaker's Creek, in Northumberland, on an upright marble headpiece, with no other tomb or grave visible, appears the following inscription:

In Memory
of
MITCHELL SCARBURGH
Who was born 1718
and died 1764.

---

† Captain Thomas Opie, Jr., left at least one son, John, who married Ann Metcalf, and died in 1722, leaving two sons, Lindsay and Thomas, and daughter Susanna. From him have sprung a numerous line of descendants in Virginia, Maryland and other States.

In the grave-yard at Ditchley, in Wicomico, Northumberland, the inscriptions on the tomb of Hancock Lee, Esq., and his two wives, are as follows:

Here Lyeth the Body of
HANCOCK LEE seventh son of the
Honorable Richard Lee who
Departed this life May the 25th
Anno Dom. 1729 Æta 56 years.
Also Mary * his first wife, only
Daughter of William Kendall, Gent.
Who departed this life December
The 24th Anno Dom. 1694
Æta 33 years,
And Sarah † his last wife
Daughter of Isaac Allerton, Esq.,
Who Departed this life
May the 17th Anno Dom. 1731.
Æta 60 years.

HICKS FAMILY.

In 1728, William Byrd, Richard Fitzwilliam and William Dandridge, Esquires, proceeded, as commissioners, on the part of Virginia, to run the line between Virginia and North Carolina. Two experienced surveyors were directed to wait upon them, William Mayo, who had made an accurate map of Barbadoes, and Alexander Irvine, professor of Mathematics in the College of William and Mary; and because a good number of men were made to go upon the expedition, a chaplain, Rev. Peter Fontaine, of Charles City county, was made to attend them. Among the men who attended the expedition was Robert Hicks.

---

* Mrs. Lee appears, from *Hen. Stat.*, Vol. VI., p. 443, and Vol. VIII., p. 278, to have been well endowed with lands by her father, Col. Wm. Kendall, of Newport House, Northampton county. Her children by Hancock Lee appear to have been William, Anna and Richard.

† Col. Isaac Allerton, who died in Westmoreland, in December, 1702, in his will names among his children "my dear daughter Sarah Lee." Her children by Hancock Lee were Hancock, Isaac, John, Ann and Elizabeth.

In his journey in 1716 to Fort Christanna, situated on the Meherrin River, in what is now Brunswick county, Governor Alexander Spotswood stopped on his way at "Hicks' Ford," where Capt. Robert Hicks resided on the extreme frontier of the settlements. The place was afterwards included in Brunswick, and is now situated in Greenville county, which was cut from Brunswick in 1748.

1 CAPT. ROBERT[1] HICKS married Frances ——, and his will was proved February 7, 1739. He had issue, 2 Charles, 3 *James*, 4 George, 5 Martha, married Beddingfield; 6 Frances, married Richard Ransone, of Gloucester county; 7 Elizabeth, 8 Rachel, married Davis; 9 Mary, 10 Tabitha, 11 John.

3 JAMES[2] HICKS (Robert[1]) married Judith Collier, of York county. His will was proved December 23, 1793, in Brunswick county (see QUARTERLY, VIII., 202–205), according to which he had issue, 12 *Isaac*, 13 Sally, married Robert Hardeway; 14 James, 15 Vines, 16 Nancy Vines (born 1766, married Dr. William G. Walker); 17 Charles, 18 John.

12 ISAAC[3] HICKS (James[2], Robert[1]) married Nancy Cryer, was captain of the Third Georgia Regiment, taken prisoner at Brier Creek, March 2, 1779. He was born in 1755, and died, in 1817, in the sixty-third year of his age. (Bible Register.) He had issue, 19 Rebecca, born 13 January, 1784, and died 12 March, 1867. She married Gilliam Booth, Jr. (son of Gilliam Booth), who was born October 26, 1781, and died July 27, 1821, father of the late Mr. Edwin Booth, born 11 May, 1810.* (Bible Register.) The latter's son, Dr. E. G. Booth, owns "Carter's Grove, on James River. 20 Reuben Booth had Louisa, who married Gen. William E. Starke, C. S. A., killed at Sharpsburg; 21 Thomas, of Brunswick; 22 Sally, married Benjamin Booth, of Amelia; 23 Sally, married Robert C. Booth, of Dinwiddie; 24 Minerva. (Goode's *Virginia Cousins*.)

---

* Afterwards Belfield was laid out on the other side of the Meherrin River. But a few years ago Hicks' Ford and Belfield were united and called "Emporia."

FAMILY ACCOUNT OF MRS. LUCY ANN PAGE, LATE OF GLOUCESTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

Having promised to trace our ancestry for my children, I will do so as briefly as I can, and then write them a short sketch of my immediate family, as I wish them to know something of, and appreciate, those so dear to me.

Our first ancestor by the name of Jones, who emigrated to this country, was the Rev. Emanuel Jones, a native of Wales, who came over as minister to Petsworth Church, accompanied by his two sons, Emanuel and Richard.

Emanuel, who I believe was also a minister, married a Miss Macon, and lived in Williamsburg, from whom there is only one descendant, "Emanuel Macon Jones," of Essex.

Richard, our immediate ancestor, was a physician, and married Miss Anne Simmons before leaving England, I think, and settled near his father. This gentleman left five sons, Emanuel, Edward, John, James and Richard, and two daughters, Frances, who married Mr. Thruston, and Anne, who was the first wife of Mr. Meaux Thornton. Edward also married, leaving two daughters, and Richard, leaving one, so that papa was the only male descendant of the name from this branch.

Papa's father, Emanuel, the oldest son of Richard, was also a minister, the third of his name. He was first sent to William and Mary College, and then to England to finish his education, and remained two years. He then returned fully ordained, and took charge of a parish in King William county, soon after which he married Miss Mary Booth, to whom he had been attached while a student of William and Mary. Grandmamma's father was a brother of Mr. Booth, of Belleville, and her mother, a Miss Cooke, from Wareham, and her grandmother, a Miss Todd, from Toddsbury.

The Booths were descended from a noble family in England, and I have heard there was still a title vacant to which the oldest branch in this country is entitled.*

The first Mr. Cooke, who emigrated to this country, was, I have been told, the son of a baronet in England, and owned a

---

* This was written years before hearing of the Booth fortune.

very large tract of country in what we call the Highlands, then considered superior to the low grounds. They were genuine specimens of the good old English Squires, and remarkable for their great integrity of character. Most of the oldest families in the county [Gloucester county] were either descended from or connected with them—the Booths, the Peytons, the Perrins, the Whitings, the Throckmortons; and many out of the county, the Smiths, of Shooters Hill, the Barbours, of Orange, and many others I cannot recollect.

I have already said that my grandfather had charge of a parish in King William; he remained in charge of that congregation until his death, endearing himself to both rich and poor by the faithful discharge of his duties and great piety. He was also a most devoted husband and father. My grandmother was perfectly enthusiastic in her high appreciation of his character and devotion to his memory. She gave me, when a child, his funeral sermon to read, in which the character there given him fully justified the text taken, "I have fought the good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith; henceforth is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord the righteous judge shall give me at that day." He died young, leaving three little children, Richard, Lucy and Anne, to the sole guardianship of their mother; and well did she repay his confidence by a life of devotion to his children. My grandfather had purchased a very healthy residence for his family in the event of his death, "Hickory Hill," in Hanover county, to which place my grandmother removed, and continued to reside there until the marriage of her oldest daughter, Lucy, to her cousin, Mr. George Booth, of Belleville, and, having lost her youngest, Anne, not very long before, a lovely girl of fifteen, she felt as if she could not be separated from her only remaining one, so determined to dispose of her home in Hanover, and return, like Naomi to the land of her forefathers. She purchased a new home near her daughter, and my father also having married a Gloucester lady, Miss Martha Throckmorton, purchased an adjoining farm. My earliest and dearest associations are connected with that dear and united home circle, breathing as it did the atmosphere of devoted and unselfish love. I can well remember my grandmother; she was a very tall, majestic looking woman, with splendid eyes, and must have been pre-

eminently handsome in her youth, which I have heard she was. She was a woman of great strength of mind and character, and a very staunch Episcopalian. She was as devoted a grandmother as mother, and I, her "especial pet," loved to listen to her accounts of by-gone days, and I became perfectly familiar with the manners, customs and persons of her day. My father, her only son, was almost an idol with her and with his sister, and fully reciprocated their love. He was a most devoted son, brother, husband and father; brave, noble-hearted and generous to an extreme, he could not see distress without relieving it, and was proverbial for his hospitality. I may truly say with the poet, that "to the homeless child of want, his door was open still," and many found a refuge in his home.

His only surviving sister, "my Aunt Booth," of whom you have so often heard me speak, was, like her mother, early left a widow, with three children, Mary, Fanny and Lucy Anne, and well did she realize St. Paul's definition of a "widow indeed." My grandmother had paid great attention to her education, and, as was the good old custom of that day, combined the useful with the ornamental, and instructed her most carefully in household matters, so that she was one of the best housewives I ever saw, and united firmness and mildness so happily that she was particularly well adapted to the training and management of servants, to whom she was not only a kind mistress, but a true friend. As a wife, mother, daughter, sister and aunt, she was a perfect model. I have often heard my mother say that she was the most unselfish person she ever saw, and in everything preferred her brother's interest to her own; and if you only knew the strong ties that so endeared to me this, the only aunt I can remember, you would not wonder at her being associated with most of the pleasures of the past. She entertained a great deal of company, though not mingling with the gay world, and particularly after her daughters were grown; but their amusements and pleasures were chiefly literary. Every new work was received and read aloud, and it was thus early that I acquired a taste for reading that has been such a resource to me in the retired life I have led. But this happy family was not to remain unbroken. "Cousin Mary," the oldest, young, gifted and admired, was cut off by consumption in her nineteenth year, and in less than two years after, we lost my beloved grand-

mother; about a year after which, Cousin Lucy Anne, my aunt's youngest daughter, followed her sister to the grave, a victim to the same disease. My aunt, feeling with Jacob "that bereaved of her children, she was bereaved indeed," was perfectly crushed by the blow, and finding her health fail, determined to hasten the marriage of her only surviving daughter, that she might not leave her so lonely, and "the old home" deserted. The event proved that she judged wisely, as she only survived her marriage a few months, leaving her child to the care of a devoted husband, in whose tender sympathy and the consolations of religion, she found her greatest comfort in the hour of so severe an affliction. This dear cousin I cannot leave without a tribute to her memory, most justly due; with highly cultivated mind and innate refinement of manners, softened by Christian grace, she was truly the impersonation of everything beautiful in the female character. To me she was all that an elder sister could have been, and as such I dearly loved her; but she also was early swept off by the same ruthless disease so fatal to her sisters, leaving an infant son, the sole representative of my father's only sister, and, except ourselves, of our grandmother. Therefore it is, that William * feels so very near and dear to me, and that my interest in and anxiety for him have followed him, and will follow him wherever he may go.

L. A. P.

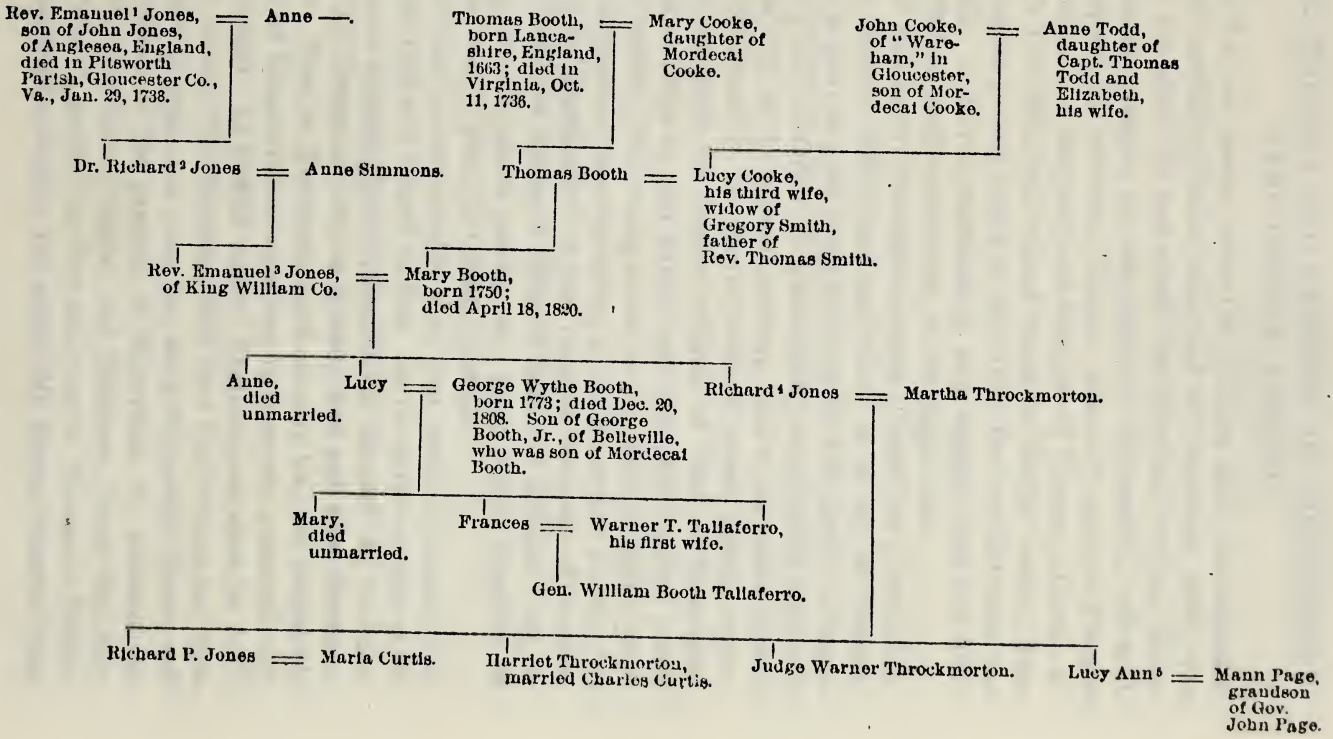
I omitted to say that grandmamma's mother was a widow Smith when she married her father, and that her oldest son, the Rev. Thomas Smith, married a Miss Smith, of Shooter's Hill, sister of mamma's two grandmothers, and it is in this way we are so nearly and trebly related to Cousin Macon and her children.

(To be Continued.)

---

* General William B. Taliaferro.

PATERNAL LINE OF Mrs. LUCY ANN PAGE.



BALL, CUPPAGE AND DAMERON, OF NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

As it is not known where Col. William Ball, the Lancaster county merchant-planter, who died in November, 1680, was born, nor where he was reared (see Hayden's *Virginia Genealogies* for probably the best sketch of this worthy), and as it is supposed his wife was "Hannah Atheroll," sister of Thomas Atheroll, Jr., a barrister, and daughter of Thomas Atheroll, of Gray's Inn, whose seat was at Burgh, in Suffolk county, England, where he was buried in May, 1658, the fact that there was a family of Ball in Suffolkshire, also, suggests that Col. William Ball came from the shire of his alleged wife.

The Ball family for eight centuries at least was a landholder in the shire of Suffolk, and particularly in its city of Norwich, where so early as 1266, John Ball, and his wife Agnes (a daughter of John le Paurner, of Frattenham), were deeded land, and in this city, in the fifteenth century, men of the name of Ball were prominent in the gentle trades of spicer, barker, cooper, grocer, etc., and the lengthy pedigree of "Ball, of Hadleigh," Suffolk, testifies to their having been also of the landed gentry of the county. But coming nearer to Col. William Ball's *temp.*, it is suggestive of his originating in this shire that we find that among the shareholders of the Virginia Company of London, 1622, were the names of Richard Ball and William Vesy, or Vesey, for his wife's mother was Mary Vesey, daughter of Thomas Vesey, gent., of Oldham, Suffolk.

And there is still another item that seems to connect Col. William Ball with County Suffolk. In the parish register of St. Matthew's Church, Ipswich, Suffolk, is the entry of the marriage, 17 November, 1605, of Thomas Ball and Anne Dameron, widow. Now, in Northumberland county, Va., the respectable family of Dameron has always been in some way connected with that of Ball. In Suffolk county, England, ever since the fourteenth century, the Damerons have been land-owning and will-making residents, their chief seat being Westerfield Manor, and the registers of the parishes of Westerfield, St. Nicholas', in Ipswich, Coddenham, Henley and Rushmere, attest that they were "church people," as they also were in Wiccomico Parish, Northumberland county, Va., where "Mr. George Dameron" was

a vestryman in 1770, along with "Mr. Charles Coppage," and Captains David and George Ball. This gentleman was probably a son of the Mr. Dameron of this county, 1746, whose wife was Sarah Ball, a sister of the above Captains Ball, and a daughter of Capt. George Ball, sheriff, J. P., etc., who died in this parish in 1746, a grandson of the immigrant, Col. William Ball. The earliest connection of Dameron with Virginia was when Capt. John Dameron, master of the ship *Duty,* brought over the Bridewell prison inmates, sent by the Virginia Company of London, and it seems that about this time the Damerons themselves got a footing in the Virginia Colony, since "Bridget Dameron" is in the "list of dead," at Elizabeth City, in February, 1622–'3, but what connection she was, if any, with Bar Dameron, who was a church warden in Wiccomico Parish, April, 1683, I don't know, for he was most likely a descendant of that Lawrence Dameron who was a patentee, 12 May, 1652, for 340 acres on Wiccomico River, Northumberland county, on account of transporting to Virginia seven people, said patent being entered 8 October, 1655, and renewed 18 March, 1662.

It is through this Dameron-Ball intermarriage that the Charles Coppage family of Northumberland county, was connected with the more prominent Ball family, as in the eighteenth century Coppage and Dameron intermarried. I don't know how much earlier a "Coppage" may have come to Virginia, but 13 March, 1649, "John Cabbidge" took patent for 200 acres in Linhaven Parish, Lower Norfolk county, for transporting four persons into Virginia. This surname, originally derived from cup-page—the page, or lad, or may be a squire, or a knight, who had the honor of serving the king with his cup—has experienced more vicissitudes of spelling in the Virginia land and court records than any other English surname, for it is written Cuppage, Cappage, Copedge, Coppedge, Cuppidge, Cubbidge, Cabbidge, Copage, Coppage. "Mr. John Coppedge," the surveyor of Northumberland county, 1710, etc., was the founder of the family in this county, where William Coppedge was a contemporary and owner of some fine farm land. In years afterwards and before 1800 the surname is in the land records of the counties of King George, Stafford, Orange, Culpeper, Fauquier, Prince William, Lancaster and Amherst. It was also of respectable antiquity in Maryland, in the Isle of Kent, where one of its

members, "Edward Coppedge," not only supplied division for the colonists, but recently furnished a writer of fiction with a "plot." In the August term of the Kent county court, 1652, said Edward was tried and found guilty of living in adultery with one Elizabeth Risby before he was able to prove the decease of her husband, William Risby. It seems that Coppedge and Mrs. Risby claimed and believed she was a widow, but their neighbors doubted this assertion, so they were indicted. Coppedge was fined and Elizabeth received fifteen lashes on her bare back. Subsequently it was learned and proven conclusively that the husband, William Risby, was dead when Elizabeth began living with said Coppedge, and so it transpired that she was the common-law wife of Coppedge, "his wife but only for the ceremony." This same Elizabeth, who went by the name of Coppedge, some years subsequently had opportunity to practice the old Golden Rule, for she was on a jury of women to examine the body of a woman charged with infanticide (Maryland Court Records, 13 October, 1668, Kent Co.). The woman was cleared of the charge.

Thomas Coppedge, of Orange county, Va., also furnished a topic for talk in his neighborhood, "1783, 27th 3d mo." He recorded a deed at Orange Court-house "from a deliberate consideration and conviction of my own mind. I am willing to fulfil that injunction of our Lord, Do unto all men as I would they should do unto me, and having under my care," names and describes his slaves, "I do now for myself and my heirs, release and discharge from being my property hereafter forever, the above-named negroes." Another Thomas Cuppage was one of the eight gentlemen who raised and loaned William Penn £6,600, taking as security a "blanket mortgage" on the province of Pennsylvania.

CHARLES H. BROWNING.

Ardmore P. O., Montgomery Co., Pa.

WHITEHEAD FAMILY DEEDS.

Major William Noland Berkeley, of Charlottesville, possesses some old deeds which have descended in his family, showing the following facts about the Whitehead family of King William county: Richard Whitehead was living in Gloucester county, Va., in 1699. He had issue at least two children, (1) Philip,

(2) Mary, "eldest daughter," who married Philip Ryan, and had Whitehead Ryan. Attached to the signature of Richard Whitehead, upon several of these papers, is a wax seal bearing for arms "on a chev. between three bugle horns three martlets." The crest is "out of a celestial crown a buglehorn between two wings." These arms are very nearly the same as the arms ascribed by Burke to Whitehead of Uplands Hall, County Lancaster, England.

Deed of Richard Whitehead, of Gloucester county, to William Beck, of New Kent, for a tract of land on Mattaponi River, part of a tract of 5,000 acres granted to said Whitehead 24 October, 1673. The deed is dated June 5, 1699. Signed Richard Whitehead, with seal charged with Whitehead arms and crest as above.

Deed of Philip Whitehead, of King William county, Gent., and Elizabeth, his wife, to Edmund Berkeley, of Gloucester county, Gent., 2,000 acres in King William county, late in possession of Mr. Richard Whitehead, part of which is a part of 5,000 acres granted to Mr. Richard Whitehead, 26 October, 1699, part of which was given to said Philip by deed of gift March 12, 1699, from said Richard, etc., and another part to said Philip by will of said Richard dated May 13, 1701, and another part purchased by said Philip of Richard Allard, of Gloucester county, and Damazine, his wife, by deed dated October 16, 1702, given to said Damazine by will of said Richard Whitehead, on the south side of the Mattaponi River, near Philip Ryan's corner. Witnesses, Nath[ll] Burwell, Lambert Turner, Thomas Musprath, Thomas Carr, Jr., Wm. Chadwick. (This paper bears, opposite to Philip Whitehead's name, a seal which seems to be a saltire between four nags' heads impaling two nags, and opposite to Elizabeth Whitehead's name a seal with the Whitehead arms as described above.) It was recorded at a court held for King William county, 20 November, 1707, Capt. Philip Whitehead acknowleding the said deed unto Capt. Edmund Berkeley and Mr. John Baylor. Teste, Wm. Aylett, Cler. Cur.

Deed of Richard Whitehead, of the Parish of Abingdon and county of Gloucester, to his son-in-law, and grandson Philip Ryan and Whitehead Ryan, of King and Queen county, in consideration that the said Philip hath married my eldest daughter, Mary, 600 acres in St. John's Parish, etc. Witnesses, Jos. Cock-

erham, Richard Tunstall, Richard Seaford, his mark. 12 Aug., 1698. Rec. in King and Queen county, George Clough, D. Cl.

Deed of Robert Peyton, dated June 18, 1714, of the Parish of Kingston, Gloucester county, of the one part, and Edmund Berkeley, of the Parish of Christ Church, county of Middlesex, for lands patented by Ralph Green, 10 February, 1662, and by him sold to Col. Richard Dudley, Sr., of Gloucester, and by deed dated 1680, assigned over to Robert Peyton, father of Robert Peyton, party to these presents, who, by will dated Nov. 24, 1696, devised same to said Robert Peyton; and Mary Peyton, wife of Robert Peyton, relinquishes dower right.

Will of James Dudley, of Christ Church, Middlesex county. Proved 1710–'11. Son James, son Robert, wife Mary Dudley.

Deed of James Dudley, of Christ Church, Middlesex, the son and heir apparent of William Dudley, Gent., to Joseph Gore. Dated May 6, 1696.

Deed of John Seasbrook, of Liverpool, in the County of Lancaster, in the Kingdom of Great Britain, mariner, to Edmund Berkeley, of the county of Gloucester, Gent., land in King William, south side of Mattaponi. Dated 1712.

Agreement of Charles Degge, of Kingston Parish, with Mrs. Sarah Allaman. Dated 3 June, 1707.

MARRIAGE BONDS,

In Prince Edward County Clerk's Office, at Farmville, Virginia, from 1780 to 1850.

Hughes.

Josiah Guill and Peggy Hughes, March 11, 1800.
Simon Hughes & Betsy C. Bigger, Jan. 12, 1803.
Jessee Hughes & Mary W. Cheadle, Oct^{r}. 24, 1807.
Jessee Hughes & Elizabeth W. Morton, Sept^{r}. 16, 1811.
John Hughes & Mary M. Tredway, Aug^{t}. 3, 1836.
Edward O. Almond & Harriet B. Hughes, Sept. 30, 1837.
A. G. Hughes & Ann E. Hughes, Nov^{r}. 27, 1837.
John P. Hughes & Laura A. Williamson, Dec^{r}. 1, 1838.
George R. Hughes & Mary E. Williamson, July 19, 1841.
John D. Richardson & Jane L. Hughes, Nov^{r}. 1, 1841.

Samuel W. Hughes & Elizabeth Hughes, Decr. 16, 1844.
Elisha Woodfin & Judith F. Hughes, May 17, 1847.
F. N. Whaley & Elizabeth S. Hughes, Feby. 26, 1850.

Lewis.

John Mayes & Elizabeth Lewis, Augt. 16, 1785.
Edward Lewis & Elizabeth Fleming, Octr. 16, 1786.
Benjamin Lewis & Frances Palmore, March 21, 1791.
Robert Lewis & Elender Jordan, Jan. 26, 1796.
Elam Lewis & Martha Hines, Apl. 9, 1801.
Joseph Lewis & Mildred Anderson, Octr. 24, 1803.
Henry Lewis & Elizabeth Woodson, July 21, 1806.
Southy Bell & Mary Lewis, Decr. 17, 1807.
Moses Hill & Sally Lewis, Sept. 16, 1820.
David Lewis & Jane White, Apl. 27, 1827.
Richard Mitchell & Eliza A. Lewis, Octr. 20, 1828.
Henry Lewis & Rhoda Wooldridge, Dec. 13, 1828.
William Hill & Susan J. Lewis, May 3, 1834.
Daniel Lewis & Martha Paris, Dec. 15, 1834.

Walton.

Woodson Knight & Patty Walton, June 18, 1781.
Joseph Yarbrough & Temperance Walton, Dec. 19, 1785.
Elisha Betts & Sally Walton, June 27, 1787.
Matthew Walton & Frances Watkins, Jany 25, 1791.
George Walton & Polly Smith, Dec. 23, 1805.

Knight.

Walton Knight & Nancy Hughes Yarbrough, May 20, 1805.
Thomas Knight & Sally Ellington, Apl. 9, 1821.
Hughes W. Knight & Mary J. Armes, Apl. 18, 1836.
John Knight & Elizabeth D. Ellington, Feby 8, 1836.

Woodson.

Peter Fore & Mary Woodson, Augt. 18, 1788.
William Woodson & Annie Lancaster, Novr. 20, 1792.
Archibald Hix & Nancy Woodson, Feby 3, 1797.
William Gilliam & Judith Woodson, Dec. 16, 1799.
John M. Woodson & Susannah Gilliam, Augt. 18, 1800.
Obediah Woodson & Mary Watson, Apl. 12, 1803.
William Woodson & Susan Le Grand, Octr. 8, 1811.

Silas Biglow & Judith Woodson, Feby 16, 1821.
Richard Woodson & Julia Vawter, Dec. 17, 1827.
Noah Cooke & Mary Woodson, Jany 10, 1829.
Daniel Caldwell & Martha Woodson, Feby 19, 1830.
Charles F. Woodson & Ann Y. Wilson, Apl. 14, 1830.
Nathaniel T. Venable & Mary T. Woodson, Novr. 11, 1837.
Francis S. Woodson & Sarah S. Rice, Jan 9, 1839.

AN IRISH ESTATE:

The Burke or Bourke Family.

Communicated through Miss Kate Mason Rowland, from letters furnished Judge Charles Burke, of Towson, Md., by Miss Esmeralda J. O'Boyle, who is of Burke descent. The papers in this family, which might have proved their title to the Irish property, were burned as "worthless old letters" by a relative who did not know their value.

An estate in Ireland, which has long been unclaimed, is that of the Burke family, situated on the river Lee, opposite Queenstown. A few years ago advertisements on the subject appeared in the American papers, and the matter was investigated to some extent by a family of Burkes living on Michigan Avenue, in Chicago, and also by the family, in Omaha, of Maj. John Bourke, U. S. A. Canon Ulick J. Bourke, of Ireland, who died some years ago, corresponded on the subject with some of the Burkes of Maryland, and enclosed to them two letters, written by a French lady of rank, who was trying to prove her son's title to the Irish property. This gentleman, Count Edmund Burke, was in possession of a Spanish "parchment," or pedigree, translated from the original English in 1803, "and issuing from his grace the Archbishop of Tuam, Kingdom of Ireland," and signed by other dignitaries, dated the 4th of August, 1779. The pedigree, as translated from the French letter of Count Edmond Burke's mother, is as follows:

"John Burke, a native of Tuam, was the son of Dominic F. Burke, and Miss Fleming, who was the daughter of Dominic Fleming, descendant of the Lords Slane (?), of the noble race and family of the Droghedas. Dominic Fleming removed to France. He was the son of Thomas Fleming and Miss Blake, niece of Sir Walter Blake, a person of very great distinction in the Province of Galway, Kingdom of Ireland. The grandfather of Dominic Burke, who married Miss Fleming, was

Edward Burke. Edward's father was Oliver Burke, who lost his estate of Dunsandle (?) and other property, on account of his opinions and his attachment to the Catholic faith. John Burke, of the certified pedigree of 1779, died at Bilboa, Spain, in 1793. He married Antoinette O'Farrell. The son of John and Antoinette Burke, John Valentine Burke, was born at Bilboa, and died on the 11th of September, 1862, at the age of seventy-seven. He was a lieutenant colonel in the French army, a Knight of St. Louis and of the Legion of Honor. His wife was of the Rogez or Roger family, descended from the counts and seigneurs of Beaufort. Their son, Count Edmund Julius Valentine Burke, born in 1839, of the French navy, and also decorated with the Legion of Honor, and other testimonials of valor, may still be living, and it is possible that he recovered some of the lands of his Irish ancestors. But, as far as is known, the estate on the river Lee is still waiting for the rightful heirs."

ARMISTEAD FAMILY.

(From an old Prayer-book, property of "Robert Armistead, Washington City Navy-yard.")

THIS FROM BACK OF BOOK.

Constance Armistead, her Book, June 16, 17—.

Judith Armistead, Daughter of William Armistead, By Constance his wife, was born June y^e^ 29, 1762.

Mary Armistead, daughter of William & Constance his wife, was born 22^d^ of December, in the year of our Lord, 1765.

Robert, son of W^m^ Armistead, by Constant his wife, was born 30^th^ of September, 1768.

William, son of said William, by Constant, born Aug. 16^th^, 1771.

Sarah Johnson, daughter of John Smelt, by Constant his wife, was born 30^th^ Aug. 1778.

Jane Smelt, daughter of Jno Smelt, by Constant his wife, Born the 4^th^ of June, 1781.

Miles Smelt, son of John, by Constant his wife, was Born the 11^th^ day of August, 1783.

Mary Ann, daughter of Robert Armistead, by Amily (Amelia?) Armistead his wife, was born December the 8, 1793.

Elizabeth Armistead was born the 22^d^ of December, 1795.

William Armistead was born the 20 day of february, 1798.

Amely Armistead was born the 16 of february, 1800.

Frances Armistead was born November 18, 1802.

Robert Augustus Armistead was born the 3d January, 1805.

Edward Armistead was born of Susannah, second wife to Robert Armistead, January 28, 1810.

Susannah Marshall Armistead was born the 29 February, 1812.

The 16 April, 1815, was born Martha Ann Armistead.

Henry Crittenden Armistead, son of Robert and Susan his wife, was born the 25 December, 1817.

William Christopher Armistead was born December 17, 1828.

Rebecca Armistead was born the 10 December, 1831.

Samuel Armistead was born January 30, 1820.

Louisa Armistead was born January 18, 1824.

Sary Jane Armistead, of Robert Armistead and Susannah his wife, was born April 20, 1826. (*Susannah* is written *Suannah.*)

TOMBSTONES OF THE SCARLETT FAMILY.

These stones were found by Mr. Henry I. Hutton, of Warrenton, at the mouth of Occoquan Creek. They are partially concealed by the water, so that Mr. Hutton found himself unable to decipher all the lettering.

One of these stones reads as follows:

M. S.

DIED

1 6 9 5

HEARE LYES MARTIN

SCARLETT GENT.

Two lines in small type could not be made out. Martin Scarlett was a justice of Stafford county in 1680.

The second tombstone reads, as far as deciphered:

(*Skull and cross-bones.*)

HERE LYES YE BODY

OF

. . . . . SCARLETT GENT

. . . . . .

. . . . . .

SCARLETT GENT.

MARRIED FEBRy . . . . . .

DIED 1698

TOMBSTONE OF MARTHA MARTIN.

Major Lewis Burwell had two daughters Martha, one by Abigail Smith, who married Henry Armistead, and was the young lady who so infatuated Governor Nicholson, and the other Martha, called "Martha, Junior," by his second wife, Martha Lear, daughter of Col. John Lear, of Nansemond county. It is seen from this tombstone that she married Col. John Martin, of Caroline county. This inscription was communicated by Mr. and Mrs. R. E. DeJarnette, of Norfolk. The stone lies at Clifton, Caroline county, seven miles from Bowling Green:

> Interred beneath this stone
> lyes the Body of Mrs.
> Martha Martin, Wife of Col.
> John Martin, of Caroline
> County, and daughter of
> Lewis Burwel Esq., of Gloff-
> ter County, who departed this
> Life the 27th of May 1738 in
> the 36 year of her Age & left
> three sons & four daughters.

HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL NOTES.

LEWIS FAMILY.—"In the Lewis record just concluded, the marriage of Fielding Lewis to Frances Hubard Bowyer was omitted. He died young, leaving one son, Fielding Lewis. She married afterwards John Poindexter, and died about fifteen years ago at Lexington, Va., at the advanced age of eighty-five years.

"In the catalogue of the Alumni of Washington and Lee University, Fielding H. B. Lewis appears in the class of 1838, and it is stated that he is a son of Warner M. Lewis, of Halifax county, of the class of 1817–1818. This is a mistake, because it states that said Warner did not die till 1848. He is probably the son of Robert H. Lewis, of same county and class, who died in 1824; but I have written back to Virginia for accurate information, and will furnish it. He left a large property to his son Fielding Hubard Bowyer Lewis who died in 1876 in this State."
Otis Bowyer, Baird, Texas.

RANDOLPH FAMILY.—"I noted on page 264 of Vol. VIII. of your magazine that you say, Lucy, daughter of Archibald C.

Randolph, married Edward Hutchinson.' This is an error. It should be 'Lucy *Burwell* Randolph, married Eleazer Carter Hutchinson.' "—*Cary T. Hutchinson.*

TOMPKIES.—Chancery papers in Williamsburg in *J. M. McDouall & Co.* v. *Brooke,* Tomkies and others show that Francis Tomkies, of Gloucester county, died before 1806, leaving wife Mildred, who married, secondly, Humphrey Brooke, of Fauquier, also dead. He had issue (1) Charles, now deceased, (2) Mary, married Robert Yates, now dead, and Bartholomew Yates is his executor; (3) Susanna, married William Darricott, of Hanover. He is also dead, leaving issue, John Darracott, Elizabeth Darracott, Mary Darracott, and Susanna Darracott. Thomas Price, of Hanover, his executor. (4) Elizabeth, who married Samuel Buckner, both dead, leaving daughter Elizabeth; (5) Catherine, married John S. Stubbs, of Henrico, and she is dead; (6) Thomas Tomkies, (7) Mordecai Tomkies, (8) Morgan, (9) Ann, now deceased, who married Jasper Hughes.

GESSEDGE, GUESSEDGE, OR GISSEDGE—BICKLEY.—The undersigned would be pleased to know the parentage of Sarah, wife of ——— Shelton, and mother of Ralph Shelton, who appears to have been resident in King and Queen county, Va., previous to 1703. The said Sarah married, secondly, Richard Gessedge, whose patronymic appears in legal documents in the above forms; the said Richard Gessedge died before March, 1703, about which time his widow married again, her third husband being Joseph Bickley, sheriff of Louisa county, Va., 1742, and judge there in 1745.

He would also be pleased to communicate with any one having knowledge of or possessing portraits of the Bickley family of Louisa county, Va., particularly those painted in England, and willed to the above named Joseph Bickley by his brother, the Rev. Sir Humphrey Bickley, Bart., Rector of St. Mary's Church, Attleborough, County Norfolk, England, died 1752.—*W. Bleddyn Powell,* 740 *A, City Hall, Philadelphia, Pa.*

SOME DEATH NOTICES IN THE "RICHMOND ENQUIRER."—Another Revolutionary officer, on Friday, 18th January, 1833, *Capt. George Tyler,* died at his residence in Spotsylvania, aged 78 years. He married in early life, and raised 11 children.

Wyatt Walker died at his residence in Charles City county, 18 Dec., 1832. In early life [illegible]lerk of his native county, afterwards representative in the Le[illegible]ature, member of the Baptist Church, etc.

Rev. Abner W. Clopton, of Charlotte county, Va., died 20 March, 1833, at the age of 50 years. Educated at the University of North Carolina. Settled in Charlotte, N. C., in 1822, and had charge of the Baptist Church there; trustee of Columbian College.

Nicholas Johnson, Gent., of Louisa county, died June 4, 1766. Funeral sermon preached by Rev. Robert Barret. (This last announcement from the leaf of an old book.)

BRUTON RECTORSHIP.—Whereas, the Rev. Mr. Henley has insinuated that some of the Gentlemen of the Vestry have repented of their Choice of the Reverend Mr. Bracken, we the Subscribers, who gave him our Votes, think it becomes us to contradict so injurious a Suggestion, which has no Foundation in Truth, and to declare that his Conduct has ever met with our full Approbation.

Ben Waller	J. Tazewell
John Prentis	Jos. Hornesby
W. Eaton	W. Graves

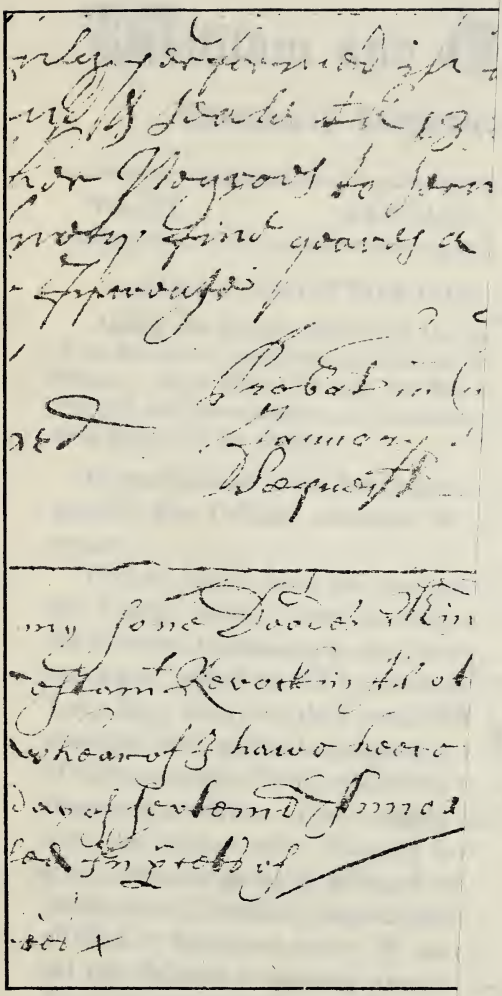
Mr. Henley will hardly suppose that I have repented of our choice. Ro. C. Nicholas.—*Virginia Gazette, March* 3, 1774.

(*Communicated by Edward Wilson James, Norfolk, Va.*)

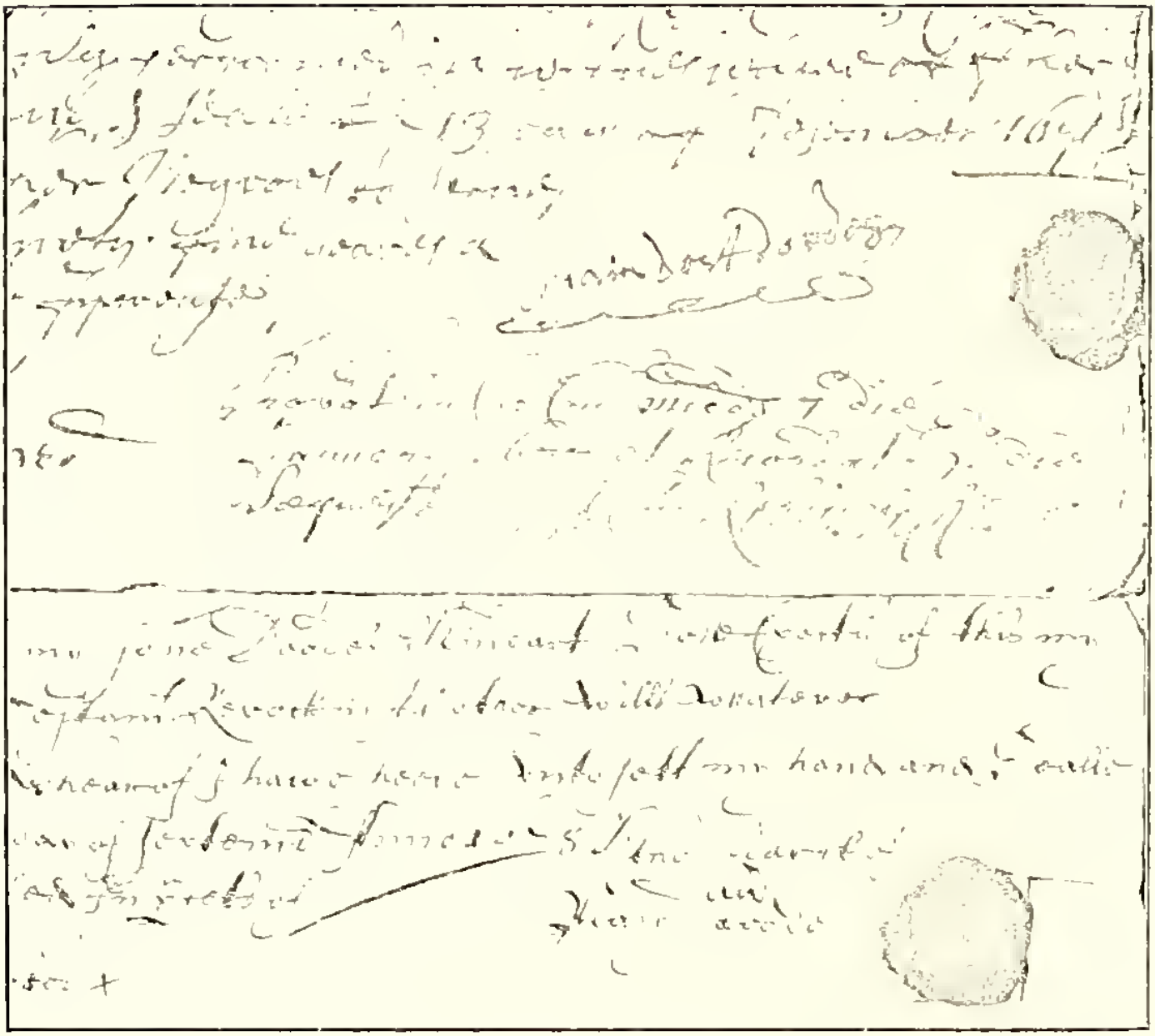
JONES—WARD.—Wanted to know names of parents of Robert Jones, of Amelia county, Va., who married Miss Annie Ward, sister of Col. Edward Ward, once governor of Tennessee. He is believed to have been of the Major Peter Jones family. Wanted to know the names of the parents of Colonel Edward Ward.—X.

STARK FAMILY.—(QUARTERLY, IV., p. 271 and 272.) It is said that Elizabeth Belfield (born 1732) married Mr. Stark, of Southampton county. (Descendants of Roger Jones.) Burwell and Belfield Stark were living in Dinwiddie county in 1789. (Assessor's Books.) There is a deed recorded in Sussex from Belfield Stark and Elizabeth his wife, of Dinwiddie county, Va., for 525 acres, being the land devised by the late Bolling Stark to his widow Ann Stark, and after her death to his son Belfield Stark. Dated 22 June, 1797.

WOODSON, DAVIS.—Wanted, the parentage of Sanborne Woodson, who married Elizabeth Michaux (daughter of Abram). (2) Wanted, the name of the mother of Martha Davis (wife of Abraham Venable).—(*Mrs.*) *Jennie M. Cunningham.*



Signatures and seals pho
Doodes and his wife,
in Middlesex Co., Va.
VIII., p. 198.) The d
ing on water, showing
times. (See picture c
rative and Critical H



Signatures and seals photographed from the original wills of Minor Doodes and his wife, Mary Doodes, preserved at the Clerk's Office in Middlesex Co., Va. (See WILLIAM AND MARY QUARTERLY, Vol. VIII., p. 198.) The device on the seal is a three-masted ship, resting on water, showing port-holes, and having the high poops of the times. (See picture of a ship of the 17th century, Winsor's *Narrative and Critical History of the United States*, Vol. III., p. 347.)

William and Mary College
Quarterly Historical Magazine.

Vol. XI. JANUARY, 1903. No. 3.

FINANCES OF THE COLLEGE IN 1755–1765.

Among the College papers are the following, in the handwriting of John Blair, Jr. (afterwards Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States). John Blair, Jr., was the Son of John Blair, president of the Council, and great nephew of Commissary James Blair. He was at this time Bursar of the College:

In compliance with the Order of the Visitors, we have examin'd the College accounts & agreed upon the following report:

That we might form the most proper judg^{t}. of the Income of the College arising from the different Branches of its Revenue, we thought it necessary to fix the whole amount for a number of years past, which we did by reckoning upon ten years preceeding Lady Day, 1764; we then proceeded, upon an exact medium, to consider what might be reasonably thought the annual Produce of each particular Fund, which will be found stated in the several foregoing accounts. Upon raising an account of Profit & Loss with the College, after charging her with every annual expence which occurr'd to us, & giving Credit for every Sum of money, which she will probably be entitled to receive, we found the Bal^{ce} of £343. 0. 8½ curant money ℔ annum in favour of the College; but this Balance arises only upon a Supposition that the several Sums of money due to the College are punctually paid every year, & that she sustains no greater Loss than £78. 11. ¼ upon the Board of the Scholars, which is very far from the Truth of the case: for, upon examining the several accounts of Board we find that at Lady Day, 1763, there was due to the College on that article the sum of £2152. 6. 11¾, which at Lady Day, 1764, was increased to £2376. 9. 6¼. We found in the hands of the

Bursar sundry Bonds, Notes & accounts due to the College, amounting to £2706. 1. 11¾, which included the several sums given to the College from time to time by different Benefactors for the Support of their private Foundations, & that upon these Sums (exclusive of the Interest of £600 bequest bequeath'd by the late Revd. Mr. Commissary Blair to the College for which there have been scholars regularly supported & maintained by his Exor. Mr. President Blair) there was due to the College on the twenty-fifth Day of March last for Interest the farther Sum of £999. 16, so that if the money for the Board of the Scholars & the Interest due on the Bonds is not hereafter paid more punctually than it has been heretofore, instead of the College's gaining the before mentioned Sum of £343. 8½ per annum her annual Disbursements will vastly exceed the whole annual Produce of all her Funds. These accounts, as has been observed, are only brought down to the 25th of March last, since which time upon settling the account of Duties upon Liquors with the Treasurer of this Colony, there appears to be in his Hands a Bala. of £1349 due to the College from that Part of the Revenue, which will come more properly into the next year's accounts. We must farther Remark, upon this Head, that there appears from the Treasurer's Books, £150 to have been paid by him to the late Commissary Dawson, then President of the College; but it does not appear to us that this Sum was ever charged to Mr. Dawson in acc. nor that this Fund has ever had credit for it in the College Books. It also appears to us from the Treasurer's Books that the Sum of £123 was paid by him to Mr. Travis, we suppose for necessaries furnished by him; but there is no notice taken of it in the Bursar's Books.

There appears to be some small Balances in the Hands of Mr. Hanbury & Mr. Bowden of London due to the College, but we can't tell what they amount to, as there is some Tobo. still unaccounted for & President & Masters have had occasion to write for sundry necessaries for the use of the College, & must do so, annually, for which Reasons we thought it sufficient just to mention these articles, without bringing them to particular acct.

We beg leave to close these remarks by referring to a few observations made by the Bursar on some particular Branches of the College Revenue & submit the whole to the consideration of the Visitors.

An Accot of the College Revenues according to their amount for ten years. begs. with 1755.

[Endorsed on the back "Mr Blair's Accot"]

The duty on tobo. £3334, 3. 5¼ communibus annis				£333. 8. 4	
On skins & furrs £789. 19. 9¾ " "				79.	
On liquors £8789. 18. 1				878. 19. 9	
and 75£ more each year for board of foundrs. but this the table had credit for.					
Pedlar licences for four last years beyond wch I found no accot 71.				17. 15. 0	
Surveyor's Generals office 1027. 7. 1¾				102. 14. 8	
Surrey Rents Transfer Tobo		15506			
Collectors Commissions at ten per cent	1550				
2 ℔ ct for shrinkage	310				
		1860			
		13646			
For 13 casks		390			
		13256			
13256 lb at 12s. 6 is		£ 82. 17			
Expenses of Warehouse at 8s. pr hd		5. 4. 0			
		77. 13. 0			
Money rents £5. 3. 5					
Com. at 10 ℔ct. 0. 10. 5					
4. 13. 0		4. 13. 0			
		82. 6. 0		82. 6. 0	
King Wm Rents. By the same kind of computation amount to				£175. 0. 0	
Nottoway Quarter gained at Lady 1764, exclusive of the tobo of wch the accots sale are not yet all received and what has come to hand .... very low				40. 2. 9¾	
Besides 40l a year for foundrs. which the table has credt for					
But the board is very indifferently paid & some new regulation seems necessary for the due collection of it, as the Bursar often does not know who ought to pay it, and if he did he has in many cases no opportunity of demanding it whilst those who ought to pay it, are in general too fond of delay. £224. 2. 6½ due at L. D. in 64 more than at L. D. 63					

Sundry persons are indebted to the College on bonds & notes of hand, a capital, the annual interest of which is But then Mr Camm & Mr Graham have large demands agt the College which if allowed, will make it necessary to call in at least a considerable part of the principal, which perhaps will be necessary upon another accot, too, the interest being very much in arrear	105.	6.	0
	1814.	12.	6¾
The expenses of the College for a year to L. D. 1764 that is all expences besides those that are charged to some particular branch of the revenue, & which are considered in the nett amount of such revenue amounted to	159.	06.	01
The curr^{t} money salaries amount ℔ an to	40.	0.	0
The sterl do. to ..... which are paid at the rate exch^{a} at the time of payment	765.	0.	0
	0964.	06.	01
Suppose exchange to be 60 ℔ct then for diffnce of exchange on the Sterl salaries we must reckon further	439.	0.	0
	* 1423.	06.	01
	391.	6.	5¾
Brafferton has yielded for the 6 years last acco'ted for by Mr Hanbury, annually abt	76.	0.	0
Exch^{a} on £76 Sterl at 60 ℔ct is	45.	12.	0
	512.	18.	5¾
The board & other expenses of the Indians may be various, but in the same time it amounted to £33. 6. 8 annually or thereabouts	33.	6.	8
	479.	11.	9¾

* Since drawing this Statm. I have settled with the Treasurer, & find there is a balance due to the College of £1349, which distributed into the ten years for which the computation is made will give £134. 18. 0 ℔ annum more than this computation amounts to, but then that will come into the next year's account, as also £150 recd. by the late Commissary, which was never charged to him, & for which this fund never has had credit in the College books, tho' tis charged to the College in the Treasurer's books, & also £123 pd. by the Treasury to Majr Travis, wch is in the same situation:

1349 } 1622
150 } ——
123 } £162 + 878. 19. 09 = 1041. 3. 9.

Among the different articles for which tobacco has credit there are four to the annual amount of £58 which is never received, it being the board of foundationers viz. on Harrison's, Bray's, Hill's and Lightfoot's foundations, these being reckoned in the money at interest, and the amount of that interest carried yearly to the credit of the Profit & Loss accot	58.	0.	0
	421.	11.	9¾
Supposing all the board actually recd there is a loss by the Table between L. D. 1763 & 64 of	78.	11.	1¼
	343.	0.	8½

LETTER BOOK OF FRANCIS JERDONE.

Francis Jerdone was the son of John Jerdone, formerly magistrate of Jedburgh, in Teviotdale, Scotland. He was born January 30, 1730. He married Sarah Macon, of New Kent, Va., born February 21, 1731–'32. He came to Virginia in 1746 as part owner in a cargo of goods, and as factor for Messrs. Buchanan and Hamilton, merchants, of London. This firm consisted of Messrs. William Buchanan and William Hamilton. The former was a son of Mr. Neill Buchanan, a prominent merchant, who died February 14, 1743, and Mr. Hamilton was one of his employees. Mr. Jerdone had been also in the service of Mr. Buchanan, and was on intimate terms with his family.*

He located first at Yorktown. In 1753, having acquired a considerable fortune, he moved to Louisa county. Just before his death he purchased, with William Holt as his partner, the forge and mills erected by Rev. Charles Jeffery Smith, of Long Island, New York, at Providence, in New Kent county, Va. He died August 5, 1771, leaving a large fortune.

Francis Jerdone was a good letter writer, had a large library, and was a man of culture and education. His letter book, now owned by his great-grandson, Francis Jerdone, Esq., of Charles

* Among the papers which have descended in Mr. Jerdone's family is an exemplified will of Mr. Neill Buchanan, " late of the parish of St. George Buttolph Lane, London, Esq." It names his brothers George, Andrew and Archibald Buchanan, sons Francis, George, James and William Buchanan, daus. Anne, Mary, Elizabeth, Marian, and Martha Buchanan, wife Anne Buchanan; "William Hamilton my clerk." The will is dated 26 June, 1726.

City county, Va., gives much information regarding men and business affairs in the colony.

We are told by this book that he arrived at Hampton, with the cargo of goods, September 21, 1746. After a few months, he went to Yorktown with a view to a possible settlement at that place. He first sought advice, but met with discouragement from leading merchants, who did not want rivals. But he says this confirmed him in his belief that the place was the right place. "Their endeavor to remove me farther from them made me more anxious to settle among them." The leading merchants at Yorktown were Philip Lightfoot and William Nelson, who had fine residences in town, and large warehouses on the river edge. With very great difficulty Jerdone procured a storehouse at the rate of forty-three pounds sterling a year. In one letter, written in 1747, he states that the course of Virginia trade was to give credit for twelve months. In another letter, written the next year, he complains of the prevalence of the small-pox, which had caused the shops of the town to be closed, and court adjourned to a place twelve miles off. In the same letter he complains of the great quantity of shoes in the cargo of the *Gale*—the first cost being in all probability sunk for five years. "The Virginians," he writes, "have most of their shoemakers in their own families, and have no occasion for any but stuff shoes from Britain."

June 28, 1748, he writes as follows to Messrs. Buchanan and Hamilton:

"Col. Philip Lightfoot is now dead, so that you can never have so fair a way open'd to you for establishing a store, as at this present time; his great riches while he continued in health deterred everybody from settling here, none being of ability to vie with him but Mr Nelson, who always had an equal share of trade with him. . . . We are at length well fixed in a large & convenient storehouse, being well situated for our business & we have also procured a store at the waterside fit for our purpose at about £60 expence which sum will be saved in store rent &c in 3 years. About six weeks hence we shall be able to remit you the £1000 stg, which we shall send you as fast as it comes in. No news yet of your ship Warwick, it is not improbable she'll be taken as our coasts are covered with swarms of privatiers, a great many ships having been lately taken within our capes."

To another of his correspondents, Mr. William Montgomery, he wrote as follows, 12 May, 1749:

"(Pr Capt Stewart via Glasgow)

" . . . The letter you enclosed to me by Mr. Hobday the Pilot I delivered to Miss Sally with my own hands. The Exchange during the last Generall Court got up to 22½ for good bills, as there was a greater plenty of Cash in Williamsburg for that purpose than has been for many years past. . . . I am just returned from Hanover Court at which place tobacco is not to be bought at 2d; the planters are under such expectations of good prices that I believe some of them would refuse 20 s. were it offered, however I am in hopes that they'll be glad to embrace 2d when the ships from London arrive. I intend to sell all I receive on accot of the cargo, being well assured it will never answer to send it home. Capt. John Thomson tells me he has a demand against you for the hire of a flat and four negroes one day, which I have promised to pay him. I have no news worth mentioning to you. A great many ships are arrived from the outports. Mess Wm Millar and John Hyndman are arrived from Glasgow with large cargoes & have some thoughts of fixing here at Wmsburg. The Nancy is arrived here from Madeira & according to custom has made a great voyage. Capt. George Cooper has arrived from Hull wt a large cargoe & about 20 convicts for W. S. I had almost forgot to tell you that Mr Norton was elected the 1st Inst. one of our burgesses, in room of Mr Secretary Nelson, who is now one of the Council."

May 20, 1749, he writes to Messrs. Buchanan and Hamilton that "Mr. Nelson had told him that both his father and Col. Lightfoot preferred Bristol and Liverpool to London for many staple articles, and he does the same himself to this day."

October 24, 1749. Informs Mr. William Thomson, surgeon in Jedburgh, of the death of his brother David on July 28th. Had buried him in the church-yard at Yorktown. Is informed that he had lived with the Rev. James Moir, of North Carolina since his return from London; is told that he had made a will, and put it in the custody of Mr. Joseph Davidson, and that he had made another, and put it in the custody of Mr. Joseph Anderson, of Edenton, N. C. Gives his most humble service to Thompson's sister.

February 24, 1749–'50, he writes as follows to Buchanan and Hamilton:

"I have some thought of buying 100 hhds of fine Hanover tobacco on your accot & sending them to you in said ship, as I believe you'll have but little from that corner unless it come by this method, but of this I shall write you by Capt Teage who will sail in ten or twelve days, before which time I shall have an opportunity of seeing many Gentlemen at a grand Cock Fight which is to be at New Castle * in a few days. Shall be then more able to judge what can be done for both your ships."

* Situated on Pamunkey River, a branch of the York.

March 3, 1749–'50. To same. He mentions death of Patrick Barclay, brother of Andrew Barclay. Has tried in vain for some time to bring the latter to terms.

April 25, 1750. To same. By the week's *Gazette* John Allan is dead, and has left William and James Hunter and his brother, James Allan, his executors.

For some time the partners for whom Mr. Jerdone acted had grown apparently very remiss in the conduct of their extensive dealings with Virginia, and on May 26, 1750, he addressed a very plain letter to his friend William Buchanan, the senior member of the firm, rebuking him for the neglect. The letter speaks very highly for Mr. Jerdone's integrity of character and sense of business propriety:

26th May 1750

Dr Wm. This letter is occasioned by your & partner's silence to your friends here I may almost say to every one with whom you have any dealings. I hope Sir you will pardon me when I say that business was never nor can be more neglected than it has been by your house of late years. I may speak with regard to the affairs that are entrusted to myself that you have scarce ever answer'd one letter particularly, but have always referr'd it to the next opportunity; ever having that in view without coming at it, matters of moment that admit of no delay, have been put off from time to time untill they have been entirely forgot. Witness Jno Allan's affairs. Pray Dear Sir, think to yourself what will all this end in, nothing but confusion in your affairs, which might easily be kept in the clearest method, as it is well known by everybody you spend none of your time in idleness, and are even sober I may say to an extreme. I am satisfied the consignment business from this country is not worth your notice, but how comes it that you do not clear up your characters, which are often in the foul mouths of men here who are merciless in that respect, a months constant writing would be certainly sufficient for that purpose, I mean to render accounts to every one who hath open accounts with you, which would ease you of that pain you feel on that accot. If your business is so much increased that you cannot manage it without more help, why are you without such assistance, there are many in your city, who would be overjoy'd at such good luck as to be under you. I would most earnestly caution you against one thing, which I am afraid you have not enough consider'd, the giving too great credits to people you have but little acquaintance of; an error of this sort has often ruin'd many a good & honest man. Another thing, I cannot approve of your methods that you carry on your tobacco business here. The buying tobacco in the country at present with goods is attended with so great inconveniences & extra charges, that I can easily demonstrate to you it is cheaper & better to buy with money. In the first place it requires triple the value in goods to buy the quantity of

tobacco wanted, next the Debts contracted are often at best but dubious and are not paid within a year of the time they ought to be, goods are often sold without any advance. I mean as much sterling is given in goods at the real prime cost, as you can buy tobs for with bills of Exchne. There is 10 times the charge in buying tobacco with goods that there is with cash, the tobacco bought with goods is not equal to that bought with cash, being always the worst & lightest that is applied to pay store debts, tip top crops are never to be bought with goods but often for cash. One Factor can load 3 or 4 ships with cash purchase at the fourth of the expence, that one can be loaded with goods purchase. Cash can always command tobacco but goods never can. And one of the weightiest Arguments is ships need never ly longer than a reasonable time to collect it from the warehouses, when their cargoes are bought with money, but to depend on tobo to be bought for goods, is a great uncertainty, & when it is wanted you are sure always to pay thro' the nose for it, especially at this time now there are three stores for two, that were two years ago. You would think the purchasers are running mad after tobo were you in the country, for my part I am heartily tired of selling goods, as the advance is run down to nothing & the pay so indifferent. I wish my circumstances were such as would enable me to follow any thing else, for in the present situation of affairs no great quantity can be vended. This year there will be imported into this town £35,000 which is £15,000 more than ever was before, and the whole country much fuller than usuall, so that I cannot see how they are all to be sold. I have a strong inclination to be in London for a few months, it is possible something might be projected which would turn out better than the present business of selling dry goods. What would you think of an African concern of a small vessel yearly to this place, I believe Capt Archbd Crawford would suit you for that business very well. I would be content to stand a small share on condition that I had the sales thereof, & I can see no reason why we may not expect the same success other people have, which to be sure is encouraging, else so many would not drive at it. There is not the least fear of selling here, for there is in general as many Purchasers as there is slaves imported, and the pay is always better than for any other commodity and without something of this sort I must be under the necessity of leaving this town, for my expenses are too great for my present wages. And now is the only time to lay up a little for old age, if it please God that I should arrive at it. My whole aim is to get a little money to keep me from hardships when I am past doing for myself, I have no ambition to heap up, nor am I solicitous to leave any thing behind me, all I desire or wish for is a quiet enjoyment of this life and an easy passage thro this world. I should gladly receive your answer to the above but have but faint hopes of it producing one.

I ever am Dr Wm. your most

Sincere friend & hble Servt.

Per the Sally.

Two days after this letter was written, he wrote to Capt. Hugh Crawford that he had yet not one line from Buchanan and Hamilton:

"Heartily tired of serving them; have had great offers here than what I expect from them, have written to Hamilton telling him my mind freely about their great neglect of their business; tobacco purchased much cheaper with cash than with goods. Mr. Walker, the builder, died soon after you left the country; since his death Mr. Skelton has undertaken the rebuilding of the Capitol. . . . Your brother sailed from this about the 10th of this month with 340 hhds on board being chock full. I am hopeful Capt Seton will sail by the 20th of next month. . . . I am informed that 14 s & 15 s sterg of prime cost of London goods has lately been given for Rappk tobacco which is a monstrous price."

Several more weeks elapsed without a letter from the London merchants, and on the 14th of July, 1750, Mr. Jerdone wrote as follows to them:

"It is now 9 months since I had a scrap of a pen from you, notwithstanding the large remittances made from time to time. You will not so much as give me the satisfaction of letting me know that you have received them, nor have you given me the least answer to any one thing I have wrote to you since I settled in this place, which so discourages me that I am quite dispirited. . . . You have so affronted Col. Chiswell by your silence that he swears that he'll ship you not another hhd until he receives his accot of sales & accot current. Which I advise you to do forthwith. I wrote to you by the Humphrey in November last that I was willing to take £300 clear of all deductions for my share of the concern in cargo (B4) exclusive of my wages for the four years which I have now served you & that I was willing to serve you for £100 a year without holding any part of the cargo, from the 24th of June last, which terms if you agree to, let me know it by first opportunity after you receive this, for I will continue no longer at an uncertainty, having offers that will suit me much better from two different gentlemen. I wish my letter by Capt Seton may be in time to stop the goods you may intend for this place, having a strong desire to take a trip home. No doubt Capt Brisban has advised you that he had dropped his charter with Col Willis, he is now loading tobacco for London. I am sorry you have chartered a 100 Hhgs in Capt Blackburns ship at so high a freight as £7 ℔ ton with 2/3 of all port charges & craft hire, which will make it nigh £8, freight being plenty here 7£ without any charge."

The fact was that the firm in London was getting to be very much involved, though affairs were tided along for another year and a half. In May, 1751, Mr. Jerdone wrote the following letter, in which he again speaks very plainly to his employers.

He had for some months been a partner with Mr. David Anderson,* of Hanover, in a store in Hanover, and had made liberal profits, which perhaps enabled him to bid for the office mentioned in the letter of postmaster-general of North America, left vacant by Elliot Benger's death:

21st of May 1751

Messrs: Buchanan & Hamilton

Gentlemen. My last to you was by the Lightfoot Capt. Burks, copy of which was sent to you by the Ann via Bristol. I have little more to add at present but to advise you of Capt. Archbd. Crawfords arrival here in the Nancy Warren who has brought in some Lisbon & Maderia Wine & a load of Lisbon Salt, never could these commodities have come here in a worse time, for neither of them will sell for prime cost, & what will be done to load the ship I know not, as the Alderney is not yet above half loaded, nor can I see when she'll be fully loaded nor am I able to inform you how much of your own Tobacco she'll have on board. I luckily got a freight for the Plymouth to Bristol at £6 pr ton of which you'll advise Mr Morshead. Freight is now to be had here in plenty for London at £6 pr. ton. I am amazed at your conduct in sending such quantities of shipping without giving previous advice how they are to be loaded. Capt. Hugh Crawford has been saild from this for Essix about a fortnight. The Postmaster Generals place of North America is now vacant by the death of Mr. Elliott Benger. I am informed that it may be purchased for 2 or £300. I earnestly wish that you would make application for it on my accot. & whatever you are obliged to give for it I shall most gratefully repay you, it will be no hinderance to me in the carrying on of my Business. The sooner you apply the better as no doubt many have wrote home by this opportunity on the same score, for which reason I most earnestly intreat you to lose no time.

I ever remain most respectfully
Gentlemen. Y. M. O. H. St. F. J.

Capt. Dixon in the Army & Capt Robinson in the Baltimore are arrived here from London but I have no letters from you.

Per the Prince Wm Capt. Smith

The following extracts from letters to other persons may be interesting:

September 10, 1751

Mr Morgan Thomas

. . . I have sent you ten hhds of Tobacco for which you'll find the bill of Lading enclosed, they are intended as a part of the remittance for the within order of goods which are to be marked × and are on account

* In one of his letters in 1747, Mr. Jerdone speaks of Mr. Bartelot Anderson of Hanover "as a downright honest man;" and in another of Mr. Charles Anderson, brother of Mr. Bartelot Anderson.

of Mr David Anderson of Hanover County (who is I believe one of your shippers), and myself, we being jointly concerned in a store under his management from which we intend yearly to ship you 20 or 30 hhds of Tobacco, if any probability of saving ourselves by such remittance. . . Inclosed youll find a letter from Mr John Norton of this town, with an order for some Bristol Goods, he is my particular friend on which Accot I recommend to you, as a fit correspondent for what he may have occasion for from Bristol. He tells me he has given you orders to draw on his partner Mr Thomas Flowerdewe of London. You need be under no fear of complying with any orders which he will send you, he being a very safe man. . . . Our crop of Tobacco is likely to be very large this year, being much favored by seasonable weather. I hope the late act of Parliament made for preventing Tobacco smugglers will have the desired effect.

Yorktown 10th Octobr 1751

Capt George Hill

Capt Whitwell is at last married to the young Widow Lightfoot.

York Town 29th October 1751

Capt Hugh Crawford
at Philadelphia

. . . I think you have been very fortunate in getting a charter for your ship on the terms you mention, for had you come here you must have lain the winter out, as there is no Tobacco left, now that Capt Seton is almost loaded, he is well & gives his Service to you, he has bought Harry Gain's plantation in King William County, which adjoins to Jack Martin's & intends to bring in Mrs. Seton next Spring to settle in the country. Mr Boog is now here, he desires his service to you, having nothing to write you. . . . James Brown of New Castle carried off John Thompson's eldest daughter some time last August to Maryland & there married her which has so much offended Mr Thompson that he has neither spoken to Brown nor as yet seen his daughter, and to disappoint Brown in his expectations immediately married his house keeper, who is young & not unlikely to have children by her, and by his declaration Brown need never look for a penny from him, this I believe is a sore disappointment. Mr Montgomery has dismis'd Mr Gordon from his business & put his Goods into Mr Snelson's hands, which has Baldie not a title. The Count is seemingly determined to carry home his Lady & her mother in the Spring to settle for good & all & he promises himself to carry on a great trade to this Country. Our Governor Mr Dinwiddie is daily expected, his arrival here will make the People throughout the country mad for 2 or 3 months in treating the planters for their votes. Our crops of Tobacco are all large this year, but I am afraid the price of it will not be less than usual at the Outport. Factors seem to make a jest of the late Act of Parliament, time can only discover what effect it will have on our trade. Please give my service to Messrs Walter Sterling & Mr Samuel McCaull. I shall be glad to hear from you before you sail for Spain & wish you a safe voyage there.

(To be continued.)

GOVERNOR NICHOLSON TO THE BOARD OF TRADE.

Board of Trade
Virginia
Vol. 6.
(B. 37.)

Virginia James City
Feb. 4. $9^{s}/_{9}$.

May it please yo^{r} Lord^{ps}

Thanks for their Lordps late favours; & hopes of discharging my duty, &c., to their Lordps.

I humbly beg y^{t} yo^{r} Lord^{ps}. would be pleased to accept of my humblest and most dutifull thanks for your Lord^{ps}. unmerited favours to me, concerning his Majestys having been most graciously pleased to commissionate me to be his Lieftenant & Govern^{r}. general of this his Majestys province. And I hope y^{t}. God allmighty will be pleased to enable me to discharge my duty to Him, his Majesty, and yo^{r}. Lord^{ps}. and y^{n}. I shall have y^{e} greatest satisfaction and content imaginable.

Letters, &c., sent the 20th of August, and 12th 7ber 98, &c,

The 20th of August, and y^{e} 12th. of 7ber last, I did endeavour to give yo^{r}. Lord^{ps}. (as in duty bound) an Account by Letters, journals, papers &c. (especially by y^{e} first) of his Majestys province of Maryland: all which, I hope in God, yo^{r}. Lord^{ps}. have received long before this: and y^{t}. they were to yo^{r}. Lord^{ps}. satisfaction; or at least, y^{t}. yo^{r}. Lord^{ps}. did not disapprove of y^{m}.

Account of ye rcpt of their Lordps Lre of ye 23d of Augst 98, left with Governor Blakiston, as allso all other publick letters, papers, &c.

I had y^{e}. honour to receive yo^{r}. Lord^{ps} letter of August y^{e}. 23^{d}. 98. which, with your Lord^{ps}. papers therewith sent, I left with my successor his excy Col. Nathaniel Blakiston; as I did allso your Lord^{ps}. former letters &c. to me; as allso all other publick letters, papers &c. as will appear by y^{e}. Journal of y^{e}. Council there; which was not fairly transcribed, when I came from thence. But I shall send it to yo^{r}. Lord^{ps}. by y^{e} first opportunity after I have received it.

Col. Blakiston, his arrival at Annapolis 26th 10ber 98. Ye Governmt delivered up to him ye 2nd of Janry. A full acct given to him of ye Government. Good cor-

Govern^{r}. Blakiston came to Annapolis y^{e}. 26th day of December last, but by reason of y^{e}. frost &c. then, the Council did not meet before y^{e}. 2nd. of Jan^{ry}. (and y^{n} there were but just enough of y^{m}, at which time I delivered up to him, y^{t}. his Maj-

respondence settled with him and the Earl of Bellomt, and copys of their letters concerning it, &c.

esty's Government. And according to my duty for his Majestys service, I gave him ye. best and fullest Account I could, of yt Government in all respects. And I hope we have, for his Majestys service, settled a very good Correspondence; as I have had ye. good fortune to doe with his Excellency ye. Earl of Bellomont. And I hope yt. yor. Lordps. will give me your pardon for sending you Copys of his Lordps. and Col. Blakistons Letters to me, on yt subject &c. both which, are in N°. 1. And as it is not in ye. least to be doubted of his Lordps. and Col. Blakistons great zele and abilitys for his Majestys service: so I shall endeavour (God willing) to follow such examples.

Sent to their Lordps Journals of Councils as allso of ye Assemblys and Laws made in October 98. Strange proceedings of some of ye house of Delegates, their reasons for ym, and my conjectures concerning ym. But thank God, they were defeated, & ye Government kept in peace, &c.

I herewith humbly transmit to yor. Lordps. in N°. 2. ye. Council proceedings in Maryland, from ye. 27th. day of August, to ye. 14th day of 7ber 1698. N°. 3. ye. Journal of ye. Council in Assembly, October 1698. N°. 4 the journal of the House of Delegates October 20th. 1698. N°. 5. Laws made in October 1698. In ye. journals of Assembly You may please to see the strange and unusual proceedings (to give ym no worse an Epithet) of some of ye. House of Delegates: And whatever grievances they pretended, were only to amuze ye. loyal people (and yf possible) to have made ym disaffected to his Majestys Government. and no doubt would have been glad to have caused some Risings or commotions. But their Actions are not much to be wondered at, considering there be so many papists, Quakers, Jacks, and necessitous people in yt. Government. ffor of ye. two last kinds are several of ye. Delegates. But I thank God, yt. by ye. Assistance of his Majestys honble Council there, and some of ye. Delegates, I defeated all their designs. And I think I may without vanity say, yt. if it had been his Majestys Royal pleasure, yt. I had stayed there, I could have kept yt. his Majestys Government in profound peace & quietness.

Copys of peticons &c, concerning

In ye. latter end of ye. Journals are Copys of

my Administracon of ye Governmt, which, hope are a full answer to Slyes Articles, &c.

peticons to me concerning my Administration in yt. Government, as allso about Clark &c. with my Answer to ym. &c. which, I hope, will be to yor. Lordps. satisfaction, & a full Answer to all Coods and Slyes Articles &c. against me.

Journal of ye Comittee of Accts. All debts pd. both of Tobacco & mony. Some given to pious uses. Above £300 in Bank, and hopes of as much more shortly.

No. 6. the Copy of ye. Journal of ye. Committee especially appointed to inspect ye. publick Accounts of his Matys province of Maryld &c. by which I thank God, it will appear yt all ye debts of ye. Country (which were many when I came into it) both of Tobaccos and money, are discharged, as allso ye. publick buildings, and several other contingent charges are pd for; one hundred pounds given towards buying publick librarys for ye. parishes: and an other hundered pounds towards building an Hospital at a cool spring: which (thank God) last summer, did a great deal of good to people yt. were troubled with several deseases and distempers: and yet there is in bank above 800lb. and several Acts in force for raising money, yt. in all probability, before they expire, will raise about ye. sd. summe. And if any Number of Negros go thither, half as much more.

Journal of ye Commee of accts for laying ye publick levie, &c.

No. 7. ye. Journal of ye. Committee of Accounts begun and held at the port of Annapolis &c. By which Journal yor. Lordps. may be pleased to see yt. all ye. Tobacco Accounts are pd. and No. 8 is ye. money. account taken out of ye sd. Tobacco Journal, which is tacked to it.

Condemnacion of ye Brigantoen Shusanna in ye Court of Admiralty, &c. About illegal Traders being tryed in ye Courts of Admiralty in ye proprietors and elective Governments, &c.

No. 9. ye. tryal and Condemnacon of ye. Briganteen Shusannah &c. in his Majestys Court of Admiralty, for breach of ye. Acts of Trade &c. I had her tryed in yr. Court pursuant to ye honble his Majestys Atturney and Sollicetor general's Report to yor. Lordps. about yt. part of my letter to yor. Lordps. concerning illegal Traders being tryed in his Mayestys Court of Admiralty. And with submission, I think, yt. unless all illegal Traders be tryed in his Majestys Courts of Admiralty in these parts, they will hardly be condemned; especially in ye proprietors, and elective Governments.

Copy of an humble address to his most Sacred Majesty, &c.

N°. 10. Copy of an humble Address to his most sacred Majesty. The Original is sent to S^r^. Thomas Laurence Baronet: and if yo^r^. Lordship pleaseth, he is to present it to his Majesty.

The reason why several things were not sent to their Lord^ps^ my Intentions (God willing of going to Maryland), &c.

It being y^e^. depth of Winter when I left Maryland, I was not able to have from y^e^. Collectors, y^e^. Naval Officers, his Majestys two Receivers, & the Clark of y^e^. Council, their several lists, Accompts, and other papers, in order to transmit them to yo^r^. Lord^ps^. But I hope in God, to have them some time the beginning of y^e^. next moneth (so y^t^ I may be enabled to doe my duty to your Lord^ps^. therein) for I design (God willing) to visit our Frontiers: and from y^e^. uppermost settlements on potomack, it is not above a days journey to Annapolis: whither I purpose to go, in order to discourse Govern^r^. Blakiston about y^e^. Indians and securing the Frontiers, and settling of a post &c. as allso to get y^e^. lists, Accompts &c.

Fortune to find Governm^ts^ under unhappy circumstances; but yet hope in God, to doe well, &c.

It hath been my Fortune, when I came into his Majestys Governments, to find y^m^ under some unhappy circumstances: and when his Majesty shall be graciously pleased either to remove or order me from this; I must esteem it as a very great happiness and satisfaction, if, please God, I can but deliver it up, as I did before, or as I did his Majestys Government of Maryland.

Dutifull thanks to their Lord^ps^ for dispatching my Commission and Instructions, and hopes to have their Lord^ps^ commands. My predecessor not leaving their Lord^ps^ letters, &c., what was done upon that affair. His endeavoring to leave things in y^e^ dark; yet hope shall be able to discharge my duty, &c.

I find by yo^r^. Lord^ps^. last letter of y^e^. 23^rd^. of August to me, more Instances of your Lord^ps^. undeserved Favours, by readily dispatching my Commission and Instructions for this his Majestys Government: which I shall most readily and cordially endeavour (God willing) to obey and follow, as I am in all duty and highest gratitude obliged to doe. In y^t^. letter your Lord^ps^. are pleased to mention y^t^. you shall have many things to write to me, relating to this his Majestys Government: which I doe with great earnestness but patience, wait for: (*sic?*) seeing my predecessour was pleased not to leave me any of your Lord^ps^. letters to him.

only that concerning an Act agst pyrats &c. which was y^e. reason of y^e. order of myself and Council, y^t. Edmund Jennings Esq^r. deputy Secretary should wait upon S^r. Edmund Andross, to desire and receive of him all letters, and other publick papers &c. and letter A. is an account of what was done therein; which, with humble submission, I thought was for his Majestys Service, and so I obliged in duty to doe it. And tho he would not be present at y^e. publication of my Commission, nor deliver anything to me (so in y^t respect I was left as much as possible, in y^e. dark concerning this his Majestys Government) yet (I thank God) I am not in y^e. least discouraged thereby: and I hope I shall not be y^e. less able to discharge my duty in all respects; in order for y^e. well governing of this his Majestys Colony & Dominion. Being S^r. Edm^d. would give me no Account of y^e. Revenue, Fortifications, &c I have gotten them from y^e. Auditor, and y^e Gunners. Letter B. is Edward Ross Gunner of this place, his Account. Letter C. is y^e. Account of Richard Dunbarr Gunner of Tyndals point, over against which place (on this side of York River) there are allso eight field-Carriages, on which never any Guns were yet mounted. And I think it will be now too late; by reason y^t. they are in very little better condicon than y^e. others. I would allso have gon and seen the Fortification, as tis called, in Nantzimum: but I find y^t. it is not now esteemed one: by reason y^t. y^e Gunner is discharged. What publick Arms and Ammunicon there are in y^e. several Countys, I hope to have an account there of, at y^e. meeting of y^e. Council.

S^r Edmonds giving no acc^t of y^e Revenue or fortifications, got ym since. The Gunner of this place & of Tyndals point their accts no Gunner at Nantzimum, &c.

Letter D. is the Copy of M^r. Auditor Bird's Acc^t. of y^e 2^s ℔ Hdd &c. Letter E. is a further Acc^t. of Warrants passed, but not pd. And letter F. is a Copy of Salarys to my coming hither: So his Majestys Revenue of 2^s ℔ Hdd is in debt about 4600^lb. Letter G. is a Copy of his Majestys Quit-

M^r Auditor Bird's accts. The Revenue of y^e 2^s in debt about 4600^ll. Extract of former accts. The country supposed to be in debt for both tobaccos and money. The unlucky Accidnt of

ye general Court-house being burnt, &c., great charge to build another, &c.

rent. Account. Letter H. is an Extract taken out of ye. former Accts. &c. I suppose yt. ye. Country is in debt too upon several Accts. and I find there is neither money, nor Tobacco in Bank, to pay their Debts: nor any act in force, by which either of ym. may be raised. And by reason of ye. unlucky Accident of ye. general Court House being burnt last October Court (in which Building were several Offices: and the House of Burgesses allso sat there) I will require about 2000li. to make an other suitable and convenient.

The bad circumstances of ye Government; other ways when I delivered it to Sr Edmund. If he should prtend this years 2s and quit-rents to balance it; submissive reasons for their not being allowed, &c.

By all these accts. you may please to see under what bad Circumstances I enter upon this his Majestys Government. And in point of ye. Revenue, when I delivered it up to Sr. Edmund, twas much otherways. But if He should pretend that there is this Years 2s. ℔ Hdd. and Quit-rents towards ballancing of ye. Accompts: with submission, I think it cannot justly be allowed of. For there is but one Crop a year, to pay ye. 2s. and all ye. Salarys: and contingent Charges are annual. And when he enterd upon ye. Government, it was but 3 moneths. sooner in ye. Year.

About calling an Assembly in April. In ye interim hope in God, to be in peace & quietness, &c.

I find it will be absolutely necessary for his Majestys service to have an Assembly so soon as possible: but circumstances considered, I fear it will not be till ye. latter end of April. In ye. Interim, & then, I shall endeavour to keep this his Majestys Government in peace & quietness.

About Mr Dudley Diggs being of ye Council. Humble reasons why I could not admit of him, &c.

Sr. Edmund spoke to me about one Mr. Dudley Diggs, whome he had made of his Majestys Council, last October Court. But with humble submission, I think there was no absolute necessity for it then. For an Assembly and a Council had been held before yt. time, & after ye death of Col. Christopher Wormley, in whose place he was put. And yor. Lordps. in his Majestys Royal Instructions to me, having left out ye. sd. Wormley (which no doubt was because Your Lordps. had an account of his death, either from Sr. Edmund, or other ways)

and appointed 12 gentlemen besides, and Mr. Diggs none of ym. I have found yt. by his Majestys Royal Commission to me, I could not admit of him; because there is above ye. Number Nine.

Hopes yt a great many Gentlemen are as zelous for his Majesty's service as Mr Diggs. Hopes of pardon for not sending ye names of 12 Gentlemen fit to be of his Majys Council; humble reasons for not sending a list of ym, &c.

And I hope there are a great many Gentlemen in this province, who have been, and are very zelous for his Majestys Service in general; yt. are in all respects equally, if not better qualified than he, I hope yt. you (*sic?*) Lordps. will be pleased to give me yor. pardon for not herewith transmitting to yor. Lordps. ye names of ye. 12 persons qualifyed to be of his Majestys Honble Council. For, with humble submission, I think it is for his Majestys Service, to defer it, till it please God, yt. ye. Assembly is over: which I think is a proper time to try men in: especially considering how many of his Majestys Affairs are to be transacted there.

The proceedings of ye Council here ye 9th, 10th & 12th of 10ber last; humble reasons and hopes of excuse for not sending any further acct to their Lordps, &c.

Letter I. are proceedings of ye. Council on ye. 9th. 10th. & 12th. days of 10ber. 1698. And I am in hopes yt. yor. Lordps will be pleased to excuse me, for not now sending to yor. Lordps. any further account of this his Majestys Government, pursuant to his Royal Instructions; by reason yt. it is winter: So yt. I have not been able as yet to go much abroad; nor had but one Council, & yt. short, by reason of ye. fewness of ye. Counsellours.

The extraordinary weather these last 3 Winters in these pts. Thank God, all very healthful, and hope yt ye tobacco-Trade will flourish; So yt nothing be done by ye planters, which may be prejudicial to his Majestys Revenue or ye Interest of old England, &c.

In these parts of ye. World, these 3 last Winters have been very extraordinary: ye. first for ye. greatness of ye. Snow, ye. other for ye. oftenness thereof, and great Frosts, and lengths thereof: And this for ye. mildness and fineness thereof: there having been little or no snow, only some smart Frosts at ye. beginning; but only enough to correct ye grossness of ye. Air in point of ye. Summer and Fall Heats: So yt. I thank God, we are very healthfull. This Weather and effects hath been universal in his Majestys Dominions here on ye. Continent: all which pray God continue. I am now in hopes yt. it will please God the Winters, and seasons will be as when these parts were first seated; So that

the Tobacco-planters both here, & in Maryland, may be incouraged to follow it; and not go upon any other projects, which may be prejudicial to his Majestys Revenue, or y^e. Interest of his Majestys Kingdom of England; of w^ch. I have y^e. very great honour and happiness to be a Native.

Suppose to carry all y^e tobacco near ships enough & more expected. Small crops in Mary^ld, but a great many ships, for some must stay, or go dead fraighted. Great prices for tobacco; low fraight y^e reason why. Heartily wished y^t y^e buyers of Tobacco and y^e owners of ships may meet w^th y^e same fortune as y^e sellers and fraighters.

I suppose that there are here very near Ships enough (but more are daly expected from England) to transport all y^e Tobáccos; of which there are pretty good Crops: in Maryland very small ones; but more ships than can be loaded with this Crop. So that they must either go from thence dead fraighted, or stay all y^e. Summer for y^e. next Crop. But it makes well for y^e. planter: ffor they have very great prices for their Tobaccos: which no doubt is caused by y^e. quantity of Ships, Goods, and purchasers, as it is here allso: for some give about 20^s. ℔ cent. for Arronoes Tobacco; and 25^s. and upw^ds. per cent. for sweet-sented. Fraight is low here, but particularly in Maryland. I heartily wish y^t. y^e. Buyers of Tobaccos, and y^e. owners of ships, may have so good Fortune, as y^e. Sello^rs. and Fraight^rs. I am now humbly to beg yo^r. Lord^ps. pardon for y^e. prolixity of this Letter: but withall, to give me leave of assuring yo^r. Lord^ps. that I think myself bound in duty to subscribe myself.

Their Lord^ps pardon humbly begged for y^e prolixity of this letter, &c., by ffr Nicholson.

Yo^r. Lord^ps. most obliged
obedient and faithful
humble Servant
ffr: Nicholson

The receipt of a letter by their late Excellen^ys y^e Lords Justices order about French soldiers, &c., what I did there upon, &c.

A little before I gave up his Majestys Government of Maryland, I received a Letter from y^e. hon^ble. M^r. R. Yard; which He writ, was by order of their late Excellencys y^e. Lords Justices &c. It bore date y^e. 20^th. of 7ber last; and was concerning some French Soldiers of y^e. Garison of y^e. Fort du Noxoata en Accadie, which were taken by y^e. English. According to their Excellencys Directions, I

ordered proclamations into y^e^. several Countys; but I believe that none of those French Soldiers are in y^t^. province, or in this. The original Letter, and Names of y^e^. Soldiers, I left with Govern^r^. Blakiston. Since y^e^. meeting of y^e^. Council here, Edmund Jennings Esq^r^. deputy Secretary hath brought me such another Letter directed to S^r^. Edmund Andross his Majestys late Lieften^t^. and Governour general of Virginia. So when please God y^e^. Council meets, proclamations shall be sent into y^e^. several Countys by me.

ff: N:

The receipt of their late Excellenceys ye Lords Justices Orders and Instructions about trade, &c., which shall (God willing) be obeyed by ffr Nicholson.

I have received their late Excell^cys^. y^e^. Lords Justices Orders and Instructions to me, in pursuance to several Laws relating to y^e^. Trade and Navigacon of his Majestys Kingdom of Engld. and his Majestys Colonies and plantacons in America. They bear date y^e^. 30^th^. of 7ber last, and were sent to me by y^e^. Right Hon^ble^ M^r^. Secretary Vernon. And as in Duty bound (God willing) they shall be obeyd by

ffr. Nicholson

endorsed: *Virginia*
Lre from Coll Nicholson to y^e^. Board,
dated y^e^. 4^th^. of Febr^y^. 169$^{8}/_{9}$
Rec^d^. April y^e^. 3^d^. } 1699
Read the 19^th^. May }

OLD LETTERS FROM VIRGINIA COUNTY RECORDS.

Nicholas Hayward to Nathaniel Pope.*

To his approved loving friend Mr Nathaniel Pope at Appomattocks in Virginia

Loving friend Mr Pope I kindly salute you with hopes of your health as I bless God I am at this present. Sr I writt you severall times that I had sent you some goods in Mr Webber by the

* This letter is found recorded in Northumberland County Clerk's Office (Virginia). Nathaniel Pope resided at Appomattox in Westmoreland county. His daughter Ann married Col. John Washington,

way of New England and that I would send a good cargo of goods by my man Richard Nicholls and I sent another by another servant of myne named Benjamin Stoane you have heard I know of the casting away of Mr Webber ship in the coast of New England & since that I have heard of the death of my servant Benjamin Stone but thanks be to God I heare that Richard Nicholls is safe arrived but I have not as yet received any letters from him since that he came into your pts but what I heare by some that came from thence that wee have 15 sails of shipps that came about 14 dayes since into Pourtsmouth but are not as yet come into our Downes I having not as yet rec^{d}. any w^{d}. from Rich. Nicholls causeth me to feare that all is not well with him but however I hope the best I desire the Lord to preserve him I know that he hath soe much business on his hands by reason of Ben's death that it seemeth to me something difficult for him to goe through without the assistance of some friend I hope that you have given him your best assistance and I hope that you & the rest that I deale with all did keepe yor Tob^{co} for Richard Nicholls as I did desire you & them to doe in my former letters to Mr Webber the which letter I hope you have received by Mr Thurstons Shipp Sr I did desire you to assist my servant as much as you could & I could & I would serve you here. Sr I have sent you in Mr Butlers a young man the which I would desire you to take into your house & let him have meate & drinke and lodging & to imploy him in the best imploym^{t} that you shall see him capable of I conseave that he will be fitt to teach yo^{r} children for he can write a very good hand sifer very well & is able to keepe yo^{r} acct^{s} if you conseave it meete. Sr I would desire you to take him in & to imploy him till such time

ancestor of Gen. George Washington. Nicholas Hayward, the writer, was a grocer of London, and had issue (1) Hester, born in Allhallows Parish, London, March 24, 1639–'40; married Richard Foote, whom Hayward sent to Stafford county, Va., as his factor (*Virginia Magazine*, VII., p. 73). (2) Nicholas Hayward, merchant and notary public, of London; (3) Samuel, who married Martha Washington, sister of Col. John Washington, whose will was published in the *Nation* November 21, 1892. The letter above shows that the Popes, like many of the leading families of East Virginia, were London people, of the mercantile class. The young man Sam Mothershead mentioned in the letter probably left descendants, as persons of that name appear in the Northern Neck records.

as you shall heare from me which shal be by the next shipping God willing, his name is Samuel Mothershead I hope that my man hase made bold to leave your overseer of my debts he has left in the country I would desire you to take care of it & to receive it into yo^{r} custody for my use, and I will give you content for your care & paines & you shall find me willing to serve you here in England yor brother hath sent you a letter by the young man named Sam: Mothershead your father is well also. This in haste I commit you to the protection of the Almighty & rest.

Your loving friend in all hearty love and affection, to serve you, NICHOLAS HAYWARD.

25 Novem 1652

NICHOLAS GEORGE TO JOHN NICKLIS.*

Loueinge ffriende John Nicklis my kind Loue Remembered unto yo^{r}self and yo^{r}. wiffe and children and all the Rest of our ould neighbours I Rec^{d} yo^{r} Letter and wonder that you should tax mee with ffooleinge you which allways desired to be yo^{r} friend neither will I any way in the world wronge you neither would I have you doubt my word in the Least manner Concerning any Agreement made betwixt us; for my desire is to do you any good I can which I am Certayne I can doe better heare than theare, for my wife shee is very unwilling to come by Reason of y^{e} dangers shee conceaves are by watter but notwithstandinge as far as lay in mee I cleared all doubt to hir concerninge that and to give you further sattisfaction provided I have y^{e} upper parte of y^{e} Land you live upon you may dispose of y^{e} lower part to Neighbours yo^{r}selfe as you shall finde convenant not else but our respects to you all wee shall Remain yo^{r} ever loveinge ffriend.

This 30th of Octob^{r} 1652 NICKLAS GEORGE.

Recordat^{r} in January An^{o} 1652 Teste John Philips Cl Cur.

JOSEPH TAYLOE TO MRS. RUTH TAYLOE.*

D^{r} Sister Virgi^{a} July y^{e} 10th 1705.

Since my last to you by way of Bristoll w^{ch} gave you an acco^{t} of my Brothers Death I have had no opertunity to write to you

* This letter is recorded in Lancaster county, Va. John Nicklis and Nicholas George were early residents of Lancaster, and left descendants in the Northern Neck. The letter was written while Nicholas George was absent in England to visit his wife.

* The Tayloe family was first represented in Virginia by Col. William Tayloe, who married Elizabeth Kingsmill (QUARTERLY, VI., p. 125). He

vntill this time dureing w^{ch} space I have made it my business to view y^{e} state of yo^{r} affaires in Virginia, and haveing made what progress I possibly could doe in y^{e} time, I send you this to acquaint you therewith first then it may suffice to lett you know that my brothers haveing contracted some debts in o^{r} parts on his own & the shipps acc^{t}. wee durst not Intermeddle with any of his Estate, but what could be done by the bye for fear of being made ex^{tors} in o^{r} owne wrong and soe bee made lyable for his debts here so that my broth^{r} W^{m} advised y^{e} mate M^{r} Rich^{d} Cudlip to sell his Estate att y^{e} mast w^{ch} hee did to great advantage as you will find by y^{e} enclosed acc^{ts} his wearinge clothes were sold for thirty pounds one shilling two pence and we find by M^{r} Cudlip his acc^{ts} that he has sold other goods of his amounting

---

was burgess and councillor, and acquired 1200 acres between King's Creek and Queen's Creek, on York River, formerly patented by Capt. John Utie. On his death he gave the land to his wife Elizabeth, who afterwards intermarried with Nathaniel Bacon, Esq. (See deed dated November 23, 1693, recorded in York county, from Col. William Tayloe, of Richmond county, "nephew and heire of Col. William Tayloe, late of King's Creek in York county, deced," to Major Lewis Burwell.)

The above letter was written by a brother of the second William Tayloe, Joseph Tayloe, who married Barbara ——, and had issue, son Joseph and daus. Ann and Elizabeth. Another brother Capt. Robert Tayloe, a ship-captain of London, was engaged in trade with the Northern Neck, and his widow Ruth Tayloe was the person to whom the letter is addressed.

Col. William Tayloe, of Richmond county, married Ann Corbin, fourth daughter of Henry Corbin, and died in 1711, when "on motion of Mr. John Tayloe, administration was granted him on the estate of his father, Col. William Tayloe, late of this county, deceased." (Richmond County Records.)

John Tayloe was the first John Tayloe, of "Mt. Airy," Richmond county, and in the North Farnham Parish Register is the entry of his birth, "John, son of William and Ann Tayloe, born Feb. 5, 1697." He married Elizabeth Fauntleroy, and died in 1747. He had issue, John Tayloe, the second of that nane (born May 28, 1721), who married Rebecca Plater, eldest daughter of George Plater, Esq., of St. Mary's county, Md., and two daus. Elizabeth and Ann. The second John Tayloe left a son, John Tayloe, and nine other children, of whom eight were daughters, who became wives of the well-known and representative gentlemen, Gov. Edward Lloyd, of Maryland; Francis Lightfoot Lee, Ralph Wormeley, Thomas Lomax, Mann Page, Landon Carter, Robert Beverley, and William Augustine Washington. "Mt. Airy" is situated on the Rappahannock River, just above "Sabine Hall," and it is still in the Tayloe family.

to nineteen pounds three shillings and ten pence soe y^t you will find Cudlip his acc^ts signed by his own hand to amount to fourty-nine pounds five shi^lls w^ch he is actually yo^r debtor for I urged him all that I could with modesty to draw bills in yo^r name for y^e money, or to give me an obligacon to pay you y^e money in England when he arrived there, but could bring him to neither of those proposalls soe I gott him to sign y^e acc^ts all w^ch I have gott Recorded in o^r office and the originals I have herewith sent you as alsoe a memor^d: of what goods were left unsold. Part of y^e above s^d goods were sold as you will find by y^e acc^ts signed by Cudlip to one Thomas Clarkson who was a seaman hired by y^e month in o^r country and his wages were due here soe M^r Cudlip gave me a note on M^r Gawin Corbin for his debts being nine pounds five shills: I can't yet advise you wither it will be paid or noe M^r Corbin being down att James River the shipp will come away before I can demand it. But If I gett it paid It shall be sent by the nex occasion. I have sent you a bill of Madam Griffin for two pounds ten shills drawn on M^r Corbin being for goods sold by my brother in his life time I find an acco^t of Cap^t Jn° Tarpleys in my brothers book the ball: being Eleven pounds one shill: & one penny I demanded in yo^r. name and he owned but four pounds our money, wherfore I sent his acc^t to my brother W^m to be recovered w^ch you will hear on by the next occasion allsoe M^r Jn° Shaw y^e chy^r of y^e cabin to whom you are much obliged for his care in yo^r affairs has sent me a memoran^r to send you of sug^r and money sent you from Jemaica w^ch you will find inclosed comes to £10, 10^s my Brother left sum goods w^th me to sell for him w^ch was a ꝑcell of old shopkeepers vizt Boots shoes & slipers &c, amounting to £7 10^s w^ch I sold to a shoemaker att a lump butt am forced to sue for y^e money, & although I commence suit in my own name to blind y^e world yett you may be sure of an honestt acco^t when recovered. You may Informe y^rself of M^r Shaw y^e chy^r y^e most Inteligible Gent on board y^e ship and knows y^e most of yo^r concerns and of y^e truth of all yo^r affairs & will assist you in what lyes in his power. It is convenient to bee private in what you receive least it being known may oblidge you to pay more away then you would be willing. I sent last weeke to know my Brothers pleasure w^th Coz Charles who refuses to keepe him here and if you dont send for him to bind him apprentice to y^e

sea I know no more I have to enlarge upon but Recomending you to y^e ℔tection of allmighty God who best knows how to provide for y^e widdow & fatherless I conclude in all sincerity D^r Sister Yo^r affection^te: & Loveing broth^r.

Jos. TAYLOE.

To M^rs. Ruth Tayloe
Bassinghall Street London
und^r. Cover
to M^r Benj Tayloe
Bellford Street Covent Garden London
Recorded July y^e 10^th 1705 ℔ Jos Tayloe Cll.

THE WALLS OF THE COLLEGE.

As the original buildings of Harvard College have long disappeared, the walls of the main building of the College of William and Mary have an interest as being the oldest college walls standing in the United States. These walls (or rather the front and north wing, which were all that was originally built)* have passed through three fires. The first of these fires happened October 29, 1705, the second February 8, 1859, and the third September 9, 1862. That these are the original walls erected in 1694 is shown not only by their substantial character,† rendering them proof against the expansive and destructive force of fire, but from the original chart of Williamsburg, which fixes the college, the church and the site of the capitol at the same distances apart that still prevail. (See QUARTERLY, X., p. 73.)

As to the building that succeeded the first fire, we are told by Beverley, the historian, that Spotswood restored the college to "the same bigness as before." In 1729, the chapel constituting the South wing was erected by Henry Cary,‡ and in the western end, formerly the entrance front, there may be seen a brick which has inscribed upon it upside down "R. K. 1729." The

* The main wall is 30 inches thick in the basement, and 24 inches in the first and second stories. It is 136 feet long, and 40 feet wide. The wings are 60 feet long and 30 feet wide.

† See "Accounts of the College in 1697," QUARTERLY, VIII., 166. The bricks of the main building and north wing were furnished by Col. Daniel Parke, who received 14 shilling per thousand for them. The superintendent was Mr. Thomas Hadly, who came over from England.

‡ The following letter is among the College papers:

letters are supposed to indicate the name of Richard Kennon, who was, it is believed, rector in 1729, and the reverse position shows that they were impressed in the brick before it was laid in the wall. In 1856, before the second conflagration, President Benjamin S. Ewell, had some plastering done, and in preparing the walls to receive the new coating, observed in them fragments of charred beams, and other traces of a great fire. (*Southern Literary Messenger,* XXX., p. 382.)

After the fire of 1859, the walls were again utilized for the restored building, and the same action was taken after the fire of 1862, as shown by the following letters:

The building of the chapel was awarded to Henry Cary, father of Archibald Cary, of the Revolution, and the original contract signed by him was preserved at the college till a few years ago, when it disappeared on a sudden.

JOHN TYLER, RECTOR OF THE COLLEGE, TO PRESIDENT BENJAMIN S. EWELL.

SHERWOOD FOREST, *February* 11, 1859.

My Dear Sir:

Your letter of the 9th reached me yesterday, giving me intelligence of the destruction of the college building by fire on the morning of Monday. It has filled me with deep regret. I had hoped that a mere rumor which had reached me was without foundation, but your letter presents the reality. I have this day, to avoid all doubt in the minds of the Visitors, addressed a summons through the *Enquirer* and *Whig* for Friday, the 18th. Will you see to it that conveyances meet us at Kingsmill Wharf on Friday, and that a place of meeting and lodgings for the gentlemen be secured. A friend in the person of Mr. Healy, the

---

The Hon^ble^. the Governors of the Colledge of William and Mary.

Hon^d^ Sirs,

I understand by the advertisement of a noat set up at the Capitol by the reverend Mr Commissary Blair that a Chappell is to be erected to the said Colledge in form of the Hall and well fitted for the use of a Chappell workmanlike, all which building I will doe for Eight Hundred and ninety-Eight pounds curr^t^ Except the Sashes and Glasses in the Body of the Building I am Gen^t^ your most obliged

Humble Serv^t^ to com^d^

Mar. 26, 1728_ James Hughes.

artist, who is here to paint my portrait for Congress, will accompany me, who I would have provided for. Whether Mrs. Tyler will accompany me depends on her domestic arrangements. She is strongly inclined, and will do so if possible.

May I suggest, my Dr Sir, to yourself and the other gentlemen of the Faculty the propriety of drawing up with care a statement of all the circumstances of the fire, and the estimated losses. It will be required for the public, possibly. At all events, it should be preserved of record. I hope that you have secured rooms for the lectures, and that you will resume them before Friday. Is the Brafferton rented by Dr. Totten, or is it a part of his perquisites? If the first, could not the Doctor accommodate himself in the city? The rooms of that house would answer for lecture rooms. I merely make reference to this in the emergency of our condition.

One word more. Do not commit yourself to publish the proceedings of the 19th in any Litt. periodical. You want all aid you can get through the political press. My address, awkward I fear it will now appear, is applied for, I mean a copy, by the reporter of the *New York Herald,* and I shall write that he can have it by coming here, and making the copy himself. How fortunate that you sent me the ancient records.

Respectfully and truly yours,

JOHN TYLER.

JOHN TYLER, RECTOR OF THE COLLEGE, TO GOV. H. A. WISE.

SHERWOOD FOREST, *March* 8, 1859.

My Dear Sir:

Your letter reach'd me last Friday, and I have lost no time in guarding the gentlemen of the Faculty and through them Mr. Grigsby, against unreliable estimates. My opinion is that the only way to restrain the expenditure within the estimate is to make the architect who furnishes the estimate also the builder, and bind him by contract. Or if the estimate be regarded as too large, to advertize for proposals within a certain limit. In former times I have had so much to do with false estimates in matters wherein the public interests were concern'd, that I acknowledge my fear of them. The rule above laid down was observed whenever practicable, and found to work well. As to

the person you mention, I had never heard of him until I received your letter, and have lost no time, as I have before stated, in writing to Mr. Ewell. I entirely concur'd with you in the views you express'd at Mr Ewell's, and would only consent to alter them upon one condition, viz.: a perfect conviction that the old walls are firm, and a decided saving in the outlay. After you left, I was assur'd by Mr. Morrison, and I think Mr Ewell and Mr. Grigsby, that the using the old walls would be attended with a saving of $8,000 or 10,000, and looking to the extension of the plan after your own suggestion, viz.: the erection of a laboratory and chemical apparatus room separate from the main building, I concluded that so large a saving could not, in the state of our funds, be disregarded. This is the extent of my committal upon the subject. Doctor Totten, in whose judgment I have much confidence, has written me a long letter upon the subject, and estimates that the cost of a new house would not exceed that of building on the old walls much more than $1500. He may, however, be deceived. I therefore wait for the estimates. Many of our friends are sanguine of a large collection of funds from private contributions. I confess that I am not so. I remember the failure of the effort made during the time I occupied the station now filled by yourself to rescue Mr. Jefferson from bankruptcy. I presided over the meeting of the citizens, and we had eloquent speeches and the expenditure of a vast deal of breath, but that was all. The money did not come. I fear the same result now. Economy should therefore be our watchword. The joint committee are expected here from Williamsburg at an early day. Harrison and Osburn are my near neighbors, and are both practical men. We shall freely consult each other, and I hope to arrive at safe conclusions.

With best regards to Mrs. Wise, and constant esteem and friendship, in which my good wife most truly unites, I am

Faithy yrs, JOHN TYLER.

I have the circulars from Mr. O. J. Wise very neatly printed, and shall begin without delay to address the Litty. Societies.

Superscription, His Excellency Henry A. Wise, Gov. of Virginia, Richmond.

franked. "J. Tyler."

HENLEY T. JONES TO THE EDITOR.

WILLIAMSBURG, VA., *July* 29, 1901.

Hon. Lyon G. Tyler, President of the College of William and Mary:

MY DEAR SIR:

In reply to your inquiry in regard to the present walls of the College, I can only say that prior to the destruction of the building in February, 1859, I had always heard and believed them to be those of the original structure. I was present at the burning of the College in the year above mentioned, and know the fact that the walls then resisted the ravages of the fire, they being two and a half or three feet thick. The College was rebuilt upon those walls during that year. I left Williamsburg with General Magruder's army in May, 1862. When I returned in April, 1865, nothing of this building remained save these same walls, the College having been again destroyed by fire applied by soldiers of the Federal army, as is well known. The present College building was, under the direction of Col. Benjamin S. Ewell, then President of William and Mary, erected upon the walls left by the fires of 1859 and 1862. Please do not infer that I mean to convey the impression that no part of the walls was destroyed; such would not be true; where they were damaged the apertures were small, and the main walls were not materially effected.

I hope what I have written may aid you in the object you have in view.

Yours truly, H. T. JONES.*

---

* Henley T. Jones was born April 10, 1842, and died July 26, 1902. He attended William and Mary College in 1859, and served in the Confederate army as lieutenant of the Williamsburg Guards. After the war he conducted a drug and book business in Williamsburg till his death. He was the eldest son of the late Henley T. Jones, Sr. (son of Allen Jones, of York county), and Mary Allen Jones, daughter of William M. Jones. He married Mary Southall, daughter of Albert G. Southall, and his wife Virginia Travis (daughter of Samuel Travis). He has left two children by this marriage, Hugh W. Jones, of Richmond, and Marian Jones, of Williamsburg. He left also surviving three brothers, W. L. Jones, of Williamsburg; D. S. Jones, of Newport News, and Dr. A. C. Jones, of Newport News, and a sister, Mrs. Hunter Wheeler.

BURNING OF THE COLLEGE IN 1862.

The following statement was made by the late Mr. J. L. Slater, of Williamsburg, in 1895:

"I was ten years old in 1862. I remember distinctly the day the Federal troops burned the College. In the morning General Shingler, at the head of some Confederates, drove in the Federal pickets, and Col. Campbell, who commanded the Federals, formed a line of battle at Fort Magruder. Shingler formed his line, and charged the Federals, who broke and fled to Yorktown. I remember Shingler returned with so many Federals, including Campbell himself, that we all thought that the Federals had come back bringing Shingler and his men captive. The Confederates left the town early the same day, and the Fifth Pennsylvania Cavalry, reinforced by the Sixth New York, encamped near the College. One of the officers came down town to an eating house near my mother's residence. A soldier, seemingly intoxicated, rode up and asked the boy who was holding a horse whose horse that was. He replied, 'Captain Henniss,' I think. The soldier, with an oath, ordered the boy to call the captain out. The captain came out, and the soldier ordered him to mount. He refused, when the soldier drew his pistol and shot him. I saw the whole thing. The wounded officer was carried into my mother's house. While he lay in bed, the soldier came in again, and drew a pistol on him again, and said, 'D—n you, you shot my horse, and I will shoot you in bed.' He was put out by some soldiers. The captain said he was not one of his men, the Sixth New York, but the Fifth Pennsylvania. Next morning about day the captain died in my mother's arms. The troops of the Fifth Pennsylvania threatened me if I told on their comrade, and though the soldier was arrested, nothing could be proved on him.

"Later in the evening I was at the College gate searching, at the captain's request, for the captain's first lieutenant, when I saw the College on fire. Going home, I met one of the Fifth Pennsylvania Cavalry, who was cursing and saying, 'I burned that d—d College, and I intend to burn this d—d town.' I was young then, but I remember these events vividly."

J. L. SLATER.

JOURNAL OF ALEXANDER MACAULAY.

Alexander Macaulay was a young Scotchman, who came to Virginia about the time of the Revolution, and conducted the business of merchandizing at Yorktown. He was born in Glasgow in November, 1754, and died in Yorktown July 17, 1798. He married Elizabeth Jerdone, daughter of Francis Jerdone, of Jerdone Hall, Louisa county, December 5, 1782, and had issue, Helen Maxwell, married first Peyton Southall, whom she survived, married secondly Robert Anderson; Alexander, born in Yorktown 20 February, 1787, died in South America, as a martyr for the independence of Colombia; Sarah, John, Francis, a graduate of William and Mary, died in 1811; (Dr.) Patrick, born in Yorktown on 27 April, 1795. Francis Jerdone, his father-in-law, was an eminent Scotch merchant, who settled at Yorktown, and afterwards retired to Louisa county. The letter and fragmentary diary which follows gives an account of a journey, not long after his marriage, from Louisa county to Yorktown. It is written in a serio-comic style, and his comments are made, perhaps, more satirical by his lack of sympathy with the American cause. Like most Scotch merchants, he thought the war of the Revolution a mistake. The name of the person, for whose benefit the letter and journal were written, is not given.

YORK TOWN, 26th Febry, 1783.

My Dear Sir:

I am happy to advise you we are thus far safe on our Journey, without any outward accident, which, when the badness of the roads is considered, is more than could have been expected; to be sure, we sometimes stuck fast. However, we rub'd throw, & we took it slow & easy, as you will perceive by the following Journal:

Wednesday 19th Febry in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and eighty three, set out from the Hospitable Mansion of Mrs Sarah Jerdone, of Louisa county, Virginia, commonly called Jerdone Hall, with my loving & much beloved Wife Elizabeth, attended By her Maid Annie, remarkable for an elegant shape, and a Black guard Boy Jack, who we hope will mend—sat about an Hour in the Carriage with heavy hearts which parting with our Friends generally occasions, enquired if my Dear Rib had anything to recruit our exausted Spirits, as we seem'd to be rather flat; she opened her Budget & produc'd two large Cakes of Ginger Bread, some Biscuit & a parcell of apples which we finished & wanted only a Bottle of Cherry Brandy to have been tolerable happy. At one P. M. came to Mr Thomsons, where we met with a hospitable reception & had

the pleasure to meet with Miss Belsches & Miss T. wanted my old Woman to dance a Jig. But she positively refused; shew'd Miss B. a new step, which she promised to learn. At half after one P. M. arrived Miss Isabella Jerdone escorted By Doctor Sangrado, fresh as an old South & elegantly dressed in the fashion of Nova Zembla, Vizt. A Blanket Coat; he was ask'd to walk in. But in a firm manly, deliberate voice, declined it very politely, as there was a person just arrived from Georgia whom he must immediately see, they have already opened a communication from that Quarter with the Spaniards at New Orleans, had extirpated the Cherokees, Creeks, & regulators of North Carolina. The Soil is astonishingly rich & to be had for the moderate price of one penny ℔ Thousand Acres; The Government excellent, even exceeding the Utopia of Sir Thomas Moore, no Taxes & a perfect security for person & property, so much for Modern Guiana. Nancy gave us a good Dinner; Ham, Turkey &c^{a} &c^{a}; at 4 P. M. Isabella to the astonishment of every one was missing, enquiry was made up stairs & down to no purpose, at last we were inform'd she had rode of on Dapple in full Gallop; various were the conjectures on this occasion; the charitable said she had too much regard for us to bid us adieu; the uncharitable said she had none at all, I who am of neither party did not know, But she held in remembrance the old Woman on the Chaire.

"God bless you, Nancy; may you never want the good things of this Life, for you have a Soul to enjoy them with your Friends; Good By to you, Charles; Farewell, Polly; a good Husband to you," and soon "Fanny, take care of little Sally;" & off we went—for the retreat of M^{r} Braikenridge,* where we arrived just as Aurora div'd into the Western Ocean; it was well we did, otherwise the Gates would have been Barricadoed; Mr. B. received us with true old English Hospitality, which By the By, is the best; M^{rs} B^{s} good countenance, where good nature is strongly mark'd, left us no reason to doubt a hearty wellcome, little Georgee, you may be sure, was happy to see his reveren'd Uncle & Aunt & Sally was after some time reconciled to my smooth face. The evening was spent very agreeably without playing Blackie; By Nine Bettsey made a movement for Bed.

* Mr. George Braikenridge, who married Mrs. Macaulay's sister, Sarah Jerdone (see QUARTERLY, VI., p. 37).

like A complaisant Husband, & not being quite far enough from Louisa, I followed, tho I would rather have chatted with Mrs. B. an hour longer; To Bed we went, a charming clear, Heavenly, moonlight Scene; far more sweet in my opinion *than* even that of Romeo and Juliet; Bettsey thought so too; we arose in the morning with the rather disagreeable refflection, that we must then for a time bid adieu to well fill'd Beds. At Ten A. M. we got once more fairly under way, Bag and Baggage; "Hold fast Behind, Annie; Don't tumble of your Horse, Jacke! Drive on, Solomon, & stop at Edmund Taylor's, our Horses will require some refreshment, as we shall not stop again untill we reach the Capital." "How do you do, Mr. Taylor, I have not had the pleasure of seeing you for a long time; Pray have you any Oats; have you fodder; will be so good as give us a little Whiskey Grog; I presume you have no Brassey Madeira; will you keep the room clear of Tag Rag & Bobtail untill the Horses are fed; What do you think of a peace, we have seen happy Days, Mr Taylor, & I hope we shall soon see them again; this is the finest Country in the world & Hanover the very best County in the State. Virginia hospitality & politeness was formerly acknowledged all the World over; I fear the people are a little alter'd. I hope there are some good Men left; But are you sure they are in the Government; Old Tom Doswell is, I am told, gone to the world of Spirits; He was a very good Man; a reall lover of his Country. He had the good of posterity at Heart. He was a strictly honest Man, only he once rather imposed on Mr Simpson & myself in the sale of a parcell of Hogs—my conscience smote me I said to myself *he is dead;* Peace to His Manes; His Wifes alive; she follows the prudent footsteps of her honoured Husband & secures her money in a *private* place where thieves cannot break in and steal.

John Day, am told, sold his Tobacco for paper Currency, & keeps it to purchase Land up the Mohawk River; Ay, He's a wise Man; he allways was an excellent hand at making a good bargain; "He is my Father," says a Man who handed me the Grog; "You are a wise child—I know you very well, Sir; I have been many a time at your Store in Hanover Town formerly, you kept a good Shop; & pray, Sir, if I may beg leave to ask where have you been since?" "Been, Sir; why I have been all over the World; I have been in the American Army, Sir; I saw the Brit-

ish Die with heat & fatigue at Monmouth; I saw that Damn'd Rascal General Lee's retrograde menœvre; & have seen many strange things." "Pray how long was you in the Service, Sir?" "Twelve Months; I confess I was heartily tired in one. But shame prevented my return sooner." Our conversation was interrupted here to my great mortification by Solomon, "The Horses are ready." "What's to pay;" "2-5;" "there's your money. Come, my Dear, give me your hand. Dame Meriwether is the Word." Adieu—*to be continued.* By Minnie.

I have taken measures to secure your Oysters; By Minnie shall advise concerning our departure as I expect to see a Man tomorrow who has a Cassell. Bettsey gives her best Compliments & postpones writing till next conveyance, when her friends may expect to hear from her fully, at present she thinks I have wrote nonsense enough for us both—she stands travelling very well—Our affectionate Compliments to Mrs. Jerdone, Mrs. Pottie,* Mr. Jerdone & the rest of the Family.

I am, my Dear Sir, Yours very sincerely,

ALEX. MACAULAY.

[There is a gap between the diary in the letter above and the diary as continued below.]

It threatened bad weather & we knew D. Cochrane kept a good Shop, and would give us a hearty welcome. We were not disappointed. Mr. Cochrane received us with a warmth of Heart, a cordial sincerity, that were I not a Scotchman, I would say was peculiarly the Characteristic of his Country—it is said they are only kind to one another. But I should imagine where people are friendly to their own Countrymen, they must have some degree of Benevolence for the rest of Mankind. M^rs^ Cochrane likewise with genuine (not depreciated) Virginia politeness treated Betsey with the Hospitality due to a Virginian, & your Hb^le^ Servant with the attention due to the Countryman of Her Husband.

Saturday, 22^d^. Bad weather, good Quarters & cheerful Friends; spent our time very agreeably, had a visit from the amiable, accomplished, Delicate, genteel Mrs. Riddock, as neat, clean tug & handsome as ever; a good specimen of Scotch Ladies

* George Pottie married Mrs. Macaulay's sister, Mary Jerdone.

in this Land. Why in the name of wonder do such go abroad? She is much better calculated for the meridian of the Mull of Cantire or the Esquimaux than the polished Circles of Virginia.

. . . . .

Sunday, 23d. Fine weather and intended to proceed. But Mr. & Mrs. Cochrane laid an absolute Embargo on us. We therefore agreed to leave the roads to dry for this Day & set out next morning.

Monday, 24th, at Ten A. M. Bid adieu to our worthy Friends at New Castle, Betsey wishing she could have the pleasure of such a neighbour as Mrs. Cochrane; she is indeed very good natured & agreeable, & they seemed mightily taken with each other, & were quite well acquainted in a few hours. I was very glad to see it, as you know my Wife is rather reserved; However, Better so than to be too familiar; Mrs. Cochranes affibility would get the better of everything.

At two o'clock P. M. arrived safe at New Kent Court House, without anything extraordinary, the road very bad & in several places obliged to get out in order to lighten the Carriage. "Your servant, Mr. Warren, your Father formerly kept a good Shop here. I am happy to hear the Son has not degenerated. What can you give us for Dinner? Have you any Oysters? Have you any Fish?" "Neither, Sir." "Then, give us anything you please." Half an hour brought us a Roast Turkey, Ham, Eggs & Spinage & an elegant wild Duck nicely roasted, which my Dear Duck & I completely finished in Chaffing Dishes. As soon as our Aids had some Dinner, we started & without any sinister accident arrived a little in the night safe at Byrds Tavern, formerly Doncastles; we had a Dish of Tea, were happy to meet with a pretty good Bed and clean Sheets, no Company in the House excepting one Man, who was said to be a French Man, slept in the next room; next morning Monsieur came down Stairs & Breakfasted with us; he appeared to be a decent, well-behaved Man, about 40 years of Age, spoke pretty good broken English; We entered into conversation, in the course of which I took occasion to pay the French some compliments, on their politeness, Taste for the fine arts, Knowledge of War, Spirit of Colonization, & in short that refinement, that civilization, that liberality, which rendered them infinitely superior to all their European neighbors; I was surpriz'd to find no return made to all these

compliments, which from their natural vanity I expected would have been swallowed with avidity, and deserved some acknowledgement. "Sir," said he, "I suppose from your discourse you imagine I am a Frenchman. I am not, tho a near neighbour; I am a native of Geneva, a City once free. The seat of liberty & the Muses, the Asylum of the unhappy, when persecuted By the despotic Governments around them. Its Inhabitants easy & affluent in their circumstances; Luxury in extreme, or Poverty, was unknown among them; enjoying the Blessings of an excellent climate, good Government, Health, Peace, Constitutional Liberty, Learning & Commerce, they were the admiration of their neighbors, & might have been happy for ages, had it not been for the avidity, the insatiable Ambition, that Spirit of Dominion, of those very people to whom you have paid so many compliments; you may say it is only the spirit of their Government. But it is allso the Spirit of the people; I resided some years in France, & know them well; I have studied their national character. They have good qualities I allow. But they are much obscured By an intolerable share of vanity & self conceit. I left Geneva five years ago, & have there my Wife & children, who I fear at this moment are groaning under the Iron hand of Military despotism."

I saw the tear in his Eye; I enquired what induced him to come to this Country. He said misrepresentation of Facts, that he brought out some property in expectation of making a Fortune, that he had trusted it on here, & had for years in vain been endeavoring to collect it; that now when he had every reason to suppose a French Garrison in Geneva, & his Family in want of His assistance he could not command a shilling to fly to their relief; He seem'd to be much affected. I wished to change the subject.

Tuesday, the 25th. At nine A. M. took our leave of the unfortunate Genevese. He was certainly a man of sense and education, & from his manner & conversation appeared as far as I could judge, to have mov'd formerly in a superior style to his present, & probably worthy of a better Fate; But alas, the good Mans Lot is often in this world Gall & Bitterness while Heaven with anguish records a spotless heart; and oft associates virtue with despair. Avaunt melancholy! I beg pardon for this digression. I forgot I was only writing a Journal for your amusement.

We said good By to Mr. & Mrs. Byrd, who seem to be, as the saying is, good sort of people, & reasonable in their charge; We stept into the Carriage, I sat some time without saying a word; I wish I had not seen that unfortunate Man, His candour in speaking His sentiments to a stranger, who might, for any thing he knew, have been one of the Council, His decent, firm, manly tone; in short, my compassion was awakened. I was interested in his favour, I could not get him out of my head; I endeavored to be amused by asking Bettsey a question, which she did not choose to answer; I therefor punished her by taking out my Watch & resolved to sit one hour without speaking a word; She kept prattling away, & made use of a thousand little arts to induce me to speak. But in vain; I was inflexible until the time expired; However, she paid me a pretty compliment, she said she was better amused by my silence than if I had spoke; pretty well. However, you know the Girl can be clever sometimes; I Believe she spoke truth, for she laughed at Her Dear dumb creature, as she call'd me all the time; she said she would be reveng'd on me in the same way; But alas, I knew it was impossible, there never was a Daughter of Eve sat one Hour at one time silent in this world; it was the same with poor Bettsey; she could not hold Ten minutes; tho indeed I played her some antic tricks.

Thus was our time spent until we opened the spires of Williamsburg, & could plainly discern the Geese walking on the top of the Capitol! Theres the Colledge, remarkable for the excellence of its Proffessors in all the different branches of Literature; Law, Physic, & Philosophy; Poetry, Painting, & Musick; all the liberal Arts are here cultivated in the greatest perfection; Theres the Capitol, in which the fate of Empires has been decided like that of ancient Rome. There the eloquence of Demosthenes or Cicero, Mansfield, or Camden has been far outshone. Theres the Church fam'd for its noble Organ of one hundred tones, touch'd by the modern Orpheus—the inimitable Pelham. Theres the Prison, where there are none confined excepting those unfortunate people who have been guilty of Horse Stealing. On that spot where you see these ruins, formerly stood the Palace which far exceeded the Temple of Diana at Ephesus; or that of the Sun at Palmyra. Theres is the Raleigh Tavern, where more Business has been transacted than on the Exchange of London

or Amsterdam; in that Building formerly assembled the rich, wealthy merchants of all Countries from Indies to the pole, from the Tweed to the Orcades; here the Exchange of the world, the relative value of money in every Kingdom on Earth was settled; who has not heard of the fame of the Merch^ts^ of this ancient Dominion, your Hansons, Brisbanes, & etc.

There sits the Master of this extensive Building comparing past and present times; alas how changed! The seat of Empire removed, Commerce at an end By the fury of a civil War. He is grown grey in the service of his Country & watching the motions of a Hostile, inveterate enemy. By this time we found ourselves at M^rs^. Campbells, we alighted & walked in; the House had a cold, poverty struck appearance; a large cold room on the left hand, no white Person yet appeared; several negroes; "Pray does not M^rs^. Campbell live here!" "Yes." "Will you be so good as inform her We shall be happy to see her;" presently she came in. But as I did not approve of waiting for her in the passage, I had by this time led Bettsey into the cold parlour. Our Landladys looks were not more inviting than her House. Figure to yourself a little old Woman, about four feet high; & equally thick, a little turn up Pug nose, a mouth screw'd up to one side; in short, nothing in any part of her appearance in the least inviting; I wish'd we were out of the House, fairly out of the House; But we were in for it, and I was obliged to accost her, "A-Hem, Madam! Hem—Madam! I ought to make an apology for this liberty, being on way throw Williamsburg, Madam, & knowing you formerly kept a very genteel House, We could not resist the inclination we had to call and take a Familly Dinner with you, Madam; We hope we will be no inconvenience. We are not nice, Madam; anything you have provided for yourself, Madam, will do; a few Oysters will not be amiss; my Wife, here she stands, is fond of Oysters Cook'd any way; & in the meantime, Madam, will you be so good as order one of your Aids to make a little fire in this room;" By this time we had all the negro's in the House, about a dozen, around us. I thought I had made a Capital Speechification, & stopt to draw my breath & give her time to answer; with a very ill mannered tone, she replied, "I dont keep a house of entertainment, nor have not for some years;" Bettsey & I gap'd at one another; at last I recovered Spirits enough to say, "We have been misinform'd, Madam, I Beg par-

don for this intrusion, impute it to ignorance only; But as we are fairly landed here" (for By this time Solomon had taken out his Horses) "suppose for this one time you relent, Madam; it will be charity, Madam, and charity covers a multitude of Sins, Madam; Angels sometime travell in disguise to mark the Deeds of Mortals;" she look'd up at me with the same amiable simplicity, as much as to say, your face is not smooth enough, even for an angel in disguise; and again answered, "I have no entertainment." She was now joined By her elder Daughter Molly, a Maiden Lady of about 45. You know old Andrew Greenhow of your County; I thought it had been him in petticoats; it was indeed high time to take some measures for a retreat from these amiable personages; I therefor immediately directed Solomon to put his Horses to the Carriage, in an audible voice, as we had come to a Damn'd bad Shop. I handed Bettsey into the Carriage, and could scarce help blessing them for a couple of Hell Cats; Miss Molly followed us to the Door, and told us M^rs^. Craig was the only Lady in Town who kept a publick House; I thank'd her for her information, & to reward her shall direct my Brother Peter to give her a call the first time he comes to Williamsburg. Perhaps he may be of some service to her. We drove to M^rs^. Craigs, whose appearance prepossessed us in her favour as much as M^rs^. Campbells had against her; We met here with a Col. Monroe, one of the Honorable Council, who appear'd to be a modest, well-behav'd Man, But Rather young for a Counsellor; The good Landlady was extremely kind, gave us a good Dinner, was at pains to send all over the Town untill she procured some Oysters for Bettsey, entertained us with a degree of good nature which is peculiar to Fat people; you probably know her, she is exactly shap'd like a Rum Hdd; she play'd a good knife & forke, & had no objection to a glass of genuine Port, which I assure you did not come amiss to some of the rest of the Company. At four o'clock we bid adieu to our good Landlady, after assuring her that should we come to Williamsburg again, we would most certainly have the pleasure of waiting on her. We arrived safe at this place with daylight, found everything ready for our reception, Sup'd heartily upon Oysters & went to Bed. Here the Journal ends, the Curtain drops, & now I am to answer your favour of the 24^th^ Inst.

Monday, March 3^d^. 1783. I am indeed very sorry to hear, my

worthy Friend, that you have been unwell since our departure; I am clearly of Doct^r. Honeymans opinion, that it may be improper for you to attempt the busy scenes of active Life, But I can By no means imagine it absolutely necessary that you should be buryed in retirement, I apprehend one principal cause of your present situation, proceeds from the times, & your following the very Life the Doctor has so wisely prescribed, with want of exercise; now Sir I apprehend that if we once had a permanent proper security for a moderate Business, without being too extensive, by making you too anxious; I fancy your being a little employed would be rather an advantage, by preventing that lassitude, that imbecility of mind, which often accompanies an idle Life; either I am much mistaken, or your present disorder is as much on the Spirits or more than any other; I am well acquainted with your nice feelings; The precarious situation of your Fortune; The situation of your Friends; a total want of employment, has I fear injured your constitution By praying on your Spirits; But I think we may expect better Days, Peace may, & I trust will do something for us. I thank you, my good Sir, I have no doubt you will do anything in your power to save me; it would indeed give me more pleasure to see you & your Familly easy, & happy, I have my fears that your native air may be too penetrating for you, I think Bristol as being warmer & in the vicinity of Bath, where the Invalids of all kinds repair, would probably answer your constitution better, and where you may do a little Business, either in the consignment way, or some other, I think you had better consult our worthy Friend M^r. Braikenridge on this subject, as from all well known Characters in a Tobacco Country, I know of none more likely to get Consignment than you, & it is very probable M^r. Weare would be happy to join you in this Business, from this consideration. M^r. Weares Character in Business I am a stranger to, But he appears to be a clever, active man.

However nothing can be positively determin'd on until a Peace takes place, which a very short time must determine; in the mean time, my good Sir, keep ye your Spirits, & endeavor to amend your mind.

We are not yet provided with a vessell, I am ask'd £200 for a Trip to New York in a vessel of not more than 40 tons; I cannot think of giving so extravagant a price, anxious as I am to get

home I expected to have purchased the vessell for £250. But the owner expects to make His Fortune By a voyage to the West Indies, & the allmost certainty of peace, will not allow us to purchase Her on a commercial Plan; (however) a few days will I hope bring a confirmation of Peace; in this case there will be no difficulty. I am clearly of Mrs. Jerdones opinion that the danger is considerable in going to Sea in a small vessell, in the stormy Month of March; it is better my Business shou'd suffer a little longer, than worse. I have detained Henry these three Days in hope the wind would abate that we might be able to compleat his quantity of Oysters, But as the Moon chang'd this morning, & the Weather still continues bad Mr. Mitchell is of opinion it will last some time, & as he may be wanted at home, have determined he shall proceed with what we have been able to get with 6 Bushells which we think will keep better in the shell, and 3 Gallons in a Cask, which will hold 12 Gallons, Minny will proceed By the Forge, & there I hope Mr. Douglas will compleat the Cask.

. . . . . (Obliterated.) James River; I have wrote Mr. Douglas, perhaps some may be had.

Bettsey and I are quite hearty she plays away on the Oysters at no allowance, I shall be under the necessity of desiring her to be more moderate, the poor thing I cannot well refuse her any thing she likes; If she was not my Wife, I would say she rises more in my Esteem every Day; the good folks here are very kind. & the few Inhabitants left in ruined York, are extremely attentive. We are more in Company than we wish; my Dear Duck no longer whispers; we are more highly favored by the Weather & etc. "Mr Brackenridge advises" . . . . . (Obliterated.)

"I shall conclude with desiring you to present my very affectionate Compliments to Mrs. Jerdone, Mrs. Pottie, Mrs. Bell, Mrs. Poll, Mr Jerdone, little Georgie, Mrs. Humphrey, Molly Harper, Martha Budding, & all other Friends; & should Mr. Mitchell be with you By *March Court* do not forget our compliments to him. & desire Mrs. M— to send us a little Bit of the Bride Cake."

Yours sincerely, ALEXR. MACAULAY.

N. B. I wish, if a good safe conveyance offers, you would return us the Oyster Keg, filled with Hash & Homony.

A. M., E. M.

Here follows some lines too obliterated to be made out entirely, but he speaks of his Journal "32 pages long." "Wrote for your perusal, & without any premeditation, in a hurry, Just as the ideas arose. A. M."

"Tell M^rs^. Pottie to let me alone for *ingenuity,* God help me if I had not a little."

EARLY TOMBS IN WESTMORELAND, RICHMOND, AND NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTIES.

(*Continued from page* 130.)

By Rev. Dr. G. W. Beale.

Tombs in White Chapel Church Yard, Lancaster Co., Va.

In the yard of White Chapel Church, in Lancaster county, there are a group of heavy horizontal tombs, and several vertical slabs, commemorative of members of the Ball family and their wives. One of the massive tombs has this inscription:

Here lies Interred the
Body of M^r^ DAVID BALL *
a twin and seventh son of
Cap^t^ WILLIAM BALL Gent.
Dece'd was born y^e^ 26^th^ of
Sep. 1686, and departed
this life y^e^ 14^th^ of December, 1732
in the 47^th^ Year
of his Age.

A tomb near the one above bears these words:

Here lies the Body of
M^r^ JEDUTHAN BALL † son of Col°
JAMES BALL of Lancaster county.
Born the 9^th^ Day of July, 1725,
and Died the 5^th^ Day of March,
1749, in the 25^th^ year of his Age.

---

* David Ball was the sixth son of Capt. William Ball, the second of the name in Lancaster. He was brother to Col. James Ball, whose tomb is near his own. He was twice married, but left no issue.

† Jeduthan Ball was the fourth son of Col. James Ball and Mary Conway, and was brother to James and Jesse Ball, whose tombs are near his own. He married Elizabeth Fox, and was father of Col. Burges Ball, of the Revolution.

A similar horizontal stone is thus inscribed:

Here lyeth Interred the Body of
JESSE BALL ‡ Gent.
He was born 27th Day of June 1716
and departed this Life
the 11th Day of Aug., 1747,
in the 32nd Year of his Age.

The three inscriptions below are from the tombs of Col. James Ball, of Bewdley, and two of his wives:

Here lieth the Body of
MARY * the Wife of JAMES BALL
Daughter of EDWIN CONWAY Gent.
deceased, who departed this life
the 15th Day of September, 1730
in the 44th year of her Age.
leaving three sons and five Daughters
She was a loving Wife, a tender Mother
a peaceable, good neighbour, and lived
and died a pattern of Piety and Virtue.

Here also lieth interred ye Body of
ye above mentioned JAMES BALL Gent., dec'd,
Who departed this Life the 13th Day
of Oct. 1754, in ye 76th Year of his Age
having lived in the constant
Practice of Temperance and Sobriety
and other moral Virtues & died in
a Steadfast Faith in CHRIST
& full hope of a glorious Resurrection

---

‡ Jesse Ball, an older brother to Jeduthan, married Mary, daughter of J. Philip Smith, who names her in his will of July 11, 1743. She was sister to Baldwin M. Smith, and was married a second time (1749) to Col. John Lee, of Westmoreland. She again married John Smith. Jesse Ball's marriage is usually incorrectly given in the published genealogies of the Balls.

* She married Col. Ball April 18, 1707, he being a widower at the time, and she a widow. Her previous husband was John Daingerfield, and his previous wife Ann (Elizabeth?) Howson.

Here lyeth the Body of
MARY ANN † Wife of JAMES BALL
Gent. and daughter of the
Reverend JOHN BERTRAND
She departed this life the 12th
of February $17^{49}/_{50}$ in the 60th
Year of her Age.
She was a dutiful Wife, a Tender
Mother, and very Charitable to the Poor.

The following three commemorate Col. James Ball II., and two of his wives:

In memory of

Col. JAMES BALL
2nd Son of James &
Mary Ball, his 2nd wife
daughter of
Edwin Conway.
Born Dec. 31st, 1718.
Died Nov'r 24th, 1789.

Here lieth the Body of
MILDRED BALL Wife of JAMES BALL
Jun'r, Gent. who departed this life the
1st day of Dec'r 1751 in the 26th year
of her Age
Leaving one son and three Daughters,
having faithfully discharged
the several Duties incumbent on a wife
and Parent, a Neighbour & a Christian.

---

† She was a widow when she married Col. Ball, having been married before to William Ballendine.

In memory of

LETTICE *
3d wife of
Colonel James Ball,
daughter of
Richard Lee of Ditchley
Died Nov'r 17th 1811,
in the 80th year of her age.

In memory of

Col. JAMES BALL †
Son of James & Lettice Ball
Born Feb. 20, 1755,
Died Dec'r 18, 1825.
And FANNY his wife
daughter of Rawleigh
& Frances Downman
Of Morattico.
Born May 4th, 1758.
Died Jan'y 23rd. 1821.
One grave contains the faithful pair.

---

* Lettice (Lee) Ball was daughter of Richard Lee and Judith Steptoe.

† Col. Ball lived at Bewdley, where he died not long after the death of his promising son William Lee Ball, whose end came in 1824, while a member of Congress, and who was buried in the Congressional Cemetery in Washington.

Crest of Col. James Gordon's Family.

On a dark stone slab sunken to the level of the soil, and placed near one of the doors of the church, is the tomb of one of the early clerks of Lancaster. The inscription is in these words:

Here Lieth interred the Body of
JOHN STRETHLEY ‡ Gent.
who departed this life the
8th Day of December, 1698,
in 50th year of his Age.

JOURNAL OF COL. JAMES GORDON.

(*Continued from p.* 112.)

1760.

January 1. We had a very agreeable company.

2. All our company went away except Cous. Sam. Hening. Killed two hogs. Mr. C. & Nancy went to their plantation & could not return for the rain.

4. Mrs. Wormley & Miss Betty came with Col. Tayloe from Col. Churchill's.

5. Went with my wife & Cous. Sam. Hening in our boat to Urbana to see my brother, who is unwell, had a good passage of about two hours—found him better than we expected. Dined there. Left Urbana about 3 o'cl. spoke the "Rose," Capt. Curry, who had letters for me, but the wind blowed so hard I did not think best to go aboard. She had a 3 weeks passage. We had the wind, tide & rain against us—did not get home until 7 o'c. Soon after it snowed so fast my wife lost a little book that gave us some uneasiness.

Jan. 7. Sent Aaron on board the "Rose" for my letters—only brought one. Cousin Sam Hening went on board to buy servants, but returned without buying.

10. Mr. C. & Nancy went home. My wife & I went with them. May the Almighty direct them in this world of trouble.

12. Went with my wife to see Mr. C. & Nancy. They seem comfortably settled. Blessed be our Great God.

17. Rained & froze all day—trees loaded with ice. This seems to be winter indeed. Reading & writing.

---

‡ He was probably related to Capt. William Ball, as one of the latter's sons appears to have been named for him.

23. Rode out with my wife to Bell's. 13 Latin scholars & 1 English.

28. Aaron ran away that he might not be whipped.

30. Walked out with Mr. Smith. Writing to Col. Hanson.

Feb. 3. Nancy came to see us yesterday—went home after dinner.

9. Went with my wife & Mr. Criswell to draw the seine; we met in Eyck's Creek a school of Rock—brought up 260. Some very large—the finest haul I ever saw. Sent many of them among our neighbors.

10. Went to church with my wife, but really the sermon was not worth hearing.

11. Mr. V. came with goods from London & Whitehaven. Sowed oats in the apple orchard.

12. Got all the goods up. No damage has yet appeared.

19. Went with my wife to the school & treated the boys to pancakes & cider. Got them play in the afternoon. Mr. Spann ("Dickey") & his wife came to our house. Sent our chair to Smith's for them.

22. My wife went with Mr. & Mrs. Spann to Col. Conway's.

23. Went to the store with Dr. Flood & dealt with him largely.

24. Mr. Spann & his wife went to White Chapel Ch. but broke our chair near Mr. Chichester's & c'd not get any further. God was very gracious—none was much hurt. Jamey & Molly were with them. Judith (the maid), who was in behind, was most hurt.

25. Mr. Stephenson came to acquaint me of the arrival of the "Woodford" in the Potomac from Antigua & the coast of Guinea. I have agreed to put 200 hhds in her.

28. Went to Col. Conway's, but c'd not agree with him for his Tobo. which I thought very ungenerous, as I have for upwards of 20 years given him such a price. Nothing so vile as man. As I can't be of his way of thinking in religion, he seems to take opportunity to hurt my interest. But, I endeavor to trust in God, that I may not fear what man can do unto me.

March 1. Went to the Court of Claims—& met with a disagreeable company in the ordinary—Thos. Edwards the head of them.

3. The planters are getting their Tobo. inspected as fast as

they can, as they seem alarmed with the news of the French farmers stopping payment—who buy most of the Tobacco.

6. My brother & sister, Judith Churchill & little Hannah Gordon came when we were at dinner.

7. Mr. Isaac Smith came from Hanover—our friends all well there. Mr. Davies is expected in Va. next month.

9. Mr. Criswell read us a fine sermon.

10. Went to the C. H. Store with my wife & Sister Gordon.

12. My sister Gordon & Judith C. went to Urbana in our boat, on hearing from Armistead Churchill that Mr. Churchill was very ill. Opened the Bristol goods. The glass broke very much.

March 16. Snowed all day very fast; a very deep snow. More than we have had this year, when we tho't winter was pretty well over.

17. A vast quantity of snow has fallen. Writing all day—for I c'd not go out well. Our cattle will suffer, I'm afraid.

19. Robt. Hening came from Mr. Chichester's & told us he is very ill. We are now afraid of a fever falling into his hip & thigh.

20. Wrote to Dr. Flood by Scipio.

22. Left Mr. Chichester to come home with my wife, but met the Doctor near Mr. C's, & turned back with him. He thinks Mr. C's condition very dangerous. Agreed to send for Dr. Robertson only as a surgeon.

23. Dr. Robertson came & agreed to attend Mr. C. as a surgeon, he had been somewhat displeased for employing a negro doctor before him.

24. My wife & I to Mr. C's as his thigh is to be laid open today; but Dr. Robertson had performed it before we got there.

27. My wife rode from the ship landing with me round the west point.

28. Went with my wife, Molly & Betty to see Mr. C. & Nancy. He seemed more cheerful, & I hope in a good way of recovery. A ship from South Carolina went past Mr. C's.

31. Making up goods all day for the Forest Store. Sent our people for corn to Indian Town & to Urbana for rum.

April 2. Went to our General Muster.

3. Went with my wife to see Mr. C. whose recovery is very much doubted.

4. Mr. Criswell set off for the Northward in company with Mr. Smith.

5. Strained my ankle yesterday. Drew off part of the hhd of rum.

6. My ankle pained me so much last night that I got very little rest. Am very much afraid of some disorder, the gout or rheumatism settling there. Bella, in the morning anointed it with the oil of turpentine & spirits of brandy, which eased it, & I got some sleep.

April 7. Rested well last night. Thanks be to the Almighty God for his goodness to me who am so undeserving.

8. This day is appointed for a public Thanksgiving to Almighty God for the success of our arms both by sea & land. But our Parson did not think proper to favor us with a sermon according to the Govr's orders.

10. Went to the C. H. Store where I met Mr. Isaac Smith. His horse died at Norning, as he was going to the Northward with Mr. Criswell. He blames Col. Selden for imposing such a horse on him.

12. Went over to see Mr. Chichester who don't seem any better. He has wrote for Dr. Symor.

13. Dr. Robertson seems to neglect Mr. C. so that we sent for C. Lowry to bleed him, as Dr. Flood had ordered.

15. We are very uneasy that Dr. Symor don't visit Mr. C.

20. Shadrock let us know that Dr. Symor had come to his master's. My wife & I set off before breakfast, got there about 8 o'c. Dr. Symor ordered his thigh to be further laid open—gives us great encouragement & comfort above what the others did.

24. Very uneasy about Barbee not coming for his orders to Williamsburg.

25. A vessel came ashore about 10 o'cl. I went on board & ordered our boat to follow—sailed up in the ship & came to anchor off Urbana. A large ship from Liverpool came in today. The war in Europe is going on, great preparations making on both sides.

27. My wife Hannah Churchill & Molly went to church over by the Ship-landing.

28. Great complaint about the fly eating the plants.

29. Went aboard the "Woodford"—a fine ship, delivered the Capt. notes for about half his load—dined on board.

May 6. I went over to Mr. Chichester's as there is some difference about him among the Doctors, which we got pretty well settled. Heard the disagreeable news of Col. Churchill's dwelling house & almost all his goods being burnt.

May 9. At home, settling my closet & drawing off rum.

11. Mr. Chichester sent over early for us, as Dr. Symor was there. The conversation we heard from the Doctors was not agreeable.

12. Writing to go by Capt. Hall.

17. At home, writing. This eveg. the "Welcome" came to off Corotoman.

19. Wrote letters most all day. The "Welcome" lies at the mouth of the river, wind-bound. My wife went to see Mr. Chichester, who has been racked almost to death with a vomit.

20. Writing to go by Cous. Robt. Hening, who is going home to see his friends in Ireland in the "Woodford."

21. Writing letters for Mr. Chichester & to the company.

23. Finished all my letters & papers & delivered them to the Capt. & Robt. Hening. It has been a busy time with me, with writing letters to my friends in Ireland & about Mr. Chichester's affairs & my own in England.

25. Set off about 7 o'c. with my wife & Mr. Criswell for Northd. meeting, where we met Mr. Todd. As it was sacrament day in Fairfield Ch. we had very few at meeting. We had two excellent sermons. Then we went with Mr. Todd to Mr. Blackwell's where we met a very large company.

26. Went to meeting to-day—a pretty large company of the common people & negroes, but very few gentlemen. The gentlemen that even incline to come are afraid of being laughed at. Mr. Minis (one of the Parsons) endeavors to make it a scandalous thing.

27. Mr. Todd came. A large company of the neighbors at night.

30. Went to meeting with a very large company from this house. Heard a fine discourse. A large company came home with us & Mr. Todd.

June 1. This day the Lord's Supper was administered. Poor Dr. Watson, soon after he came into the meeting-house, was

taken with a fit, that occasioned some disturbance, but he was blooded by Dr. Robertson & soon recovered & went to the table. This has been a comfortable time, blessed be the Most High for such divine favors.

2. Went about the plantation, found everything amiss almost; the things of this life much disquiet me, my people are so careless.

5. Tobo. seems to rise; much planted to-day.

6. Capt. Williams from Norfolk came here with West India goods.

7. Bought pork, coffee & sundry things from Capt. Williams. Capt. Laxham has brought in a large cargo, but offers very little for Tobacco.

8. Sunday. At home with my family, for we have no place to go to, to hear instruction. The sermons we hear in Church have no tendency to lead us to Christ or vital religion.

9. Went with my sister & children to Urbana, called on board Capt. Ganrith. I signed a bond with Capt. Robertson of the "Carlisle," for £2000. (as he had no plantation certificate) before he could clear out his ship.

11. Opening goods all day & sent two loads up to the C. H. Store.

12. Sent our boat on board the "Johnson" with a cask of goods that came by mistake, & for the remainder of my goods & another cask that is not mine.

15. Went with my wife to White Chapel Ch. where we heard a very indifferent discourse. Dined at Mr. Chichester's, who is much recovered, praise be to the Most High.

16. Planting peas the second time, the pigeons had pulled them up. Eleven or twelve top-sail vessels arrived in this river.

19. Capt. Bower from Whitehaven arrived with a large cargo consigned to me. Little news but what we had heard before, having had 12 weeks' passage.

June 23. Opening goods all day, found them all right, but very high charged.

25. This day Mr. Chichester's pain in his hip returned in a most violent manner. I sent immediately for Drs. Symor & Robertson. Sent for Col. Tayloe & had him blooded. My wife gave him an opiate which eased him very much. Poor little Betty very unwell. How uncertain are our comforts in this life!

Wherefore we sh'd endeavor to have our minds fixed on comforts that are above, which are certain & fade not away. The frailty of human nature is very great. What must become of us without a Saviour so well acquainted with our natures. Would we be always directed by *Him,* then would we find comfort indeed. The Lord be our Comforter in all distress.

June 27. Mr. C. continues to recover, but Betty's gums are very sore.

30. Mr. Wormley & Mr. Hodges dined here. Mr. Downman brought papers relative to Mr. Chichester's estate in England.

July 6. The ground is as wet as I ever knew it at this season; scarce any plantation business can be done, but fencing.

8. Letter from Mr. Taylor & a letter from my sister Nelly to him, giving an account of my sister Sally's death about two years ago.

11. Col. Tayloe, Mr. Brent & Miss Waddy here.

13. Mr. Criswell & Jamey went to Church.

15. Writing letters for Capt. Nicholson, who is here waiting for them.

19. Mr. Boyd here till after dinner—had much agreeable conversation with him; made him a present of some books, which seemed very pleasing.

24. Got to Mr. Chichester's about 3 o'cl. Nancy very disordered with the jaw ache.

30. Writing letters for Capt. Crossthwaite. Went to Edwards' Mill that Jno. Morris & I have bought for 10 pds. equally concerned. Began to plow for wheat.

July 31. The people threshing. Writing for goods to London & Liverpool.

Aug. 2. Went with my wife & Jamey to Mr. Chichester's; he & Nancy pretty well. Agreed on a place for the kitchen to stand.

6. Went for Col. Tayloe to bleed my wife, who is not well.

7. My wife went to visit Mr. Leland & his family—were kindly received—expressed great satisfaction at our coming, as there has been some differences between us for sometime.

8. Making out acc't of goods to send for to London & Liverpool.

11. I have great reason to be thankful to God for his remarkable favour this year. May I be truly thankful.

13. Nancy Chichester here. Went down with her to the landing with my wife. Molly went home with her.

16. We went on board to "Richmond" alongside the "Johnson" & a Guinea Brig just arrived with 500 staves to Champ & Hunter.

Aug. 17. Capt. Ganrith sent for my letters &c. but as it was Sunday, I would not finish them, so the young man went away without them. Promised to send them to-morrow.

21. Got in all our apples to-day. Ploughing ground for turnips. Very busy time.

24. My wife & Jamey went to Church and brought home Molly from Mr. Chichester's.

26. Mr. Criswell sick & Tenhouse Wilson.

28. This day Barbee Davis was married to Miss Haynie.

29. Mr. Criswell & Wilson both sick, & several of the little negroes.

Sept. 1. Sent for Col. Tayloe to bleed Mr. C. & Mr. Wilson.

2. Jamey Gordon not well. Very sickly time.

3. Jamey took a vomit which worked him 16 times before my wife c'd stop it. He had an ague & a small fever after.

5. Poor Jamey very sick, but in the eve'g. blessed be God, he recovered very much; but in the forepart of the day he had a severe vomiting. His mother gave him some Bateman's Drops, which seemed to stop it.

7. Finished Harvey's Dialogues. A ship went up to-day. No company with us. Jamey very ill again.

8. Sent our boat for Mrs. Miller. Went with my wife to the C. H. Store.

Sept. 10. Between 11 & 12 last night my wife was delivered of a dead child—a girl, & I adore the Almighty God, she is as well as can be expected. Sent for Mr. Chichester & Nancy, but they were coming before Gustin got there.

11. My wife continues to recover for which I return the Almighty thanks.

15. Nancy here. Blowed very fresh. Mrs. Miller went in our boat over the river. They had a hard passage. The boat did not return till late in the night.

16. Took a vomit to-day, but it did not work well. Very unwell.

17. Had a severe ague, which held me about three hours, then fever. Rested very ill.

18. Took bitters all day. But little or no rest at night.

20. Began to take the Bark, as my disorder is so severe. Took nine doses to-day, which I hope will prevent my disorder's returning.

27. Writing letters all day for Capt. Bower—got all completed before night.

28. Have had purging all day, which I hope will be of service to me.

30. Several of the family sick. Jamey was taken after he came from school.

October 2. Busy with Barbee all day getting my pocket-book posted & agreeing with him about keeping store for me another year.

4. Went to John Mitchell's to help get his house moved. Got it very near the place, but the axle-tree broke several times.

10. Mr. Criswell wrote me from school the agreeable news of the Rev. Mr. Davies's arrival in the Colony. He is gone to Hanover & Mr. Hunt came to Col. Selden's last night, so I hope we shall have the comfort of hearing him preach on Sunday in our meeting-house. Poor Jamey very ill—sent for Dr. Flood to see him.

11. Mr. Hunt & Mr. Criswell came before dinner, but with the disagreeable news that Mr. Davies was not to return this way. Told as many of the neighbors as we could.

12. Went to meeting with my wife, brother, Mr. C. & Nancy & Mr. Spann. Heard a fine discourse & well delivered, by Mr. Hunt. I think we must have him for our minister if we can, as I believe he will give general satisfaction.

13. Sent for Dr. Watson to Mr. Chichester who is taken with a pain in his other side, & has given us great uneasiness.

15. Jamey took a vomit.

17. Fine weather, but very sickly times. Mr. Criswell very ill. Dr. Flood.

18. Dr. Flood came before dinner to visit Jamey.

19. Went with my wife to Northumberland meeting, where we heard Mr. Hunt deliver an excellent sermon on love. He proceeded on his way to Hanover, & has promised to endeavor to send Mr. Davies this way on his return to the Northward.

21. Molly Garlington & Agy Conway here.

27. My wife had a tooth taken out yesterday, & her gums has bled almost ever since & could not be stopped till this night, she put a cobweb & spirits of turpentine to it.

29. Abel came to let us know his master is much worse; his pain is returned in the old place. Jamey better, I believe, by taking bitters with bark, camomile flowers & snake-root.

30. Went with my wife to see Mr. Chichester—found him better than the day before, so that I proposed his taking the vomit Dr. Watson had sent him. My wife thought in the morning h'd be better, but Nancy seemed desirous he sh'd take it then—so my wife gave it to him, but not above one-third of what the Dr. sent—which worked him so severely that he grew weak & faint & we were afraid it w'd kill him. Dr. W. came about an hour after he took it, and seemed as much frightened as any of us. Praise be to God, he is much recovered. Mr. Criswell very ill.

Nov. 2. Sunday. At home reading Marshall & Whitefield, two authors I much esteem.

3. Had fifteen or sixteen negroes at work at the mill.

4. Twenty seven hampers of bottles landed for me from Bristol. A Glasgow ship went up to-day. Mr. Isaac Smith from Phila. here.

6. Jamey sick at school.

7. Got in our corn.

10. Jamey went to school to-day.

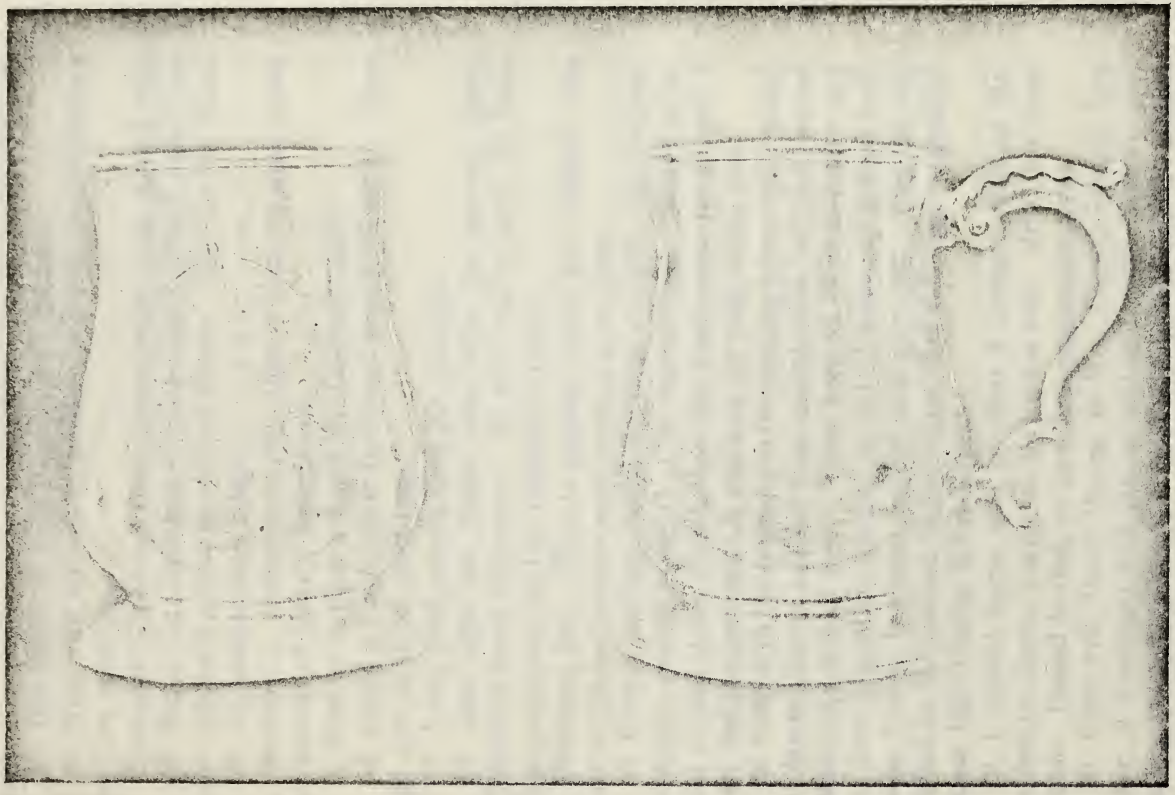
12. Agreed with John Schon to be my overseer at Belfield's.

13. Went to see Thos. Carter who is very ill.

14. Several of the negroes have colds.

15. Sent Scipio with letters.

16. A remarkable affair happened last night. Davy, a negro boy, was lying asleep in Mr. Criswell's room. When Mr. C. came into the room, the boy got up & said he was struck by the sun down the chimney, & then ran out of the house into the woods; several ran after him, but c'd not catch him. About 3 hours after he came home. This morning we had him blooded, when he fainted. Afterwards, he ran out of the kitchen into the chamber, & said he saw a great cat with stripes on her head. But he was soon made quiet. How many are the disorders the human body is exposed to! O Lord, preserve us in the midst of



TWO VIEWS OF COL. JAMES GORDON'S SILVER CUP.
Now owned by Dr. A. A. E. Taylor, of Columbus, Ohio.

so many dangers! This morning in my cellar the boy found a hare.

17. Our family in great disorder with sickness.

25. Went with my wife to see Mr. Chichester; found him in a very low condition.

November 27. Barbee Davis very ill with a high fever & cold.

28. Found Mr. Chichester very low—much reduced since I saw him—am much afraid he will not recover. Sent for Dr. Flood.

29. My brother has a relapse.

December 3. Scipio came with a letter from my wife, giving an account of Mr. C's amendment.

7. Went to meeting & heard Mr. Caldwell preach.

13. Found my wife much disordered when I got home. Carting corn, & killed seven hogs.

21. A very good sermon from Mr. Caldwell.

24. Last night Mr. Spann came with the news of Henry Churchill's death of pleurisy. My wife went to the C. H. Store to get mourning for Col. Churchill's family.

Christmas Day. Went to meeting, heard Mr. Caldwell, who gave us the best sermon ever heard in these parts.

27. Went to meeting—heard Mr. Hunt at night. Mr. Caldwell preached—seventy or eighty of the negroes there. Blessed be my God & Lord Jesus Christ, these are comfortable times—tho' I have had the tooth-ache & headache for three weeks near.

28. Went with the company to the meeting-house, but it rained all day so that we had few there except those that had received tokens, and not all them. There were 44 communicants—may the Lord bless what was said to us! I adore my blessed Lord Jesus, I never had more comfort at a sacrament. May the love of God be shed abroad in our hearts, that God may be glorified by our light shining before others!

29. I ordered Scipio with my chair & horses to wait on Mr. Caldwell to Bowler's ferry, as his leg was sore. Mr. C. is a great orator. Blessed be God, we have had comfortable times.

30. Went with David Hening to Wm. Dogett's—found him sober. I discoursed with him as well as I could about his preventing his wife & daughter from coming to the Lord's supper after they had received tokens, & several other matters. He confessed his errors and promised amendment of life, which I pray God grant him grace to perform.

(To be continued.)

LEE, HEATH, MILLER, MARTIN, GUERRANT.

Notes from the Records of Northumberland County, Virginia.

BY MR. JAMES A. LEACH, OF RICHMOND, VIRGINIA.

John Turberville vs. Capt. Wm. Lee's estate, etc., for note drawn under said Lee's hand and seal, dated January, 1694, and Bartholomew Schreever and wife Mary, executrix of Capt. Wm. Lee, deceased, to pay said note, etc., Aug. 19, 1697, pg. 786.

John Bursage vs. Capt. Wm. Lee's estate for note signed by said Lee Nov. 17, 1694, pg. 786.

Upon petition of Mary Schrever, formerly Heath, executrix of the last will and testament of Capt. Wm. Lee, the said will here in court produced, which in the court's opinion (being well acquainted with the hand of said Capt. Lee) was writ by his own hand, but the evidence not forthcoming, a probate is granted her of the said last will and testament, Sept. 16, 1696, pg. 740.

Upon petition of Bartholomew Scriver and Mary his wife, executrix of Capt. Wm. Lee, deceased, it is ordered that Mr. Bartholomew and George Dameron, Mr James Waddy, and Mr John Eustace sometime before next court, being first sworn before one of his majestie's Justices meet at home of Capt. Wm. Lee, deceased, and appraise the said deceased estate, and that the said Schreever and his wife return the same to next court upon oath. September 16, 1696, pg. 740.

Capt. Wm. Lee, atty. for Robert Brent vs. Samuel Warcupp, March 21, 1694, pg. 689, also continued to Jan. 20, 1695, pg. 696, continued.

John Taylor, of London, vs. Bartholomew Schreever and Mary his wife, late Mary Heath, executrix of Capt. Wm. Lee, deceased, Oct. 16, 1701, pg. 177.

Francis Jones vs. Bartholomew Schreever and Mary his wife, late Mary Heath, executrix of Capt. Wm. Lee, deceased, April 20, 1699, pg. 15.

Roger Gould, Atty. of Capt. Thomas Young, vs. Bartholomew Schreever as marrying Mary, the executrix of Capt. Wm. Lee, deceased, continued April 20, 1699, pg. 15.

Accounts of Capt. Wm. Lee estate paid by Bartholomew Schriever, who made oath to same May 21, 1713, pg. 303. This account was dated May 3, 1697, and payments made by said Schreiver per order of court till 1701.

Francis Jones and Thos. Couch, Pltfs. vs. Bartholomew Schreiver and Mary his wife, late Mary Heath, executrix of Capt. Wm. Lee, defeds. (concerning a store kept at house of Capt. Wm. Lee, now deceased, by James Harris), March 20, 1700, pg. 155.

On motion of Col. Richard Lee, the Sheriff of this Co. is ordered to summon Mary Schreever, Samuel and Thomas Heath, John Burne and Jno. Curtis to appear to answer questions to prove Lee's land in Maryland, Jan. 20, 1708.

Hon. Richard Lee, by his atty., Geo. Eskridge, asks the court to have depositions taken to prove he owned land in Maryland, viz.: Richard Lattemore, Bartholomew Schriever, Thos. Heyden, Mary Schreever, and Mark Knight on 18th Sept. next, Sept. 16, 1713, last page. On March 17, 1713, this order was again made, but no deposition to be found, pg. 20.

The last will and testament of Mary Schreever, deceased, was presented to the court by Thos. Waddy and Francis Waddy, exors. of the said dec'd, proved by oaths of Ann Wilkinson and Sarah Bryne, witnesses to said will; probate granted October 20, 1731, pg. 43. This will cannot be found on record.

In the will of Sarah Jones she gives to her son-in-law, Thos. Heath, a tract of land. Will dated Jan. 20, 1719.

In will of Thos. Heath, dated June 6, 1726, he mentions his children Wm., John, Betty and Mary Heath; and wife Winifred Heath, brother Samuel Heath, and brother-in-law Maurice Jones, exe'trix & exors.

Division of land of Samuel Heath, gent., late of this county, divided among his daughters, viz.: Henry Miller and wife Elizabeth, plantation 109 acres where he lives and Samuel Heath died, also land called Nicholas Swamp, 150 acres, to Wm. Tebbs and Mary his wife, 250 acres out of tract called "Scrivers" to Geo. Conway and wife Ann, 100 acres, part of Scriver's tract, and 300 acres in Maryland, and 120 acres in Westmoreland county, where Mr. Tebbs now lives, to John Sorrell and Judith his wife, 200 acres in Lancaster Co., where Geo. Conway now lives, & 365 acres in possession of said Sorrell, 100 acres where John Hammond lives. Great waste and timber destroyed on tract called Scriver's, etc., Oct. 4, 1744, pg. 66.

The will of Bartholomew Schrever, dated 14 Dec., 1727, mentions his brothers Samuel Heath and their daughters Mary &

Elizabeth, and to his daughter Elizabeth if she have male heir, if not, to his brother Samuel Heath, sole executor.

At a court held for Northumberland county, Virginia, the 20 day of May, 1670. This day *Mr. Robert Jones* was sworne *High Sheriff* for this county, and Mr. Wm. Carny Subsher. Copied from old order book now in Clerk's office of said county. Certified to by Wm. S. Cralle, clerk of Northumberland county, Virginia, July 13, 1899.

At a court holden for the county of Northumberland the 8th of September, 1662. Present, Capt. Peeter Ashton, Commdr. Mr. Richard Wright, Mr. Wm. Presly, *Mr. Robt. Jones,* Comrs. Copied from an old order book now in Clerk's office of said county. Certified to by Wm. S. Cralle, clerk of Northumberland county, Va., July 13, 1899.

The will of Robert Jones was proved May 1, 1675, and names sons William, Samuel, Robert and Maurice Jones, and wife Martha Jones.

Notes from Douglas Register of Records of Goochland Parish.

List of births of children of Wm. Miller, of Goochland county, Virginia, and Mary Heath his wife, of Northumberland county Va., viz:

1. Winifred Jones Miller, born in Goochland county, Va., May 22, 1743. Married Robt. Povall June 14, 1760, married, secondly, Thos. Eldridge.

2. John Miller, born Oct. 6, 1744.

3. Elizabeth Miller, born May 22, 1746. Married Geo. Richardson 1766.

4. Sarah Miller, born Oct. 15, 1747. Married James Holman 1769.

5. Wm. Heath Miller, born Nov. 1, 1749. Married Joanna Leprade 1772.

6. Margaret Miller, born Nov. 11, 1751. Married Daniel Harris 1779.

7. Thomas Miller, born March 20, 1754. Married Constance Massie 1786.

8. Mary Miller, born March 8, 1756. Married Obediah Periere 1777.

9. Henry Miller, born Sept. 25, 1758.

10. Heath Jones Miller, born Dec. 19, 1761, died 1818. Married Elizabeth Guerrant Nov. 24, 1785.

Married, June 14, 1760, Winifred Jones Miller, of Goochland county, Virginia, and Robt. Povall, of Henrico county, Virginia.

Born, January 22, 1762, Mary Heath Povall, daughter of Robert Povall and Winifred Jones Miller his wife.

Born, Sept. 23, 1763, Chas. Povall, son of Robert Povall and Winifred Jones Miller his wife.

Married, July 25, 1782, Mary Heath Povall and John Guerrant.

Born, July 16, 1783, Robert Guerrant, son of John Guerrant and Mary Heath Povall his wife.

Born Oct. 11, 1770, Elizabeth Guerrant, daughter of John Guerrant, Sr., and Elizabeth Porter his wife.

Born June 21, 1777, Jeanie & Judith Guerrant (twins), daughters John Guerrant, Sr., and Elizabeth Porter his wife.

Married, Dec. 21, 1758, Antony Martin and Sarah Holman, both in Manikintown, Virginia.

Born, Dec. 19, 1761, James Martin, son of Antony Martin and Sarah Holman his wife.

Born Sept. 9, 1764, Jean Martin, daughter of Antony Martin and Sarah Holman his wife.

Born, Dec. 6, 1766, Sarah Martin, daughter of Antony Martin and Sarah Holman his wife.

Capt. Holman's funeral preached June 12, 1759.

James Holman's funeral preached November 20, 1761.

Mrs. Holman's funeral preached Sept. 6, 1772. Goochland.

Mrs. Holman's funeral preached July 18, 1773. Goochland.

List of Marriages of children of Peter Guerrant & Magdalene Trabue, viz:

1. Jane Guerrant married James Bryant May 11, 1758.
2. Daniel Guerrant married Mary Porter July 19, 1770, all in Manakentown, Va.
3. Judith Guerrant married George Smith.
4. John Guerrant married Elizabeth Porter.
5. Magdalene Guerrant married Robert Moseley 1749.

EUSTACE FAMILY.

Depositions of Anthony Steptoe, aged forty-four, and others recorded in Lancaster county, in 1697, show that 1 JOHN[1] EUSTACE came to Virginia in 1676, in company with his first wife, Sarah Jauncey, and her parents, William and Elizabeth Jaun-

cey. They were attracted by the estate left Mrs. Jauncey by her brother, Mr. John Cossens, of Virginia, who came to Virginia from Cudridg, near a place called Bishop's Walton, in Hampshire.* Sarah Eustace died in 1682, leaving issue, 2 *William*[2], 3 John, who died before 19 July, 1699, when his brother, Mr. William Eustace, was appointed his administrator. After the death of his first wife, John Eustace, the father, married, secondly, Elizabeth ——. His will was proved April 15, 1702, and some time afterwards his widow married Capt. John Steptoe, probably son of Anthony Steptoe, who came to Virginia with Mr. John Cossens and served him, so he says, six years.

2 (CAPT.) WILLIAM[2] EUSTACE married Anna Lee, widow of William Armistead, and daughter of Hancock Lee. His will dated September 3, 1739, was proved March 10, 1739–'40. His wife Anna survived him. He had issue named in will, 4 John, who married October 6, 1743, Alice Corbin Peachy, daughter of Capt. Samuel Peachy, of Richmond county; 5 WILLIAM[3], who married Ann Gaskins. December 11, 1749, he received his part of his wife's estate left her by her father, Thomas Gaskins. 6 Isaac, married Agatha Conway, daughter of George Conway (see Hayden's *Virginia Genealogies*). 7 Elizabeth, married John Beale, of Richmond county (will proved in 1767), and had issue, Ann, Sarah, Winifred, Eustace, Elizabeth and Charlotte Beale. 8 Sarah, who married Col. Thomas Gaskins, brother of Mrs. Ann Eustace. 9 Hancock.

BROOKE FAMILY.

The progenitor of this family in Virginia was 1 ROBERT[1] BROOKE, a justice of the peace for Essex county. He married Katherine Booth, who was daughter of Capt. Humphrey Booth, of Lancaster county, and Margaret Underwood, step-daughter of Capt. John Upton, of Isle of Wight county (will dated January 16, 1651), and sister of Capt. William Underwood, of Lancaster. Issue, 2 Robert[2] Brooke, the surveyor, who went with Spotswood, in 1716, on his transmountain expedition, and who, in a deed, with Phebe, his wife, names his father Robert Brooke.

* Mr. William Jauncey's will was dated 10 June, 1678, and proved in Lancaster Court, Va., 14 April, 1697. It states that Mr. Jauncey had a brother John living at Phen in Stratford, Buckinghamshire, and sister Mary Boteler's children in Barkshire at Pharington.

from whom the land conveyed descended to him as "eldest son and heir." 3 *Humphrey*[2] *Brooke*, named as "brother" by Robert Brooke in his will, which said will was dated April 25, 1736. In the *Virginia Gazette* for October 26, 1738, is the announcement of the death of "Humphrey Brooke, a merchant of considerable note, and a justice of the peace for King William county." 4 *William*[2] *Brooke*, of St. Anne's Parish, Essex county, who in his will, dated April 4, 1734, names his "brother Humphrey Brooke." 5 Mary[2], who married Leonard Tarrent, whose will recorded in Essex in 1716, names "father Robert Brooke."

4 WILLIAM[2] BROOKE, son of Robert[1] Brooke, married Sarah, daughter, it is believed, of Lawrence Taliaferro, who had a daughter Sarah. Issue, 6 William[3] Brooke, who married, it appears, Ann Benger, daughter of Elliott Benger and Dorothea Brayne. 7 Sarah[3] Brooke, who never married.

3 HUMPHREY[2] BROOKE, of King William county, son of Robert[1] Brooke, married Elizabeth, daughter of George Braxton, Sr. The evidence is as follows: In his will 4 William[2] Brooke gives certain mountain land, which he patented "in common with George Braxton, Sr., and Jr., and his two brothers" to his daughter (7 Sarah[3] Brooke above). And the latter in her will gave the land to her nephew John[4] Brooke, son of 6 William[3] Brooke. In his will, Robert[2] Brooke, the horseshoe knight, made mention of his lot of 1,840 acres in a tract of land called Brookesby, in Orange county, which he devised to his son William Brooke. There is a letter of Edmund Pendleton to Alexander Rose to "let Mr. Robert Brooke and Mrs. Sarah Brooke know that on the 4th of September, 1764, Mr. Madison intended to divide the Brookesby tract of land according to the General Court's decree." He added, "At the same time, please inform them that if they will each of them pay one-fifth of 140 £ and the costs, Mr. Madison will accept of it, and convey his title to them without further trouble, which terms Mr. Carter Braxton and Mr. George Brooke for their parts are willing to accept of."

Finally, there is a deed recorded in Orange county, dated June 6, 1777, for one-fifth of the Brookesby tract, which is described as containing 10,000 acres, formerly patented by George Braxton, George Braxton, Jr., Robert Brooke, William Brooke, the elder and Humphrey Brooke. It is said to have been divided into five parts by decree of the General Court, with a

plat and deed recorded therein confirming the same, dated June 7, 1769. The deed in Orange is executed by Robert[4] Brooke (son of William[3] Brooke, the son of Robert[2] Brooke, the patentee), and John Rowzee, executors, who sold the one-fifth part by direction of William[3] Brooke, deceased, their testator, for the payment of his debts.

There can be no doubt that in the note of Mr. Pendleton the Robert Brooke there mentioned was the Robert[4] Brooke, of Orange, grandson of 2 Robert[2] Brooke, the horseshoe knight; that Mrs. Sarah Brooke was 7 Sarah[3] Brooke, the daughter of 4 William[2] Brooke, another patentee of the Brookesby tract, and that George Brooke was the representative and son of 3 Humphrey[2] Brooke, who had also an interest in the Brookesby tract. But his mother, as appears from Hening's Statutes-at-Large, was Elizabeth Braxton, daughter of George Braxton, Sr. In February, 1770, John Brooke, nephew and heir of Mrs. (Miss) Sarah Brooke, sold 1,840 acres of the Brookesby tract "formerly belonging to Mrs. Sally Brooke."

EDMUND PENDLETON TO ALEXANDER ROSE, ESQ.

Dear Sir,

Will you do me the favor to let M[r] Robert Brooke and Mrs. Sarah Brooke know that on the fourth of September next Mr. Madison intends to proceed to divide the Brookesby tract of land according to the General Court's decree & desires to know if it may be divided according to a survey made by Mr. William Bell in presence of Mr. Robert Brooke or must be surveyed by the county surveyor w[ch] will be both troublesome & expensive; at the same time please to inform them that if they will each of them pay one-fifth of £140 and the costs Mr. Madison will accept it & convey his title to them without further trouble, which terms Mr. Carter Braxton and Mr. George Brooke for their parts are willing to accept of. Their answers you will be kind enough to forward as soon as you can to S[r]

Y[r] ob[t]. h[ble] ser[t]

Edm[d] Pendleton.

July 9, 1764.

To Alexander Rose, Esq.

3 Humphrey[2] Brooke and Elizabeth Braxton had issue, therefore, 8 GEORGE, 9 Paulin, who is named in a patent with George

and Humphrey Brooke. He was possibly under age at the time, but his is not a solitary case of a person who obtained a patent under age. The Braxtons and Paulins were in some way connected. Thomas Paulin was a justice of King and Queen in 1699. In 1706 Samuel Mathews, who married Katherine Tunstall, made a bond to Geo. Braxton, Sr., and Mrs. Elizabeth Paulin in behalf of Mary and Elizabeth Mathews (Essex County Records). 10 Humphrey, 11 Richard.

The will of 8 (*Col.*) *George*[3] *Brooke* (son of 3 Humphrey[2] Brooke), of Pampatike, an estate purchased of Carter Braxton, names brother Humphrey Brooke, to whom he leaves 1,000 acres in Orange county, son-in-law Robert Price, and daughter Elizabeth Price, daughter Catherine Tunstall, daughter Mary Brooke, son Richard Brooke, son William Brooke, under twenty-one; names brother Richard Brooke and son-in-law Robert Price executors; dated 25th ——, 1781; proved 13 May, 1782. Teste, Richard Tunstall, Jr., clerk.

The will of William Brooke, son of Col. George Brooke, is among some chancery papers in Williamsburg. It names brother Richard Brooke and sister Catherine Tunstall, and the three children of my deceased sister Mary Hill, nephew Thomas, dau. Price and two unmarried nieces, daughters of Robert Price. Appoints Richard Brooke exor. Dated February, 1804. Witnessed by H. Young, Charles Smith, George M. Brooke. Proved at King and Queen Court-house September 18, 1804.

WILLIAM BURTON.

(*Communicated.*)

William Burton, of Chariton county, Mo., made application for pension in the year 1833 for services rendered as a soldier of the Revolution, and a pension was granted to him at the rate of $51.66 per annum. He states in his application that he first enlisted in 1775 as a sergeant in Capt. Joseph Spencer's company in Orange county, Va., where he then resided; that his company belonged to what was called "The Culpeper Minute Battalion"; that his company first marched to Culpeper Court-house, thence to Richmond, and thence to Williamsburg; that the battalion was commanded by Col. Stevens, and marched to Great Bridge, where they had an engagement with the British in December,

1775; that Col. Scott and Col. Woodford were also in the engagement, and that this term of service began in September, 1775, his company returning to Orange Court-house April 15, 1776.

He again entered the service in August, 1778, as ensign in Captain Ambrose Madison's company, and marched to Orange Court-house, and then to Albemarle county, where his regiment was commanded by Col. Francis Taylor, and detached to guard the British prisoners taken by General Gates at Saratoga. The brigade was then under General Theodorick Bland with headquarters at Charlottesville. He served three months under this enlistment, and was discharged November 1, 1778. He again entered the service as ensign in Captain Graves' company, of Orange county, in 1781, marched to Richmond, and on their way met General Lafayette. From Richmond they marched to Williamsburg, and after some time returned to Richmond, where, on account of sickness, he was discharged by Col. Matthews, of the Second Regiment of Virginia Militia, who was then in command of the town of Richmond.

[William Burton was the son of May Burton, Sr., and Hannah (Medley) Burton, his wife, who lived in Orange county on the upper Rapidan. Two other sons of May Burton, Sr., James and May, Jr., served as captains in the Revolution, and Ambrose, another son, also served as a subaltern officer. Wm. Burton was born in Orange county, Va., in the year 1755, and died in Chariton county, Mo., October 14, 1842. He married Sarah Sandford, of Orange.]

HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL NOTES.

WARD-JONES.—In reply to query in last number of the Magazine, Mr. Flournoy Rivers, Pulaski, Tenn., says: "Edward was never governor of Tennessee. He was speaker of the State Senate in 1815 and in 1817, and was an unsuccessful candidate against Governor William Carroll in 1821. His father was Rowland Ward. In the *Tennessee Historical Magazine* of January, 1889, Vol. IV., page 6 to 45, I have printed some, if not all, the information that is asked. Among others, Robert Jones married Ann Ward, daughter of Rowland Ward, June 5, 1783. (This was one inquiry.) See page 18 as aforesaid. On same

page, my great-great-grandparents—Richard Jones married Martha Ward, daughter of Rowland Ward, November 15, 1774. On page 16: Rebecca Ward, widow of Rowland Ward, as to dower, claims her third estate, not having been provided for by the will of her husband, Rowland Ward, Deed-Book 21, page 120, March 26, 1801. And then on pages 22, 23, 24 you will find the will of Rowland Ward of the county of Amelia and the Parish of Raleigh. On page 24 there is the apparent misprint that Rowland died in 1805, when just above his will, probated October 23, 1800, appears. These innumerable Peter and Richard Joneses distinguished themselves by letters, as "P" and "B" after their names. This publication you can procure from the Goodpasture Book Company at Nashville, Tenn., for 25 cents. For Ward Family, see article in *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography,* Vol. II., p. 312."

BRANCH.—Wanted, names of parents of Samuel Branch and name of his wife. His will dated Chesterfield county, Va., Parish of Manchester, Dec. 11, 1789, mentions his eight children, viz., Arthur Branch, Samuel Branch, deceased, William Branch, Charles Branch, Thomas Branch, Elizabeth Harris, Hannah Hopkins, Mary Marshall, and leaves two negroes, Peter and Sall, to Elizabeth Jackson; appoints Isaac Salle and Arthur Branch, and William Branch executors of his will. Witnesses, Thomas Bridgwater and John Salle.—*Mrs. J. C. Hutcheson, 1417 McKinney Avenue, Houston, Texas.*

LE GRAND.—Wanted, names of parents of Betty, wife of John Le Grand. She qualified as administratrix of her husband's (John Le Grand) estate, Halifax county, Va., June 17, 1784.—*Mrs. J. C. Hutcheson, 1417 McKinney Avenue, Houston, Texas.*

SNUFF MILLS at Williamsburg, by Hunt and Adams. *Virginia Gazette,* March 9, 1787.

BOYD.—Wanted, the name of the father of Alexander Boyd, born 1743, founder of Boydton, in Mecklenburg county.—*Mrs. J. W. Atkinson, 20 South Fifth Street, Wilmington, N. C.*

ANDREWS.—Wanted, the name of the father of Abner Andrews, born 1728, lived in Bertie county, N. C.—*Mrs. J. W. Atkinson, 20 South Fifth Street, Wilmington, N. C.*

SIMEON DEANE was born at Wethersfield, Conn., and in 1776 accompanied his brother Silas Deane to the French court. In 1778 he returned with the treaty of alliance between France and the United States. He came over in the French frigate *Sensible*, of thirty-six guns, which was sent by the French king for that express purpose, and arrived at Falmouth, now Portland, in Maine, on the 13th of April, 1778. He reached Yorktown on Saturday the 2d of May. He afterwards settled in Williamsburg, where he joined the Masonic Brethren in 1782. He died in June, 1788, and he was buried in Bruton church-yard, Williamsburg. Dr. James Madison, President of William and Mary, delivered the funeral sermon. (See *Virginia Gazette* for July 3, 1788).

HALLAM COMPANY OF ACTORS.—In 1752, the company of actors known as "The Hallam Company" visited Williamsburg. The manager was Lewis Hallam. The record of a suit at Yorktown shows that in 1765 his widow, Sarah, had married David Douglas, and his "son and heir" was Lewis Hallam.

BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS.—An interesting sketch of Hon. Powhatan Ellis has been republished.

Mr. Joseph A. Waddell's second edition of the "Annals of Augusta County, Virginia," from 1726 to 1871, is a fine work. The book is carefully revised, and very much enlarged. Published by C. Russell Caldwell, Staunton, Va.

"The Rational Memory," published by W. H. Groves, Gloucester, Va., is a very interesting pamphlet on the uses of memory. It is an old subject, but the writer has presented some new thoughts and a new arrangement.

LEE AT APPOMATTOX, AND OTHER PAPERS. By Charles Francis Adams. This publication is full of interest; for it is the work of an eminent scholar and thinker. To us of the South it seems absurd to ask the question, "Shall Lee have a statue?" We have answered it years ago. Not only has Lee statues in the South, but his picture is found in every household, and he is regarded as the peerless general and the ideal man. But Mr. Adams asks the question of the North, not of the South, and his answer is like Mr. Adams, magnanimous and bold, "Yes, I look forward with confidence to the time when he too shall be represented in our national Pantheon."

William and Mary College
Quarterly Historical Magazine.

Vol. XI. APRIL, 1903. No. 4.

JOURNAL OF COL. JAMES GORDON.

(*Continued from page* 205.)

1761. New Year's Day.

Mr. Hunt, Dr. Robertson, his wife & her sister Nancy dined here.

6. Went on board the New Englandman, Mr. Criswell with me—bought molasses, sugar &c, on pretty good terms.

Jan. 11. Sunday. At home reading to the people.

14. My wife rode out with me to the Bank & Ship-landing after dinner.

17. Sent to see how Mr. Chichester was. Scipio returned with his letter & will enclosed & an account of his poor state of health. May the Lord enable him to bear up under his great trials!

18. Went with my wife, children & family to meeting. Mr. Hunt gave us a fine sermon. Though it was very cold there were a great many hearers. No company but the New Engd. Capt. Allen.

22. This day received an invoice of a large parcel of goods from London.

26. Mrs. Chin departed this life last Friday night. I heard to-day that Col. Conway has given notice to have a jury on her before she is buried, for it is reported her husband was the occasion of her death by beating & abusing her. O Lord, how are the hearts of men corrupted when devoid of thy grace! O, preserve us from the many & great evils that surround us, & make religion & virtue flourish & increase among us.

27. My wife went with me to the Mill, & had the satisfaction to see her grind pretty good meal. We are hopeful she will

have good custom, for the neighbors as well as myself are quite tired with the usage we have had at Col. Selden's Mill.

February 1. Went to meeting with my wife & Capt. Loxham & family. No company came home with us.

2. Signed writings with Barbee Davis to keep store for me. Tobacco, I believe, will be dearer than last year. A few goods arrived to me from Liverpool.

3. Reading the life of Math. Henry.

5. Capt. Thornton of London came & stayed all night.

11. Armistead Churchill & Judith came at night on their way to Northd.

20. Went to Court, where Mr. Carter, Mr. Heal & Mr. Mitchell set up for Burgesses, treated the people very freely—those are now taken by the hand & treated, that are passed by at other times.

22. Mr. Hunt gave us a fine sermon from Mark 16: 16.

March 1. Went to meeting with my wife & family. Mr. Hunt preached on Family Prayer. No company.

2. Mr. Hunt came soon after breakfast & Capt. Thornton, Capt. Foushee & his wife, Col. Tayloe & Armistead Churchill after dinner, so that we had our house full.

3. So much company I can't do any business.

4. All the company went away after dinner.

6. Finished weighing the pork—sent Mrs. Conway & my brother part of it.

8. As Mr. Hunt was to preach in Northd. & the weather being bad, we stayed at home. I bless God I found much comfort in reading Marshall, Dodridge & Wesley. Two travellers to the Nor'ward came in the evening for quarters which we granted them.

11. Maj. Campbell here; he bled Jamey, who is in a very bad state of health.

March 12. Heard the disagreeable news of the death of the Rev. Samuel Davies. Never was a man in America, I imagine, more lamented. The Christian, the gentleman & the scholar appeared conspicuous in him. Virginia, & even Lancaster has, I hope, great reason to bless God for sending him among us. But He that sent him can send another, & his labors be attended with as much success.

19. The Militia was called out to proclaim King George III.

which was done in pretty good order. The officers joined & gave the men 50 or 60 gals. of punch.

25. Our overseer, Mr. Boatman, came with the news of the "Welcome," Capt. Coperthwaite, being arrived in Corotoman, consigned to me.

29. Went to meeting with my wife & family & company—viz. my brother, Mr. Wormley, his wife & daughter, Mr. Boyd, his wife & daughter, & Capt. Coperthwaite. All came back, & Mr. Hunt & Dr. Robertson & his wife. (A large company!)

30. Our company all went away.

April 1. Armistead Churchill & his wife, Richd. Span & his wife & child came here.

3. Our company still with us, with the addition of Mr. Wormley, his wife & daughter, which is rather troublesome at this time.

4. It blowed so hard that our Company could not get over the river.

5. Our company all went off, tho' we insisted upon their staying till to-morrow. My wife went with them to Northd. meeting, where we had a fine sermon from Mr. Hunt.

11. Sent for the mate & carpenter of the "Welcome" to dine with us.

12. Went with my wife & family to meeting to hear Mr. Hunt's farewell sermon. We signed a call for him.

April 18. Got clear of all our company, then went with my wife to see poor Mr. Chichester.

26. At home with my family. Capt. Crosthwaite with me. A comfortable day, thanks be to God, whose mercy endureth forever.

30. Went with my wife & Betty to the store. Then went to Col. Selden's to dinner. Coming back the horse ran down the hill with us. We had but one horse in the chair & I drove myself, so that we were much surprised. But it pleased God to enable me to get him turned round & up the hill so that he stopped. O God, give us grace to be thankful for this deliverance, which indeed was very great, to my dear wife & little tender infant, as well as to myself.

May 3. This day Col. Selden read a sermon in the meeting-house, & John Mitchell prayed.

May 7. My brother & sister & children with Mr. Spann & child came here late in the evening.

11. No company, *which is surprising.*

13. Mr. Wm. Churchill, his wife and five children came, & Mrs. Carter & her son & Miss Judith Bassett.

15. The company all here yet.

16. Mr. Carter & Mr. Churchill and their families went away.

17. Went to meeting with my wife & sister Gordon. Col. Selden read a sermon & Mr. Mitchell prayed.

23. Writing letters for Whitehaven.

24. Went to meeting. Mr. Criswell prayed & read a very good sermon.

27. My brother came & let us know that he bought the Brig that was put ashore on Smith's Point.

29. The "Welcome," Capt. Crosthwaite went down to Corotoman this day with a good wind; sent some help to raise the Northd. meeting House, as Mr. Smither intends getting it up to-morrow.

May 30. Completed my letters & sealed them up for the *Welcome* that lies now off in Rapahanock.

31. Jamey very unwell. Was blooded yesterday & took a vomit. Went with my wife to meeting. Mr. Criswell read a very fine sermon of Mr. Wesley's, & sung & prayed.

June 9. Yesterday received an account of our goods being arrived from London. Sent Barbee off to Williamsburg to meet Col. Harrison to get money from him.

11. At home, bottling my lime water.

13. Barbee returned from Williamsburg where he had rec'd for John Fitzhugh on Col. Harrison's acct £700 for me; two Guinea men arrived in New York.

14. Jamey has a crick in his neck, which is very uneasy to him. Our pleasant hours are very few in this life. O Lord, prepare us for the next, where true pleasures are only found.

15. Guinea man came in with about 140 slaves.

19. The negroes sell very high, 63 pds at Hobbs Hole.

26. Went to Col. Selden's about a glebe for Mr. Hunt, but Col. Selden c'd not get the bargain completed.

29. Began to reap wheat & rye—had 12 or 14 reapers.

July 1. Went to the C. H. Store, to Col. Conway's &c. In the road coming home there seemed to be an impression made on

me in respect to Mr. Hunt's behavior. May the Lord direct me in this critical affair.

5. Barbee Davis' wife is dead.

6. Went to see Barbee, who seems in great grief. I stayed with him two hours, & talked to him in the best manner I could. O, may we all be prepared for the awful change that awaits us!

July 7. Taken after dinner with a pain in my right foot—I'm afraid too much like the gout, from which I pray the Lord deliver me! But his will be done.

9. I return God thanks that the pain in my foot is much better. We are now burning a brick-kiln.

12. Went with my wife, Jamey & Mr. Criswell to the upper meeting. Mr. Hunt preached from Matt. 7: 20.

17. Went to our Court with Capt. Petigrew. Talked about Mr. Hunt with Dr. Robertson. No company.

19. Nancy has been sick this two or three days past with ague & fever.

22. My wife went to see Nancy, who is still very ill. Venus very ill with a pleurisy.

24. Fast day—went to meeting—when we returned found my brother at our house, & in the eveg. Mr. C. & Nancy came & Mr. Hunt & Dr. Robertson & his wife, so that our house was pretty full.

26. Went to the Lord's Supper. I bless God this has been a comfortable day. About 20 new communicants & 50 old ones.

28. My brother & Judith Churchill went over the river in our boat. Sent Mr. Boyd & his daughter home in our chair. Mrs. Wright here with Miss Sally Lee & Penny Waddy.

29. Went to Col. Selden's to visit Mr. Hunt & to let him know that there are several subscribers to our meetings who do not like some of his proceedings, & seem to prefer Mr. Caldwell. We had much conversation with freeness on both sides—but with great uneasiness to him.

Aug. 2. Dined at Col. Selden's & had much conversation about Mr. Hunt.

3. Hanah Crump came here.

4. Mr. Hunt came late last night & stayed all day with us. In the eveg. he called me out & had much conversation about receiving him as our minister. It seemed to give him great uneasiness, which gave me much concern, but he does not seem fit for us in

my opinion; tho' most of our great men are very forward to have him settled. This affair has given me great uneasiness, but I trust in the Lord to provide a minister for us, a true Pastor of Jesus Christ!

Aug. 7. Yesterday Mr. Criswell wrote to Mr. Tod about Mr. Waddell. Our apples begin to drop fast now.

9. Mr. Spann, his wife & child are sick, & several of their family. Mr. Hunt gave notice for the subscribers to the meeting house to meet next Wednesy. to consider such matters as will be then proposed. This I don't approve. I'm afraid it will expose both himself & religion; as we don't seem unanimous for him. I pray the Lord, who orders all things, to direct us in our duty!

10. I went for some of the neighbors, viz.: Dale & Thos. Carter, John Mitchell &c, & after we got breakfast I told Mr. Hunt I had done this, which I hoped he w'd not take amiss, being in my own house, just to let him see that I am not the only person that desires a longer trial of him, & likewise to hear Mr. Waddell—that the more I thought about him, the more I thought it was necessary to be careful in the choice of a minister, that those who are most ready in receiving a minister may be the most ready to despise him & religion too; that a minister sh'd like a people who are rather nice in these affairs; besides it might be a matter of conscience with us to desire to hear others; we had not only ourselves to please but our families & our nieghbors who depended upon us; that the objections we had to him we kept to ourselves, & did not consult with others, to expose him & religion, &c. He answered he could not be kept in suspense, therefore he must leave us, if we w'd not accept of him now.

August 11. Mr. Hunt here & old Mr. Joe Carter to dinner. I'm not very well, am afraid of the fever & ague. Had much discourse with old Mr. C. & gave him a book to read.

12. Went with Mr. Hunt in our chair to the meeting house, to meet the subscribers. Nothing done to what was expected. Mr. Hunt will not stay except we are unanimous. No high debates among us.

13. Sowed our last patch of turnips. Writing to send by the Friendship.

16. As there was no sermon at either of the meeting houses (Mr. Hunt preached in Westmoreland) I stayed at home examin-

ing my family & instructing them as far as I was able. Several strange negroes came to Mr. Criswell to be instructed, in which he takes great pains.

17. Sent for Col. Tayloe to dinner. I talked to him about the state of his soul, which he seems to take very friendly, & promised to come & stay all night with us soon.

19. Mr. Hunt dined with us. No mention about our decision.

21. Potter, the tailor, found guilty of using the cloth he had to make up.

24. Met with Col. Selden—had much conversation, & a great deal to my satisfaction, about our minister.

28. Sent letters to Whitehaven by the "Dove."

30. Went to meeting with my wife & family. Mr. Hunt, by his text, gave some of us uneasiness—2 Peter 2:8, but his sermon was not according to what we expected. He bid us farewell, & gave notice that there is a prospect of Mr. Todd or Mr. Waddell preaching the Lord's day after next, which seemed to make the people pretty easy that were displeased about his going away. He will leave us in great confusion, but the Lord is able to quiet & calm us again, which I hope He will do in His own good time. I am very much reflected on—in short the whole of Mr. Hunt's going away is laid upon me, but I trust that God will give me the strength to bear up under such a trial.

31. Writing to Mr. Todd as we proposed & send Mr. Mitchell off to-morrow to get him to come & quiet us, & make up the difference among us. I have reason to think Mr. Hunt will endeavor to stop his coming, as well as Mr. Waddel's. Waited at home for Mr. Hunt's coming to bid us farewell, but he did not come.

September 3. Mr. Hunt bid us farewell. We talked a great deal, but I still insisted on hearing Mr. Waddel & that Mr. Tod sh'd come & calm the differences among us.

6. Went with my wife to White Chapel Ch. It really seems mispending the Lord's Day to go to Church to hear such sermons as are preached there.

9. A very busy day with me. J. Mitchell returned from Mr. Todd with a letter for me & one for Mr. Hunt. I have the pleasure to know that Mr. Todd approves of all our conduct in respect to Mr. Hunt, & greatly condemns those that oppose us. Mr. Todd & Mr. Waddell are both expected the 25th of next month.

Great reflection about Mr. C——ll—that gives Col. Selden great uneasiness. Blessed be God for directing us in this critical affair! for it has appeared a very dangerous affair & so few to assist me. But I trust God is my strength so that I may not fear what man can do unto me.

11. Had a long conversation with Mrs. Selden about Mr. Hunt, who seems now pretty well reconciled, & so is Col. Selden, so that I hope Mr. Waddel's way may be clear to him.

17. No company but my sister.

20. Sunday. Blessed be God, we have comfortable books to read, as we have little or no instruction at Church.

21. Went with my wife & sister Gordon to Mr. Chichester's. Mr. C. kilning bricks. Two ships came in to-day.

22. Making out lottery scheme to raise £300 for our meeting house.

24. Began to sow wheat under the hill.

25. Our family are all well, which I think remarkable at this season of the year.

27. Sunday. At home reading & examining my family.

28. Agreed with John Norris to have his negro Tom for Miller.

October 1. Dr. Criswell very ill at Capt. Foushee's.

2. Mr. Criswell went off early to see his cousin, the Dr.——.

3. Went to the mill & found Norris's Tom, miller—who I seem to like very well. Went to Shelton's Creek to see the seine drawn, when my horse threw me. I rec'd but little hurt. O, how kind has God been to me, even in this accident! & how undeserving of such favors I am!

5. Set off about 9 o'c with my wife in our boat to Urbana Court, where I was summoned by Capt. Bog in his cause with Mercer—the trial did not come off. This little town seems to have great wickedness abounding in it.

7. Went out with my brother to see his farm, which is very well managed. Rode out to the top of the hill to Dilard's, a pleasant situation which my brother thinks of buying. After dinner, went over the Creek to Mr. Wormley's to see the bricklayers about Mr. Chichester.

10. Went to the Mill—found the miller Tom very unwell; he is afraid Sambo has poisoned him.

12. John Mitchell came to cut out the negroes' clothes.

13. Went to Wmsg. to see Barbee, who has been very ill. Got

there after some difficulty in crossing the river. Stayed with him about two hours.

14. Went with Col. Tayloe & Mr. Dale Carter to Mr. Chichester to get his English papers ready to send to Wmsg. to have the Govr's. certificate & seal of the Colony.

15. Miss Betty Smith here, & behaved very ill when we went to Prayers. What varieties there are of the human race!

19. My wife went to see poor Mrs. Leland who lies very ill. Nancy & Molly Garlington dined here.

21. Went to Mr. DeForest's which we have bought for a glebe for our Minister. O, may God send us one after his own heart!

22. Went to meeting with my wife, where we had the great comfort of hearing our dear friend, Mr. Todd, from Luke 13: 24. We have reason to expect Mr. Waddel, but not before Xmas, he being gone to the Nor'ward. Blessed be God for sending Mr. Todd & giving us such a prospect of Mr. Waddel who has a great character in the divine life.

28. Went with my wife to the upper meeting, where we heard a fine discourse.

30. Mr. Todd preached.

November 1. The Lord's supper this day administered. Mr. Todd gave us a most instructive sermon. I never heard a sermon, but one from Mr. Davies, with more delight. O that the Lord w'd be pleased to send us a minister with as much piety as Mr. Todd! About 70 at the table, black & white. O, what reason we have to bless God for these opportunities! O Lord, give us grace to make a right use of them.

4. There are few of our negroes but are sick to-day with colds, or rather, pleurisies—12 or 13 laid up.

November 8. Went with my wife to Mrs. Tayloe's funeral.

9. Capt. Walters from Somerset, Md, sent for money to buy an anchor, as he had lost his in the Bay these last hard gales of wind.

11. My wife & I went to see poor Mrs. Leland. She seems to be preparing as well as she can for death.

14. Went to see Peter Miller, who is very ill. Venus very sick.

15. At home—reading & instructing my family.

16. Robin, a negro fellow at Belfield's dangerously ill. The overseer sent here for medicines for him while I was at the Vestry.

19. More unwell than I have been these several days. Sent for Col. Tayloe who bled me very well.

20. Dick Neal from Belfield's came to let me know that Robin, the negro fellow, is dead.

23. Went down to Tom Davis; he is very ill. The neighbourhood continues very sickly. Wm. Hill died last night & Nancy Reding yesterday. O Lord, prepare each of us for death!

30. Went with my wife & family to White Chapel Church to hear Mr. Currie preach Mrs. Tayloe's funeral sermon, which was but a superficial discourse. He don't touch upon real religion.

December 2. Capt. Brown from London went past here, & fired off at this house five guns.

6. Went with my wife & family to meeting in hopes we sh'd hear *Mr. Waddel,* but he did not come. Mr. Criswell read a sermon & prayed greatly to my satisfaction. We are uneasy about *Mr. W's* not coming, but we ought to submit to the all-knowing God, who orders all according to His wisdom & goodness.

7. 8. 9. Confined to the house by a purging. Took some rhubarb that did me service.

12. Such a pain in my foot & ankle last night that I got little or no sleep.

December 13. No news of Mr. Waddel.

17. Mr. Criswell set off this morning to see about Mr. Waddell. I detained him from setting off yesterday, expecting to send the lottery-tickets with him to Mr. Todd's, &c.

24. Mr. Criswell got home. *Mr. Waddel* is not returned to Virginia, nor no account of him. Therefore we must exercise our patience longer.

Xmas Day. Col. Tayloe, Bridges, Betty Hunt & Mrs. Doget's three girls dined with us.

26. Sent for several of the neighbors to dine with us—Col. Tayloe, Dale Carter, Thos. Carter & many of the girls of the neighbourhood. All very agreeable.

28. The creek frozen almost across. Went to see Jos. Parish, who is in prison bounds—gave him 15/ towards his relief; the debt is but about 46/. A large ship is come to off our house about 11 o'c.

31. My dear little Betty unwell.

1762. NEW YEAR'S DAY.

I thank God my dear little child is much better. Agreed for two negroes. We had a large company.

6. Twelfth Day. Mrs. Conway & her children, Col. Tayloe & Dale Carter at dinner—stayed all night.

8. Got all our corn husked.

9. At home getting the lottery tickets in order & sending them to several of the managers.

11. Went on board the Russia Merchant, Capt. Carnaby. There are five or six ships more arrived from London & one from Glasgow.

13. Molly Garlington here.

15. Sold 26 tickets, tho' there are both open & hidden enemies to our lottery. Indeed I observe a coldness in those that w'd make us believe they are friends, but I trust the Lord will support & direct us for his own glory.

January 24. Sunday. These silent Sabbaths are matters of great complaint among us. We long for a faithful Pastor. O Lord, have compassion on us.

31. At home with my family. Molly said all the Shorter Catechism, Jamey 56 of the Larger, & Molly Hening 106.

Feb. 4. Rec'd a letter from Col. Harrison, which gave me some uneasiness about our account. But while we are in this life we shall have trouble. I wrote to him & sent it over to Mr. Ben Grymes at Brandon.

Feb. 7. Capt. Jackson, his daughter & son came at night. This we don't like, but can't fly from it. (Sunday.)

16. Molly Garlington here.

17. My brother has bought Mr. Jordan's house & plantation for £1100 which I think a very good bargain.

23. Shrove Tuesday. Went to the school with my wife, who treated the children with pan-cakes & cider.

24. This night Frank, a daughter of Betsy & old Jack, died. A few hours before, she told her mother she was dying & hoped to see her in heaven.

28. Had much conversation with Hubbard's Dick, whose piety I have a great opinion of.

March 4th. Col. Selden & I signed a letter to Mr. Waddel & I wrote to Mr. Todd & delivered all to Mr. Mitchell, who intends.

God willing, to set off in the morning in search of Mr. Waddel.

7. Sunday. At home. O, what a comfort it would be c'd we hear the gospel preached in its purity.

13. Jno. Mitchell came with letters from Mr. Todd, which contained bad news. No word of Mr. Waddel, & 120 of our lottery tickets lost that Mr. Todd sent up the country.

20. Mr. Chichester sent to me about a difference between him & Capt. Armistead. We got it made up, & they agreed to live in friendship, which may the Lord grant.

24. This night Sally Carter died—Dale's daughter.

28. Poor little Betty very sick last night—Molly not much better.

April 1. Went up with my wife & three children to the Ct. House, where we met Mrs. Carter on her way up to Col. Carter's to John Champ's wedding. Col. Selden is desirous of re-calling Mr. Hunt, but I can't agree to it.

3. Mr. Criswell set off for Presbytery. Col. Selden c'd not go, his son being dangerously ill.

5. Mr. Penny set to work in the Smith's shop.

10. Mr. Criswell returned & brought us the comfortable news that Mr. Waddel intends to visit us the Sabbath after next. Mr. Criswell has conducted this affair with great prudence & judgment. Thanks be to God for this delightful prospect.

13. Went early to Mr. Chichester's land near Fairfield Church. Mr. Bell surveyed it. I was much fatigued attending the surveying.

16. Heard the comfortable news that Mr. Waddel was arrived at Col. Selden's. Mrs. Miller came to-day to wait on my wife.

18. May the Lord be praised, I at last have had the comfort of going with my family to meeting, where Mr. Waddel performed to admiration! and to a very great number of people. I'm not the least doubtful that he will give general satisfaction. He came home with us.

19. Mr. Waddel & I went to see Mrs. Hill, who is very sick. Mr. W. spoke to her & prayed with her—much to my satisfaction.

20. Went with Mr. Waddel to Dale Carter's burial. Mr. W. prayed, read & gave us a fine exhortation, much to the satisfaction of all present.

22. Mr. Waddel went with Mr. Cr. to school.

April 23. Mr. Waddel went to visit Wm. Rawson who is in a very poor state of health. A large ship went past to-day up the river.

24. Went with Mr. Waddel & Mr. Criswell & Dr. Criswell to draw the seine. Had good diversion.

25. Went to the upper meeting, Mr. Waddel gave us two excellent sermons. The people seem much delighted with him.

26. Mrs. Whale departed this life, upward of 83 or 84 y'rs of age.

27. My wife has been much disordered to-day, & in the night I have been much perplexed with the tooth, but I bless God, both better in the morn'g.

29. We went to Mr. Thos. Carter's to Mrs. Whale's funeral, where Mr. Waddel preached an excellent sermon to a large number of people, who seemed much pleased. The Lord has been unspeakably kind in sending him among us.

May 2. Rained most all day. Went to meeting, where I was surprised to see so many people such weather, which is a strong proof how well they approve Mr. Waddel.

4. Met Mr. Woodrow, Mr. McKitrick & Mr. Johnson at the ware-house. They all called with me & drank a bowl of punch—w'd not stay to dinner.

6. This morning my dear wife was happily delivered of a daughter & both as well as can be expected.

8. Went to see Mr. Chichester's new house raised—dined there; soon after I got home some splinter got into my eye, which very much tormented me. My wife has a fever.

9. Blessed be God I rested pretty well, though I c'd not get the splinter out of my eye till almost 2 o'c. Molly Hening looked in my eye & saw it & got it out by my wife's directions. What a small thing disorders our whole frame! My dear wife I think is better.

May 11. Sent Mrs. Miller home. My dear wife recovers very slowly.

12. This has been a day of great sorrow. My dear wife was taken very ill with an ague & then a high fever, which to me seemed very terrifying for several hours, but she recovered very much in the eve'g. Likewise heard of my dear daughter Chichester being very ill. These alarms, with the trouble of recover-

ing some goods from Mr. Hartley, gave me much confusion. Blessed be God for the relief he has afforded me, a poor weak worm, that can stand scarce any affliction, even from the hand of so good a God.

13. My wife continues to recover—sat up to-day. Sent Wm. Boatman to Smith's outcry to buy sheep—& got nothing.

15. Mr. Waddel gave us two fine sermons to a vast number of people. He is so universally liked that the people flock to hear him.

19. My poor wife taken with a chill & a high fever.

20. My brother, sister & two youngest children came. My brother much out of order by the tooth-ache & a cut in his head, which misfortune happened to him last week by one Thos. Williams about the sale of some negroes.

23. Went with my brother to the upper meeting. My bro. much taken with Mr. Waddel's preaching. Sent Scipio after Mr. Waddel's horse that ran away.

27. Sent up the new mill-stones to our saw-mill.

29. Mr. Chichester & Nancy here. It gives us great comfort to have the happiness of seeing Mr. C. here once more.

May 30. This day a call was signed for Mr. Waddel.

31. Mr. Waddel & Mr. Chichester were blooded by Col. Tayloe who came here to dinner.

June 4. Went to meeting. Had the comfort of Mr. Todd's presence—but Mr. Waddel preached—a delightful sermon. Both ministers came home with us.

5. This day Mr. Todd preached. A great deal of company came home with us, as our little child Sally was this day baptized by Mr. Todd.

6. This day the Lord's Supper was administered to about 103 communicants & a very crowded house. We had two comfortable sermons by Mr. Todd & Mr. Waddell.

7. I offered Mr. Waddel the call, but he would not accept of it. But he promised to return to us. May the gracious God grant us that comfort. Mr. Boyd has acted a double part. O, the corruption of man is great! He & Dr. Robertson w'd not sign the call, which has given our dear Mr. Waddel some concern.

10. Col. Selden, his wife & sister, with my wife, went to the ferry-point on our way to see Carter's schooner launched, but all turned but Col. S. & myself.

15. Sent our boat & five hands for Mr. Peter Taylor to Urbana.

17. This morning Mr. Taylor went up the country with three of our horses & Scipio.

20. Sunday. At home with my family. No company.

21. Capt. Kendall of the "Elizabeth" from Whitehaven came here with letters & invoice from Youart & Bowes & acquainted me that he was taken by a French Privateer off Newfoundland, & had their fine cargo plundered, that they were bringing in to my address, about £1700. They took out of the vessel about £1100 & then agreed with Capt. K. for £300 ransom for the vessel & the rest of the cargo. This affair will give me much trouble, as the vessel & remainder of the cargo must be sold on account of the Insurers.

June 23. Went to Mr. Tapscot's—stayed all night.

24. Mr. T. came with me to Mr. Chichester's before breakfast. When I got to Lowry ferry, Capt. Ganrith's flat was awaiting for me, about orders for Tobacco. Ordered them 10 hhds. Capt. Thornton's flat was likewise waiting with my goods. I dispatched both.

27. At home, my family. A comfortable day I had, in reading good authors that the Almighty has blessed us with.

28. At home writing letters, to go by the Fleet.

29. Went to the Court House to meet the managers of the Lottery. Made up the tickets & put them in boxes, sealed up, ready for drawing.

30. Went up to the Ct. House & began to draw between 11 & 12 o'c. Dined about 3 o'c—a very large company, & finished drawing about 6 o'c. Everything seems to answer in a very complete manner, blessed be God.

July 3. We got most of the goods landed this day out of the "Elizabeth," & put them into our warehouse at the landing to be ready on Monday for sale.

4. Went with Mr. Waddel in our chair to the upper meeting, where we had two excellent sermons—many more people than I expected, as it was Mr. W's first since his return from the Committee.

5. This day was advertised for the sale of the "Elizabeth" & her remaining cargo. Though we gave such public notice in two of the *Virginia Gazettes,* there were but few people, & had not Mr. Mills & Mr. Elam from Norfolk come, I w'd have been

confused about setting up the vessel or goods. But they seemed resolved on having the vessel, & run her up very high, so that I was obliged to give £815 before I c'd get her; & I had most all the goods bought in on the owner's account. The sailors were so rude as to give me great uneasiness, & told me as the vessel was sold they were at liberty & intended to leave us. I told them I had bought her for the owners. But I got all settled with them by promising them wages from the first.

7. Ordered my boat to carry Mr. Taylor over to Urbana. The boat set off with him about 6 o'c., but two hours after, the boat came back as the wind blowed so hard.

12. Tobacco at a great stand—none sold.

14. At home settling the lottery affair.

18. Went with my wife to the upper meeting. Mr. Waddell preached two very agreeable sermons. When we got home we found one Mr. Cornell here, a gentleman that came from New York & lives in N. Carolina.

19. Sent the list of numbers that came up prizes to Mr. Holt to get printed.

22. A sailor here, travelling to the Nor'ward.

25. Sunday. My wife could not go with us to the first sermon, as Sally was so sick, but she got to the last. We had a very full house & two fine sermons.

26. A throng day of company.

28. Our poor little Salley has been very unwell for several days but before I returned after dinner she was taken with fits—had a vast many & we do not expect her recovery.

29. Last night sent for Mrs. Churchill here to see Sally. A great company here, which is rather disagreeable, as the child is so unwell. But these trifles we sh'd bear with more patience than we do.

July 31. Our poor little child Sally very ill, so that my wife went to Dr. Flood for medicine & directions for her, but of no service, as the child is so ill.

August 1. About 9 o'c. our dear child left us. Oh, happy change! May we all be prepared for such, & may this awaken us to set our affections on things above!

2. Our dear little Sally was this evening about 5 o'c. put into her grave, without the Church ceremony read over her, which I believed seemed to some very strange.

8. Mr. Waddel is to preach in Westmoreland to-day. At home, reading & instructing my family according to my weak ability.

12. Capt. Thorndike & another gentleman came here from New England in a large sloop.

17. Several Guinea men arrived—the price still high.

18. Betty Boatman being sick makes my affairs at home more troublesome.

22. Went with my wife to the upper meeting: a great number of people there. Some idle person wrote something very wicked on the board before Mr. Waddel. I offered a pistol reward to find him out.

September 8. Mr. Waddel advised Mr. Mitchell from going to the races at Mr. Chin's, & discouraged Col. Selden from going. O, what reason we have to be thankful that we have a minister who will watch over his flock that they may not go astray.

10. Writing letters all day, as I expect the embargo will soon be taken off.

12. Heard a delightful discourse from Mr. Waddel.

Sept. 19. Mr. Waddell very much indisposed, though he gave us a very good sermon.

22. Maj. Campbell brought the news that the Havana has surrendered to the English, & that the treasures found there amounted to ten millions.

24. Went to the Ct. House Store with my wife to get clothes for the negroes.

26. My dear little Betty has been unwell since Thursday: but to-day she seemed not very sick, so we went to meeting where we had an excellent sermon from Mr. Waddel,—condemned racing. When we got home, Betty was not as well, & soon grew very ill, so that we dispaired of her recovery. But blessed be the Great Physician, who was pleased to recover her very much, before we went to bed.

27. Intended to go to Richmond, but did not incline to leave my dear little child.

28. Betty being better, set off on my journey about 8 o'clock. Got near Richmond glebe about 4 o'clock; dined there, & got to my brother's about 7, where I found great confusion, my sister being ill, & Mrs. Churchill, her mother, not coming according to expectation, made great uneasiness. About 9 o'clock my sister

was happily delivered of a son, which gave great comfort to us all.

Oct. 3. Went to the upper meeting. A little before we went in, Mr. Hammon & Miss Williams, coming to meeting in a chair, the horse was frightened & ran away with them. They both fell out, or jumped out, & were much hurt. We got Mr. H. blooded, & they both seemed to recover pretty well. The chair was broke all to pieces. We had a fine discourse from Mr. Waddell, & he left us there & went on his journey to the Presbytery, & from there to visit his father & mother to the Nor'ward. I trust the Lord will be his God, & preserve him in safety to us.

October 4. A large fleet of ships at Urbana.

5. Taken with a griping & a purging, but, blessed be God, not violent. Took a little rhubarb at night.

6. Took 20 grains Rhu., & stayed all day in the house.

12. Discharged Hening Hinton, & agreed with Mr. Boatman in his place for two years.

22. Directing John Davis to lay the flag stone for a walk. Robt. Hening's Isaac very ill with a purging; afraid he won't recover.

23. Isaac died this morning.

24. I was taken with an ague & then a fever; rested very little all night.

26. My wife & self were blooded by Billy Boatman.

29. The fever went off, & I fell into a great sweat, which confined me to my bed all day.

November 3. Mr. Criswell very sick. Myself not well.

4. Scipio returned from Naylor's Hole. The *Elizabeth* left that place Wed. morning.

5. Barbee Davis returned from Williamsburg; got no money from Harrison, or on the lottery.

10. I continue unwell; can't get any rest at night.

11. Took three doses of the Bark, which seemed to disorder me very much. No sleep at night.

15. I rode out to the warehouse & Bank, but I have a fever every night, so that I get very little rest.

24. This day the *Elizabeth* sailed out of Corotoman & down Rappahannock, which gives me great comfort, for they were the most troublesome crew I ever was concerned with. This day they seemed to insist on another hand, but the Capt. got them off by promising them some rum.

26. I can't get rid of the slow fever. Took a dose of Bateman's Drops, but it did me little service.

28. Can't recover my health.

29. Began to take Bark again.

30. I find the Bark a more powerful medicine than any other in Intermitting Fever.

December 8. My brother came from Urbana, with letters by the *Nelson,* Capt. Harrison, but none from Youart & Bowes, which I don't approve. I am afraid they will take some advantage of me if they can; so I wrote to Mr. Taylor not to let my interests suffer in any respect.

9. I find Youart & Bowes are not men to be depended on; so I sent a list of goods to Mr. Hartley. Capt. Sergeant sailed from Corotoman in the morning; but came up again in the evening, as the wind was against him.

11. Went on board *Capt. Allen* from Cape Ann. Bought rum, sugar & molasses to the value of £40. When I returned, found Mr. Waddel, who it gave me great comfort to see well returned.

13. So warm that we can sit without fire.

17. Mr. Chichester, Nancy & Molly Garlington came before dinner.

18. Nancy very ill all night with a violent headache, but was so easy in the morning that she would go to meeting, though we persuaded her to stay at home, & I had sent for Col. Tayloe to bleed her, who came, but put it off until after sermon. In the evening she was blooded; about an hour after, she was taken with a blindness, & soon after a convulsion fit, which put us all into the greatest confusion. I wrote for Dr. Robertson, as I imagined Dr. Flood would not come. Dr. R. was desirous of me sending for Dr. Flood, as the case was so dangerous, so that I despatched Scipio with a letter entreating his coming. My poor child continued having fits all night—about 25—then she lay as if dying. Dr. Flood came in the morning through the rain, in an open chair, which was a greater favour than I expected, as he had declined visiting patients. He very much comforted us by telling us she was not dying. He ordered the blister Dr. R. had put on her neck to be taken off. About 12 o'clock she was delivered of a daughter, but with very little life, so that it soon died. Before night she seemed much recovered.

21. Dr. Flood left us. Dr. R. returned at night. Nancy is

much better, but not yet come to her senses—neither can she speak.

24. Barbee returned from Williamsburg, but I did not receive any money from Col. Harrison.

Xmas Day. Nancy seems to recover but slow, which makes our Xmas not so comfortable as we could wish, but I hope the Lord will give us strength to bear up under any affliction He is pleased to lay upon us.

26. Nancy grows very restless, being difficult to keep her in bed. I wrote to Dr. Flood & desired he would visit her to-morrow.

27. Dr. Flood came about 1 o'clock. Nancy very ill, after he came, which might be owing to his not giving her medicine, or to the large company that came to see her, or both.

28. Dr. Flood let me know that Nancy is in great danger.

30. We are comforted by Nancy appearing much better.

31. I praise God, Nancy continues to recover. O Lord, Thou hast this year been a kind & benevolent Father unto us, & tho' Thou has been pleased to afflict us in some measure, it has been with compassion & tenderness, when at the same time we deserved the severest punishment.

(*To be Continued.*)

LETTER BOOK OF FRANCIS JERDONE.

(*Continued from page* 160.)

To CAPT. WILLIAM THOMSON OF THE POLLY.

22d July, 1752.

I have had no answer to my letter from my Father anent the house carpenter, which I wrote of to him. I heartily wish that he may have engaged one for me, that is a good tradesman, & withall sober and industrious; if he has not already done it, I would take it as a particular kindness of you, when your business calls you to Jedburgh, that you would make enquiry for such a one; get him indented for four years. I to pay him seven pounds sterling yearly wages & find him bed, board and washing & all tools; as my Father is now old & infirm, he cannot take so much trouble upon him.

To MR. THOMAS FLOWERDEWE.

15th August, 1752.

Refers to shipments of Tobacco by David Anderson and himself. by William Thomason and by James Grantland & Co., and Richard & Wm. Bulloch (of Hanover).

TO MR. MORGAN THOMAS & COMP'Y.

YORK, 29th *December*, 1752.

Some letters I have from London mention that their (Messrs. Buchanan & Hamilton) affairs will turn out much better than at first expected, provided that there be £20,000 in Virginia; as far as I can judge of the matter, there will be that sum, or rather more, in current money, if the debts due to their stores here don't fall greatly short of my expectations.

TO MESSRS. SAMUEL RICKARDS, ISRAEL MAUDUIT, ARCH'D MACLANE, EDMUND LARDNER & WILLIAM COOKE.

Aug. 15th, 1752.

"Gentlemen. Your favor of the 16th May I have received, inclosing an assignment from Messrs Buchanan & Hamilton to Mr Samuel Rickards & others of all their estate & Effects & also a letter of Attorney to Mr. Ninian Boog & myself impowering us to act in your behalf, which we will comply with to the utmost of our power." Eight attachments on Messrs Buchanan & Hamilton's effects already served. Others expected one by Mrs. Buchanan as guardian to her children, who are under age & by Misses Anne & Mary Buchanan for their respective fortunes; their claim is for £10,000 stg.

TO MR. THOMAS FLOWERDEWE.

New Kent County, 20 Septr., 1752.

Sir. Since my last to you, which was the 21st ulto., I have received none of your favours. I then advised you that I had drawn upon you for £40 in favour of Wm. Nelson, Esqr. since which I have again drawn upon you payable to the same gentleman for £40, both which bills I hope you will duly honour. I have not time at present to draw out an invoice of what goods I intend to write to you for, but must defer it to the next opportunity.

I am, with all due Esteem, Sir, &c.

Postscript to my letter to Mr. Flowerdewe, Vizt.:

The assignees of Buchanan & Hamilton write me, that for my satisfaction they are willing to vest in Government securities, all the remittances that I have made or shall make them on accot. of that Estate, & the stock to be bought in their names and mine, there to remain to answer any decrees, of our courts here or in England in cases of appeal against me, which I beg leave to desire you to see done in my behalf. I expect soon to know the fate of the bills remitted to you the first of May last, that I may order it into the hands of the Assignees.

I am, as above, yours &c. F. J.

Per the *Commerce*, Capt. Mouatt.

TO MISS ANNE BUCHANAN.

15 August, 1752.

Madam. I received yours of the 18th of May, by *Dinwidy*, Capt. Randolph, & am very sorry that you have occasion to write to me upon

such a subject as the present unhappy situation of your Brother & Mr. Hamilton's affairs, in which you & your sisters bear so great a part. If it lay in my power to assist you in anything here, none would be more ready than I, who have ever retain'd a more than ordinary regard for the whole family of my late master, your worthy Father. The power of Attorney sent in here by Mr. James Buchanan to act in behalf of your self & sisters, is put into the hands of the King's Attorney, who has order'd out attachments against your Brother & Mr. Hamilton's effects here, & altho' they are not the first by a great many, yet you are equally as forward as if they had been the first served, no preference being given to the first more than to the last, but I am much afraid that these attachments will answer no purpose, it being generally believed that all the attachments will be set aside, except those laid by the Inhabitants of this Colony, nor can the fate of them be known for some time to come, as our General Court is very slow in the determination of chancery causes, owing to the great number of suits that are always depending. I can only add further that all that can be done for you here will be done, & that you must rest satisfied & wait patiently under your present afflictions, until the fate of the attachments are determined, of which I shall advise you.

I am, Madam, with all due respect,

Per the *Duke of Cumberland*, Capt: Walker.

To Mr. William Hamilton.

20th September, 1753.

Dr Sir. Since my last to you, which was the 10th of April, I have not been favour'd with any of yours. I am now to advise you that I have sold the chariot you sent me by Capt. Paterson for forty Pistoles, being £43. Curt. to Col. Hacke Mosely, which was the most that I could make of it, & if that Gentleman had not bought it, I believe it would have been on hand at this time, second hand goods being no way saleable here; for our Gentry have such proud spirits, that nothing will go down, but equipages of the nicest & newest fashions. You'll hardly believe it when I tell you that there are sundry chariots now in the country which cost 200 Guineas, & one that cost 260. The Box of old clothes, as I formerly advised you, was sent to Maderia, & from thence to the West Indies, but could not be sold at either places; & as it is impossible to sell them here, I return them again to you by Capt. Peter Mouatt in the *Commerce*, who has promised me to take care of them for you. Be pleased to let me know to whom I am to remit the value of the chariot, as your letter which inclosed the bill of lading to me desired me to keep it until further orders, since which your friend, Mr. Richard Graham has wrote to me pressingly to remit him the produce of it. Annexed hereto you have an accot. of the things return'd you by Capt. Mouatt. The old saddle went along with the chariot & harness to serve for a postilion saddle. I hope Mr. Graham will be well satisfied with the sale of the chariot, which was really much damaged in the passage by the ratts, I hope that I shall never have such another con-

signment. I am glad to hear from your Assignees that you are in a fair way of getting thro. the intricacy & perplexity of your affairs. I heartily wish you a happy ridance out of all difficulties, & am, with the most sincere affection, Dr Wm.

Per the *Commerce*, Capt. Mouatt. F. J.

To Mr. Samuel Rickards.

20th August, 1753.

I am concerned for the loss which you have lately sustained, but it is a stroke of fortune's sport, or rather spite, to which all trading men are more particularly exposed than others; & I conjecture by what yourself & some other of my friends write, that credit at present stands on as ticklish a foundation as with us, on this side the Ocean; never was this country in a more lamentable condition than the present time, for all our money is carried out from amongst us, & there are but few who are worthy of credit, as there are tricking, evading & shuffling methods practiced by almost everybody who have any dealings at all; for my own part I am heartily tired of carrying on business in the manner that it has been carried on for some years past, & I am now retreating into the woods, where I am building a small hutt to live quietly with my little family; however I do not mean to live an inactive life, having some thought of carrying on a small pedling business, to assort which I shall want a small matter in your way, a note of which is annexed.

To Capt. Hugh Crawford.

21st August, 1753.

Dr Sir. Long before this time I hope you are safe arrived in London, with your ship & cargo, & that you have had an agreeable meeting with all friends, especially the Assignees of B. & H., & that they have settled with you in an amicable manner of which I shall be very glad to have a particular accot. from yourself. Since you left this Mr Boog & myself have made large remittances to the Assignees, we trusting entirely upon their honour to bear us harmless, whatever may be the event of the attachments, & we hope they will be as good as their promises. Otherwise we shall be both forever ruin'd. Your opinion in this affair, as by this time you can form a true judgment how matters are carried on at home with you, & of the dispositions of the Assignees towards us will singularly oblige me. Yesterday the Assignees' affair with Potter was tried in York Court, but as I had the misfortune to have a night cap Jury, with Hornsby, the Taylor, for their foreman, I think that I had hard measure; they dock'd every farthing of interest, & made no allowance upon accot. of the present high Excha now at 32½. Potter kept his horse ready in James Mitchell's stable to scour off, as soon as he knew the verdict of the Jury, fearing an execution upon his back; however altho' he gave me the slip. I have got Messrs. Sproull & Blackburn, his special bail, to look to for the money which if not paid by next October, I shall immediately sue them. I have received no money for you since you left this country, only £15. 17.

8 for James Speirs bond to your brother. Rockwell has not paid any part. I have been afraid that it was a bad debt, however I hope that I have secured it, as I have taken security from him. Vizt. Mr. Ridlehurst, who keeps the public house under York Bank, & have given them to the 20th of October next to pay it. I have obtained a judgment against Mr. John Hood & Lyon for Lyon's debt to Adam Hill. It will be extreme hard on Mr. Hood to pay it, as he is likely to suffer so much already by that vagabond Lyon. None of your other debts are yet due. Your Brother, before he left the country, sent me an order on Mr. Pride for the amount of this accot, which he would not pay unless I would deduct the inclosed accot. of Thomas Reynolds for sloop hire against your Brother, & as I had no directions about it from him, the matter remains still unsettled. I have paid Mr. Alexander Mackie two pistoles freight of the 8 hhds. of Deer Skins sent round from James River. He made many words about your filling up the bills of Lading at £9 ℔ ton, upon which to make him easy I paid the freight. Very little has happened in this country since you left it worth your knowledge. Last week Mr. Archbd Ritchie was married to a daughter of Capt. Roan's, with whom he gets £500 down, & as much at her father's death. Your friend James Mitchell met with an unlucky accident last week coming out of town from Wmsburg; his horses run his chair up against a bank & over set it, by which one of his legs was broke in the fall, however he is now in a fair way of recovery. Capt. Seton I believe does not meet with such dispatch in James River as he expected, some of the great Dons failing in their promises. He has had great revelings on board at sundry times, insomuch that we can hardly sleep at my Quarters in New Kent for the noise of his guns. Mr. Norton & his family were well yesterday; he talks much of going home to London next summer with his eldest son. All our friends in this country are well, & your favorite widow as charming as ever; and as yet the coast is clear, there being no rivals in the way. J. C. has never yet appear'd, & I believe should he come his reception would be very cold. I have never known the country so clean swept of Tobo as it now is, there being none either on York River or James River to be sold even for cash, & Mr. Boog tells me, that it is much the same on Rappk. Last Hanover Court Tobacco got up to 20£ & very little at market for sale. A great many of the ships now in the country will go dead freighted some part of their load, unless they will stay for the new crop. I have been moved from York about a month. My present residence is at the Widow's, & some time at Col. Macon's. I hope to be settled in Louisa by next May. I hope Mr. Montgomery honoured my order on him, as he has advised Mr. Stevenson that he had sold our Tobacco. Be pleased to add to my order for goods one brass warming pan & handle about 7/6 price. My wife joins with me in my sincere wishes for the continuance of your health & happiness, & you may believe me to be your real Friend & h'ble Servant, F. J.

P. S. I want the certificate of the *Jenny's* discharge of her load when the *Polly*, in order to cancell my bond. Pray take a step out to

Moorefields, when you are at leisure, to see what kind of a chaise body my friend Mr. Davidson is getting made for me.

Per the *Berry*, Capt. James Belcher.

To Capt. Hugh Crawford.

12th September, 1754.

Dear Sir. Since my last to you, which was the 2d of August, by the *Elizabeth and Nelson*, I have received none of your favours. I then omitted to send you Robt. Shield's 2d bill on Wm. Bowden for £24, which is now inclosed. Upon perusing your letter to me from Glasgow of the 2d of January, you express yourself very ready at any time to execute any commission for what goods I may have occasion for from London, upon which encouragement I herewith inclose a scheme of goods which I want sent me early next spring; value about £550. The remittances shall be made you by bills in due time; however, lest it should not be agreeable to you, I have inclosed it in a few lines to Mr. Flowerdewe, which you will destroy if you choose to execute the commission.

To Capt. Hugh Crawford.

12th September, 1754.

Our public affairs in this country seem at present to be in great confusion. No doubt you have heard by this time of the defeat of our Virginian forces, under Col. Washington, upon the Ohio River by the French, on the 3d of July last, which occasion'd our Governour to call the Assembly together on the 22d of last month, in order to raise men & money for the defence of the country, but to the great astonishment of all men of common understanding, they, in their great wisdom, would levy nothing unless £2500 should be paid out of the first of it to their agent, whom they sent home out of their own heads, without the approbation of the Councill to solicite an affair against the Governour of a pistole fee demanded by him on signing the patents for Land, which sum of £2500 they had bargain'd with their agent for before he left the country, and as they now find that they cannot make up of the publick money in the treasury to pay him, they have no other way to keep themselves clear than to levy it on the people. The bill they prepared was to levy 2/ pr. poll before Xmass & 3/ pr. poll before next midsummer. out of which they tack'd a clause to the bill to pay the Attorney, their agent, £2500, which bill when carried up to the Councill was rejected upon the first reading, & by every serious thinking man thought very justly & wisely done: So that the Assembly is again broke up without doing anything for the service of the country, after expending a great deal of the public money to no purpose. We are now in a very sad situation in this country. Our public credit it is so sunk that none are to be found who will lend out money for the country service, even at 6 pr. cent., indeed it is but very few who have it in their power to do it, as the Gold & Silver which was current in the country a few years ago is now chiefly vanish'd, which looks like a just punishment upon us for our extravagancy, pride & prodigality; to all which you are no

stranger. We are now at the mercy of the French & Indians, who are daily making inroads among the back inhabitants, & it is much to be feared, ere long they will visit us who live on this side of the Great Mountains, unless they are drove off by unexpected assistance. Your old acquaintance, James Skelton, is dead, as also Robert Miller, of Wmsbg. My wife joins with me in wishing you health & happiness, & ever remain Dr Hugh, &c.

P. S. Since writing the above, I have received Richard Chamberlayne's bill of Excha on Robt. Cary Esqr. & Co., for £30, & Richard Farell's bill of Excha on his Brother, Joseph Farell, of Bristol, for £120, both which are inclosed, & are to be applied towards the payment of the cargo now wrote for.

Per Capt. Robert Patterson in the *Sally & Patty.*

(To be continued.)

SKETCH OF REV. ELISHA PARMELE.

[See *The Theological Magazine*, Vol. II., pp. 321–324. New York. Printed by T. & J. Swords, for Cornelius Davis. 1797. May, June, July.]

(Communicated by R. A. Brock, Richmond, Va.)

Elisha Parmelé was born at Goshen, Conn., Feb. 22, 1755. He received a liberal education, spending the first two years of his collegiate life at Yale College, and the last two at Harvard, where he was graduated in 1778. He excelled as a scholar, particularly in the knowledge he acquired of the Hebrew and other Eastern languages, it having early been his intention to prepare for the work of the gospel ministry.

His genius was good, and his natural temper unusually calm and serene, never having been seen to be in a passion, even by those who had been most conversant with him from infancy.

Being of a slender constitution, and in ill health, he went into the Southern States, and spent the year 1779 in instructing an academy in Surry in Virginia.*

In the year 1781, he received approbation to officiate as a candidate for the holy ministry; and on the 3d of July, 1783, was ordained to the pastoral office over the church in Lee, in the county of Berkshire, having felt the power of gospel truth, as he trusted, from the time of being sixteen years old. He took a severe cold in attending and preaching a lecture pre-

* It was during July, 1779, that he attended William and Mary College and received in December the charters of the Phi Beta Kappa Society for Harvard and Yale. See QUARTERLY, IV., page 251.

paratory to the sacrament which he administered, and preached his last sermon on the first Sabbath in February, 1784, and was persuaded by his friends to give up all attention to his ministerial labors, and retire among his friends for the recovery of his health; . . . having already experienced great benefit by two preaching journeys to the Southern States, he thought it his duty to make one more trial.

On the 27th of May, he set out in a carriage, being so feeble as to be unable to ride on horseback; . . . was thirty-nine days on the journey; was able to converse but little. On the 4th of July, finding his strength so sensibly fail as to be convinced that riding would no longer be of service, he put up at Colonel (Abraham) Bird's, on the Shenandoah, in Virginia, from whom and his family he received paternal kindness; . . . died August 2, 1784, and was buried in the burying ground in the vicinity. He directed that a sermon should be preached, and that his body should be interred without any affectation of show or parade; and that the extraordinary expense attending their mode of burial (*i. e.*, in Virginia) should be distributed among the poor in the neighborhood. "Oh! let me die now; it is so pleasant to be with Christ!" He spoke to his wife, and said, "Farewell, my dear; I believe that I am going!" He dictated, in July, 1784, a letter to his parents, in which he expressed his trust in God, and committed his wife to their care.

A SERVANT IN ENGLAND TO HIS MASTER IN VIRGINIA.*

from Okingham: The first of October, 1642.

Loving and Christian friend and Maister, having any opportunity to returne such thankes as yo^{r} former kindnesses may justly vindicate, I willingly imbrace it, notwithstanding the distance of place between us, desiring to bee mindfull of yo^{u} and yours, and though I shall not nor indeed can not make a sufficient requitall for yo^{r} undeserved favours, yet I am not nor I hope never shall forget them. I must further ingage myselfe to yo^{u}, and intreating yo^{u} to sell of my plantacon for money if yo^{u} can: or elce for tobacco, but that is worth little. I have

* Recorded in Lower Norfolk county, Va.

sent many letters to yo^{u}, and a token of my Love, but I never heard of yo^{r} receiving any one, onely one letter, w^{ch} doth not a little greive mee. the first yeare I could not compasse to send those things w^{ch} I promised, onely a small Token I sent to my loving Mistres a pare of cordivant gloves. The second yeare I received a letter w^{ch} putt mee in mynd of those former promises and ingagements that wth the ten shillings due to the parson I payd to M^{r} Wake, and a Calfes Mawe (?) I left at M^{r} Wakes to bee sent, and I would have payd that money w^{ch} was due to yo^{u} for the tobacco w^{ch} yo^{u} payd for mee to Thomas Brittaine. Here is but little news thats good in England all in a Combustion, w^{ch} I doubt not but yo^{u} are fully acquainted with. I desire to bee remembered to all my friends, and likewyse to heare from yo^{u}, and thus, with my kynd love to yo^{r}selfe and to my sweet mistress, I committ yo^{u} to the proteccon of the Allmighty to whome my desire for yo^{u} is that he would blesse yo^{u} wth all spirituall blessing abundantly in Christ Jesus, and together with yo^{u} all the whole plantacon, and rest

Yo^{rs} to command, JOHN NUTKIND.

For my plantacon, if yo^{u} shall thinke fitt, because Richard Kempe desires the purchasing of me I shall be willing if he will give as much as another, I am content. I expect from him, the which if yo^{u} receive it, I would entreat yo^{u} to satisfy y^{r}selfe and send mee the Remaynder. I have heard of Thomas Brittaine coming into England, but never heard from him by Robert Taylor; he is well, and desires to bee remembered to yo^{u} and his Attorney, M^{r}. Lambert.

And for my heifer yo^{u} may keep it and make sale of it whether yo^{u} please, and likewyse I desire to have it specially; and because I heare of yo^{u} comeing home, w^{ch} I should be very Joyfull once more to see yo^{r} faces I would entreat yo^{u} to send by M^{r} Price, my good friend.

Indorsat^{r} To his much respected friend, M^{r} William Julian,* dwelling in Elizabeth River, give these, I pray.

---

* Capt. William Julian came to Virginia in 1609. In 1625 he was living at Elizabeth City, aged forty-three. He was one of the early justices of Lower Norfolk county. His will was dated April 14, 1657, according to which he appears to have died childless, as he leaves his property to the children of his wife Sarah by a former marriage with William Shipp, viz.: William, Mary, Francis, Matthew and Anne Shipp.

MERCHANTS AND MILLS.

FROM THE LETTER BOOK OF ROBERT CARTER, OF NOMINY, WESTMORELAND COUNTY.

(Communicated by Miss Kate Mason Rowland.)

Probably, 1770–1771.

(Paper endorsed "Carter v. Edwards," no date.)

A list of mills in the neighborhood of a place where the court of Westmoreland county have empowered Mr. Thomas Edwards to build a mill.

No.	Distance—Miles.	No.	Distance—Miles.
1.	Mr. Thomas Chilton, 12	13.	Flint's, ... 6
2.	Widow Rust's, ...10	14.	Dickenson's, ... 6
3.	Col. Landon Carter, ..10	15.	Mr. Moor Bragg's, ... 6
4.	Jonathan Beckwith, Esq., ...10		Not finished.
5.	Capt. Willoughby Newton, ...10	16.	Capt. John Smith's, .. 5
6.	Mr. Obediah Moss's, ..10	17.	Capt. Robert Middleton, 2 pr. stones, ... 5
7.	Col. John Tayloe's, ... 9	18.	Capt. Wm. Beale's, .. 5
8.	Mr. William Brockenbrough, ... 8	19.	Capt. John Hutt's, ... 2
9.	Mr. Corbin's 8	20.	Do. Do., ... 2
10.	Mr. Daniel Tibbs', ... 8	21.	Capt. John Turberville's, ... 1
11.	Mr. Richard Parker's, 8	22.	Mr. John Washington, 1
12.	Mr. Benjamin Branham's, ... 8	23.	Robert Carter, Esq., .. 1
	Not finished.		154 yards.

Which is calculated to grind 30,000 bushels yearly, which quantity is sufficient to furnish bread for 2,000 persons one whole year, estimating fifteen bushels to each, the common allowance for negroes, who are not fed with animal food. The whole number of tithables in Westmoreland county are (2911 in 1770). Question: Does the public want an additional grist-mill? Mr. William Taylor will prove this to be a true state.

March, 1775.

Merchants and Factors now residing at Colchester, on Occoquan River.

1. Mr. John Gray.
2. Alexander Henderson.
3. John Gibson.
4. John Halney.

Merchants and Factors now residing at Dumfries, on Quantico River.

1. William Carr.
2. Thomas Chapman.
3. John Riddle.
4. William Cunningham.
5. James Dunlope.
6. John Gordon.
7. Andrew Leigh.
8. Henry Glass.
9. Original Graham.
10. ——— Dyle.
11. Alexander Camble.

Merchants and factors now residing in Alexandria, Potomac River.

1. Hooe & Harrison, wheat purchasers.
2. Steward & Hubard, do.
3. Fitzgerald & Piers, do.
4. Harper & Hartshorn, do. Dissolved.
5. John Allison, do.
6. William Sadler, do.
7. Robert Adams & Co., do.
8. Henby & Caldee, do.
9. William Hayburne, do.
10. James Kirke, do.
11. George Gilpin, inspector of flour, do.
12. Thomas Kilpatrick, do.
13. McCawley & Mayes, import British goods, which they [sell] by wholesale.
14. Wm. Wilson, seller of British goods, who buys tobacco.
15. John Locke, do, do.
16. John Muire, do, do.
17. Brown & Finley; they import goods for Philadelphia, and purchase tobacco and wheat.
18. Josiah Watson; he imports goods for Philadelphia and purchases tobacco and wheat.
19. Robert Dove & Co., distillers.
20. Carlyle & Dalton, sell rum and sugar.

QUAKERS.*

15 June, 1675, P^t^. Sir W^m^. Berkeley, S^r^. Henry Chicheley, K^nt^: Coll: Nat Bacon, Tho. Ballard, Esq., Coll. Jo. Bridger, Coll. Phil. Ludwell, Dep^ty^. Sec., Ja: Bray, Esq: Lt. Coll: W^m^. Cole.

The Hon^ble^ Governo^r^: being Informed that their are severall

---

* From the records of the General Court.

conventicles in Nansemond County. It is ordered by this Court that they be proceeded against According to y^e^ laws of England and this country. Coll Bridger is Desired strictly to com'd the Justices of Nansemond Lower Norfolke & y^e^ Isle of Wight counties to make strict enquiry of y^e^ same, and if any persons shall be found to meete as aforesaid that y^en^ they be proceeded against as aforesaid.

JAMES II.'S DECLARATION OF INDULGENCE PROCLAIMED IN VIRGINIA.

At a Councill held att James Citty, October y^e^ 21^st^,1687. Present—

His Excellency,	Coll^o^. Richard Lee,
Nathaniel Bacon, Esq^r^.,	Coll^o^. John Lear,
Coll^o^. William Cole,	Coll. Christopher Wormely,
Ralph Wormely, Es^q^.,	Coll^o^. Isaack Allerton.

His Excellency was this day in Councill pleased to Acquaint the Councill That hee had received his Maj^tles^. most Gratious Declaration for Liberty of Conscience, which he is pleased to order to bee published in James Citty on Tuesday next with the beate of Drum and the ffiring of y^e^ Great Gunns, and with all the Joyfulness that this Collony is capable to Express, and that it bee entered in the Councill Booke and published in every County in the Collony att their next Courts, and Recorded among the Records of every County.

Vera copia, Test: W. EDWARDS, Cl. Con.

ALEXANDER FAMILY IN ENGLAND.

(*Communicated by* JUDGE B. R. WELLFORD, JR.)

John Alexander, the Stirps of the Virginia race, died there in 1677. The family traditions identify him with the fourth son of William Alexander, the poet, and first Earl Sterling named in the following extract from a very rare book entitled, "The Peerage of Scotland, A Genealogical and Historical Account of all the Peers of that Ancient Kingdom, Their Descents,

Collateral Branches, Births, Marriages and Issue, Together with A Like Account of all the Attainted Peers & a Complete Alphabetical List of Those Nobles of Scotland Whose Titles are Extinct, Collected from Parliamentary Rolls, Records, Family Documents & the Personal Information of Many Noble Peers. Also The Paternal Coats of Arms, Crests, Supporters & Mottoes Most Elegantly Engraved. London. Printed for J. Almon, opposite Burlington House, in Piccadilly; T. Cadell, in the Strand; R. Baldwin, S. Crowder, Robinson & Roberts, S. Bladon & Johnson & Davenport in Pater-Noster Row. MDCCLXVII. 1767."

P. 133. ALEXANDER, EARL OF STIRLING.

This family, according to antiquaries, was a branch of that of Macdonald; for Alexander Macdonald, a younger son of the Lord of the Isles, obtaining from the family of Argyll the lands of Menstrie, in the County of Clackmanan, where he fixed his residence, his descendants thereafter took the surname of Alexander. In the reign of James V., Andrew Alexander, of Menstrie, marrying Catharine, a daughter of the family of Graham, by her had Alexander, his heir, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Robert Douglas, of Lochlevin; and was father of Andrew, who was father of another Alexander, whose son, Sir William, travelled abroad as tutor to the Earl of Argyll, and after his return, betaking himself to the court of King James VI., his majesty was pleased to prefer him to be master of the requests, and honored him with knighthood in 1604; after which, having by his own expense and management begun to settle the colony of Nova Scotia, in America, the king, by his royal charter, dated September 21, 1621, made him a grant thereof.

In 1625, the first of Charles I., he was made Chief Governor of Nova Scotia, where his majesty, to encourage the Scots gentry to settle, instituted an order of baronets, with a large tract of land to each, for the advancement of that colony; gave Sir William the privilege of coining copper money, and created him a Viscount and Earl in 1633.

He was also by that king made Secretary of State, in which office he continued till his death, being fifteen years; and his lordship marrying Janet, daughter and heir of Sir William Erskine, Knt., a cousin german of the Earl of Mar, by her had seven sons: *William; Sir Anthony*, who died without issue;

Henry, of whom hereafter; *John,** Charles, Ladowie and James and two daughters, Lady Jane, married to Hugh Viscount Montgomery, whose son Hugh was created Earl of Mount Alexander, in Ireland, which title he assumed in honor of his mother's surname; and Lady Mary, married to Sir William Murray, of Clermont, Bart., of whom is descended Robert Murray, Esq., receiver general of the customs in Scotland. The eldest son, William, Viscount Canada, being his majesty's resident in Nova Scotia, died there in his father's life-time. He married Lady Margaret, daughter of William, first Marquess of Douglas, and had a son, William, and three daughters: Catharine, married to Waller Lord Torpichen; Margaret, to Sir Robert Sinclair, of Longfirmachus; and Lucy, to Edward Harrington, Esq., page of honor to the Prince of Orange, in 1630.

William, their brother, succeeded his grandfather, and was second earl, and dying without issue, his estate and honor descended to his uncle Henry.

Which Henry Alexander, third Earl, who married a daughter of Sir Peter Vanlore, alderman of London, had a son Henry, fourth Earl, who married —— Lee, by whom he had issue, four sons and three daughters, viz., Henry, William, Robert, and Peter, who all died without issue; Lady Mary, wife of —— Phillips Lee, of Binfield, in Berkshire, Esq.; Lady Judith, of Sir William Turnbull, of Earl Hampstead Park, in Berks, Bart., and Lady Jane, who died without issue. The Earl died in 1690, and was succeeded by his eldest son Henry, fifth Earl, who dying without issue, was succeeded in his estates in England by his two sisters, Ladies Mary and Judith; but the title devolved upon William Alexander, son of James, second son of David, son of Alexander, son of John, second son of Andrew, fourth Baron of Menstrie, uncle of Alexander, first Earl of Stirling.

Which William, sixth and present Earl of Stirling, was one of his majesty's counsel in, and surveyor-general of New Jersey, and married Sarah, daughter of Philip Livingston, Esq., by whom he has issue, two daughters, Ladies Mary, married to John, son and heir of Stralochy, and Catharine.

---

* Traditions in the Virginia family identify this John with their ancestor, who is thought to have been born about 1603, who entered University of Glasgow 1630, emigrated to Virginia 1636, and died 1677.

Titles. The Right Honorable William Alexander, Viscount and Earl of Stirling, Lord Alexander and Baronet.

Creations. Baronet of Nova Scotia, 21 May, 1623; Baron Alexander and Viscount Stirling in 1626, and Earl of Stirling, 14 June, 1633, all by Charles I.

Arms. Quarterly, 1st and 4th party per pale, pearl and diamond, a chevron and on base a crescent, all counterchanged; 2nd and 3rd, Topaz, a ship with the sails furled up, diamond between three cross croslets fitchy, ruby; and over all, in surtout, the badge of a baronet of New Scotland, which is pearl on a saltire sapphire, the royal arms of Scotland, ensigned on the top with an imperial crown proper.

Crest. On a wreath, a bear sejant erect, proper.

Supporters. On the dexter side, an Indian man, with long hair, and a dart in his right hand, having a plain circle or rim of gold on his head beautified with a plume of seven feathers—topaz and sapphire; and round his waist a like circle of feathers. On the sinister, a mermaid with her comb and mirror, all proper.

Motto. Per mare per terras.

This account of the Stirling line, read in connection with the articles in the Encyclopædia Britannica on William Alexander, first Earl, Vol. I., p. 493, and on Scottish history, Vol. XXI., p. 490, outline the traditional descent of the Virginia Alexanders from King Robert Bruce as follows:

1. *King Robert Bruce,* father of

2. *Marjory,* wife of Walter, sixth Steward of Scotland, mother of

3. *King Robert II.,* the first of the royal line of Stuarts, father of

4. *Margaret,* wife of John, Lord of the Isles, mother of

5. *Alexander,* Lord of Lochaber, father of

6. *Alexander,* who obtained from the Argyle family a grant of the lands of Menstrie, in Stirlingshire, and settled there, has descendants assuming his Christian name as their surname, father of

7. *Thomas Alexander,* living in 1505, father of

8. *Andrew Alexander,* who married Katharine Graham, father of

9. *Alexander Alexander,* who married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Robert Douglas. A charter from King James V., dated

Stirling, April 15, 1530, confirms the gift of Menstrie for the annual payment of 24 bbls. of corn, etc., father of

10. *Andrew Alexander,* succeeded (see Douglas Peerage), in 1544, father of

11. *Alexander Alexander,* who married Elizabeth Forbes, father of

12. William Alexander, the poet, and first Earl Stirling, born 1580, died 1640; married Janet Erskine, daughter of Sir William Erskine, parents of

13. *John Alexander,* the Stirps of the Virginia family.

John, Lord of the Isles, is said to have been son or remoter descendant of

Angus, died about 1282; second son of

Donald, son of

Ronald, son of

Effrica, wife of Somerled or Sorlet, of Argyle, founder of dynasty of Lord of the Isles, who was slain at Renfrew 1164, daughter of

Olave or *Olaus,* third son of

Godred Crovan, King of Dublin, of Mar, and of the Hebrides. (See 11 Enc. Brit., 607.)

FAMILY ACCOUNT OF MRS. LUCY ANN PAGE, DEC'D, LATE OF GLOUCESTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

[This account is from Mrs. Page's manuscripts, kindly furnished me by her daughter, Mrs. Martha T. Vandergrift, of Gloucester county.]

(*Continued from page* 135.)

The Throckmortons were an ancient English family, spoken of in the reign of Henry the Eighth as the "ancient" family of Throckmorton, and were even connected with royalty. Mamma's father was Warner Throckmorton, of Church Hill, her grandmother a Miss Smith, of Shooter's Hill, and her great-grandmother a Miss Warner from Warner Hall; her mother was Miss Mary Langborn, her grandmother Langborn a Miss Smith from Shooter's Hill, Middlesex, and sister to her grandmother Throckmorton, and her great-grandmother a Miss Dandridge. The first settlement of the Throckmortons was, I have understood, at the Warehouse, from which their lands extended to the Cooke's; but on the marriage of my great-grandfather to Miss Smith, he

gave that part of his estate to his son John, by a former marriage, and built and removed to Church Hill. He also gave the land for and assisted largely in building Ware Church, the original church built by the crown being in a field near the old glebe, now belonging to Mr. Smith. His son John married a Miss Washington, and removed to the upper country, and by this marriage had several children, the descendants of whom are scattered about in that region. He returned to Gloucester after the death of his wife, married a Miss Cooke, and went over to England to take possession of an estate to which he was the heir; on his return he resided at Hail Western, which he named after his estate in England. He had only one child by his last wife, a daughter, who married Col. Buckner, and was the mother of Cousin Eliza Jones.

My great-grandfather had two sons by Miss Smith, Warner, my grandfather, of whom I have already spoken, and Mordecai, who married a Miss Peyton, daughter of Sir John Peyton, of Isle Ham, then Kingston Parish, now "Mathews." He had three sons, Peyton, Thomas and Warner, all of whom died single, except Thomas, who married Miss Julia Lewis, but left no child, so the name became extinct in this part of the country.

My grandfather, as I have already said, married Miss Mary Langborn, his mother's niece, and resided at Church Hill. The house was burned down during his life, and rebuilt, but was again burned after his death, and only the nursery end rebuilt for the accommodation of the governess and children. My grandfather and his wife died young, within a very short time of each other, leaving four little girls, Sarah, Mary, Martha and Harriet, to the guardianship of Mr. Tabb, of Toddsbury, having no brother or near relation to whom he could commit them, his wife's only brother being then in England. I have never listened to anything more touchingly interesting than mamma's recital of the incident of her childhood, and of her heart yearnings for a mother's tenderness and love. She was not four years old when her mother died, and of course could not remember her, but had heard from her elder sister and from others of her great devotion to her children. Mamma's oldest sister was several years older than the rest, and her parents had employed a governess for her, a Mrs. Thompson, a Scotch woman, who had taught for some time in Judge Blair's family in Williamsburg.

and had been highly recommended to them. Their guardian, therefore, concluded to retain this governess to educate and take care of them, keeping everything just as it was for their comfort and convenience. Mrs. Thompson was, mamma said, a clever woman, but stern, reserved and very strict with children, and had no sympathy with the wants and pleasures of childhood. She said that on reading her diary, in after years found among her papers, she felt that she had done her injustice, as she seemed really to have had a conscientious desire to do her duty, though mistaken in the method she pursued. The only pleasant reminiscences mamma seemed to have of this part of their life were their visits to Williamsburg, and the kindness and indulgence they met with from Judge Blair's family. They continued under Mrs. Thompson's care until the marriage of their eldest sister to Mr. John Dixon, of Airville, at the early age of fifteen. Their uncle was still travelling in Europe, but on hearing of the marriage of his niece, whom he considered a mere child, he wrote to their guardian to take them from that "Scotch matchmaker," and keep them with him until his return, which he accordingly did. Mamma was very much attached to her guardian, and also to his wife, who had been an intimate friend of her mother's, and whom she always called aunt, though no relation, but thought them rather strict with children, though not more so with them than with their own. Their uncle took them, on his return, to Mrs. Straughn's Seminary, in Spotsylvania, which had been recommended to him by his relatives in that section, and to which period and school my mother always reverted with pleasure, and the many pleasant associations and friendships there formed. Aunt Mary did not remain long; she was so unhappy at the separation from Aunt Dixon that Uncle Langborn permitted her to return, as he thought she was old enough to have a choice.

Mamma and Aunt Harriet remained two years, during which time their uncle visited them very frequently, and they spent their vacation in Fredericksburg with Mr. Rootes, a near relative of their parents. The next vacation they were to have spent with their cousin, Mrs. Washington, at Mount Vernon, but were called home just before to the marriage of their sister Mary, who married Dr. Taliaferro, a young physician recently settled in the county. At the end of their vacation, their sisters were so

much opposed to their leaving them again that they prevailed on Uncle Langborn to place them with Mrs. Thompson, who had opened a large seminary for young ladies, as parlor boarders, where they could still continue to pursue their studies. They found their uncle the less unwilling as he was about to be married himself, and would not have it in his power to visit them so frequently; but they had great difficulty in persuading mamma and Aunt Harriet to consent to the arrangement, as they could not divest themselves of their awe of Mrs. Thompson, and nothing but their devotion to their sisters induced them to acquiesce. I can scarcely conceive of a more beautiful picture than the extreme devotion of these orphan sisters to each other. Having no parents, they clung the more closely to each other, and with the most concentrated love. They grew up with an uncommon share of beauty. I have heard my mother describe her sisters so often that I can almost fancy I knew them. Aunt Dixon was extremely beautiful, with hazel eyes, brown hair, quite tall and very quiet and dignified in her manners, the more so probably from her having so early felt her responsibility as the oldest sister. Aunt Mary was very fair, with blue eyes and light hair. She was very lovely in person and disposition, and very refined, and literary in her taste; fond of her friends, her home, garden and books, but rather reserved to strangers. She, I have always thought, must resemble her grandmother, the reserve in her being counteracted by the genial influences of maternal and social intercourse. Aunt Harriet, though not so strictly beautiful as Aunt Dixon, was thought by many quite as handsome. She was very striking in her appearance, with darker hair and eyes, and very sprightly and quick at repartee. Mamma said she had the most beautiful and fascinating smile she ever saw. William's smile, she said, reminded her sometimes of his mother, and also his waving hair. Though not dark, my mother was rather taller than her sisters, though they were all quite tall. She was fair, with blue eyes, and light hair, and I have heard from others that she was as much admired as her sisters. She was married at seventeen, and had a long and severe illness about twelve months after, which entailed a disease of the liver with which she suffered through life, although she outlived her sisters many years. With this shattered constitution, she was but little calculated to sustain the severe ordeals through which she was

called to pass. Aunt Mary's death, which occurred a few years after her marriage, was her first great affliction, and next followed the death of her first-born, a noble, beautiful boy of three or four years, almost an idol with both father and mother; and then of two other children in quick succession, and her health and spirits had scarcely recovered in a measure from these repeated bereavements when another link in the chain that so closely united these sisters was broken: Aunt Harriet, the youngest, the pet of the family, was the next to leave them. The brilliant hectic of her cheeks and natural gayety of her disposition so deceived her friends that they could scarcely realize the inroads of consumption, but she was herself fully conscious of her danger. Her only care and anxiety was for the dear ones she was about to leave, particularly mamma, who she felt would soon be left alone, as Aunt Dixon was slowly wasting away with the same disease. She visited mamma, who was unable to be with her, as long as she could, and when too weak, would send her cheerful messages, but finding her end approaching, she desired she might be sent for, as she thought she might then come with safety, and mamma found it her greatest comfort to have been with her. Her death was so bright and joyous, she could only grieve at their present separation. Her death took place the day my sister Harriet was a month old. Aunt Dixon stayed some time with mamma after Aunt Harriet's death, and it was a great trial to them to be parted, but Uncle Dixon determined to take her to the springs as early in the season as possible. She had visited them before with benefit, and he hoped much from another trial, but she had not the least hope herself, and was so weakened and exhausted by fatigue when she reached his Aunt Tabb's in Amelia that she was obliged to stop, and only lived a few days. 'Young as I was, I shall never forget mamma's silent agony. When she received the letter informing her of her death, she did not speak a word or shed a tear, but threw herself on the bed without sound or motion, as if she had been petrified. Her uncle was now the last of her race she had to cling to, and this dear uncle she was destined in a few years to lose. She was just recovering from an illness when papa heard of her uncle's death, and fearing the injurious effects, used the greatest vigilance to keep it from her, notwithstanding which she was unguardedly informed of it. He was the only uncle she had ever known, and

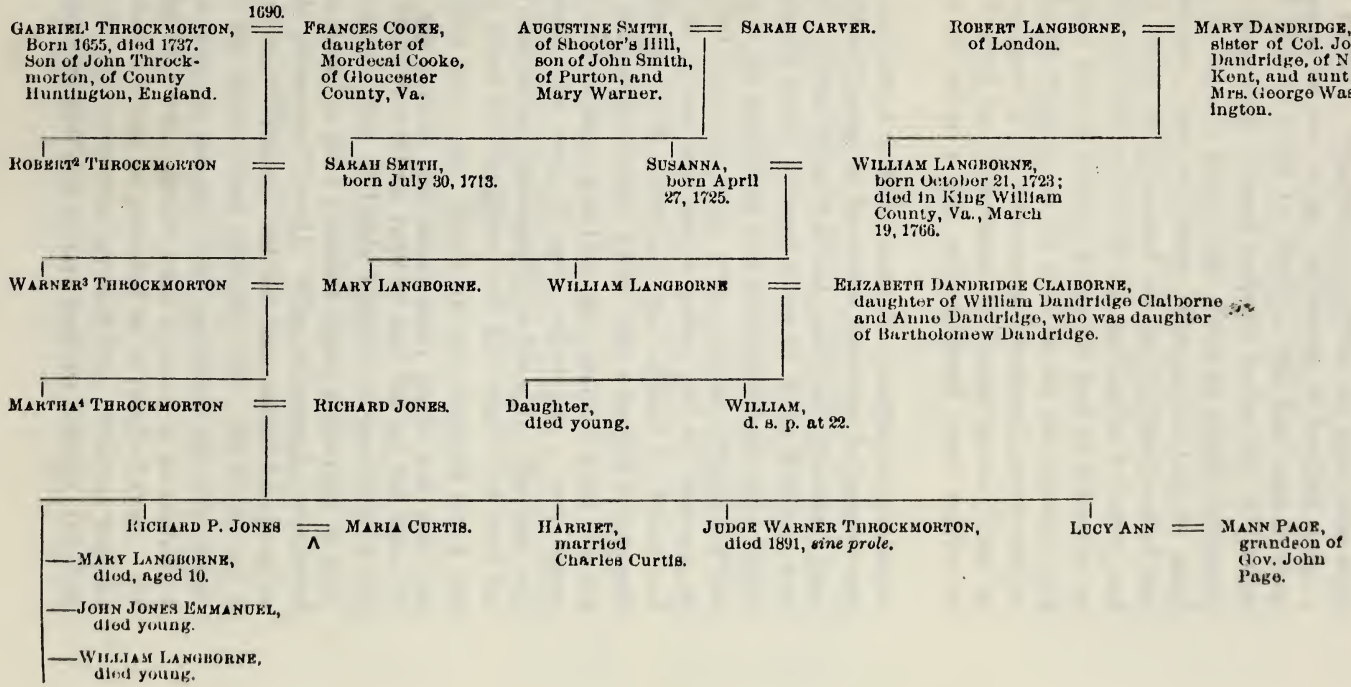
she looked upon him almost in the light of a father. But her cup was not yet full; in less than two years her system received a still greater shock than any she had yet sustained—the unspeakable agony of having her oldest daughter burned to death. She was eleven years old, and all that the fondest mother could wish. She was upstairs, when she caught fire, but rushed down and out of doors. When mamma, hearing a noise, looked out of the window and saw her enveloped in flames, she became perfectly frantic, and my sister hearing her screams seemed to forget her own sufferings in her sympathy for her darling mother. She lived two days, during which time she was a perfect pattern of patience and fortitude, her whole time being spent in prayer and exhortation to those around. My mother's health and spirits became now so broken that my father could not reconcile himself to leave her, and determined to give up public life. His sympathy and indulgence brought alleviation, and, together with the performance of her duties as a wife, mother and Christian, in time brought consolation to her stricken heart. My beloved father's death years after left her indeed alone, with nothing but the devotion and filial love of her children.

Then followed a reverse of fortune, but she had early felt the insufficiency of wealth for happiness, and felt this as nothing in comparison with her other sorrows. She was a deeply pious and conscientious Christian; and having received her religious impression from the Methodists, considered it her duty to unite herself to that church, and the poor around Mount Zion had reason to bless the overruling providence that decided her choice. As a mother, my pen is inadequate to do justice to her self-sacrificing spirit, to the strength and depth of her maternal love. Her greatest pleasure was to lavish on us all that gushing tenderness, the want of which she had so keenly felt. Her indulgence to us in all innocent pleasures was unlimited, and not to us only, but also to the orphan children of her sisters, to whom she endeavored, as far as was in her power, to supply their mother's place, and I can well remember the pleasure she took in indulging their every whim and fancy. She had a peculiar sympathy for all orphans, and always charged us while at school to divide the nice things she sent us with those who had no mother to supply them, and to invite them home with us, where they always received a mother's welcome. Dr. Taliaferro, who was very

strict in his notions, used to say that we were the best spoilt children he ever saw; but we were not spoilt, only very much indulged; for, although mamma's system was without punishments, there was always an unseen power directing us. She was the most vigilant and quick-sighted mother I ever saw, and when alone, would point out our faults in the most affectionate manner, convincing us that we were wrong, and that our conduct was not only distressing to her, but displeasing to God, so that she governed us entirely by principle. She noticed many faults overlooked by others—one of the greatest with her was a want of attention to the feelings of others, particularly those in reduced circumstances, and therefore the more sensitive, and her whole life was a striking example of attention to the precepts she inculcated. I have heard her say that pride was her besetting sin, but if so, it was so subdued by religion and Christian charity that I never discovered it. Having passed through so much affliction, she could feel for all who were afflicted, and many an aching heart received comfort from her sympathy and kindness, indeed her chief pleasure consisted in contributing to the happiness of her family, and all within her reach. Most of you, my children, were too young to remember your dear grandmother, who so dearly loved you; but may you each one endeavor to emulate her virtues.

Mamma's grandfather Langborn emigrated to this country with his uncles, the Dandridges, having a sister Langborn living in the city of London. He married, as I have already said, a Miss Smith, of Shooter's Hill, Middlesex county. His wife and himself both died when their two children, William and Mary, were quite young. William remained with his Dandrige relations, and Mary lived with her Aunt Throckmorton, whose son she married. William entered the Revolutionary Army when quite a youth, and acted as aid to Lafayette, to whom he became much attached, and afterwards visited him in France. He was very much attached to his Dandridge relations, having been brought up among them, particularly to his Counsin Martha Dandridge, afterwards Mrs. Washington, and to another cousin, Mrs. Dandridge Claiborn, he formed an early and romantic attachment; this lady, like Byron's "Lady Love," preferred an older lover, and this disappointment is thought to have had something to do with the wandering life he led for so many years.

MATERNAL LINE OF Mrs. LUCY ANN PAGE, Late of Gloucester County.



He did not, however, commence his travels for some time after her marriage, as he was at the christening of her first child, a short time before he sailed for Europe. He first went to England to take possession of some property in the city of London left him by his father's sister, after which he visited Lafayette, and remained some time in France. During this time he heard of his sister's death, which severed the only tie that recalled him home, so he determined to indulge his inclination to travel, and made the whole tour of Europe, either on foot or otherwise, as suited his fancy, wishing, as he said, to see the country, and form a just estimate of the manners and customs in every station of society. During the disturbances in Europe he was taken up on suspicion of being a spy, and confined some months in prison.

After an absence of thirteen years, he returned to his native country, and took charge of his nieces, to whom he became very much devoted; placed them at school, and lived for several years a lonely bachelor at his paternal home in King William, near the residence of the gentleman who had married his early "Lady Love," who had been dead many years, but her daughter, whom he had left an infant, was now a young girl of fourteen, in whom he became much interested, and offered to direct and superintend her studies, during which time a mutual attachment seems to have taken place, and they were married when she was about seventeen, and were, I have understood, a very happy couple, notwithstanding the disparity in the ages. She had only two children, a son and daughter, and died when they were too young to realize their loss. Her little girl survived her a few years. Her son outlived his father many years, and died unmarried, at about twenty-two years of age, leaving the name of Langborn extinct. One of Uncle Langborn's peculiarities was never to have given his son a Christian name, preferring, he said, that he should choose one himself. When old enough, he selected his father's name, "William," but had been called Langborn so long that he was never called anything else. My uncle was a very eccentric man, as you may have perceived, but very clever, and I have heard it was a perfect treat to listen to an account of his travels when he could be prevailed on to speak of them. My mother was the only niece who survived him. She was thought very much like him, and said to have been his favorite, although

a very devoted uncle to them all. He was very tall, with blue eyes and light hair, and a very intelligent countenance.

Our dear old county was settled mostly by "English Cavaliers," from among the most aristocratic of whom I have traced our lineage, in which, as you will have seen, there has not even been a misalliance, although, of course, in the collateral branches of so large a connection, there have been many. It is this certainty of position that has always preserved our family from servility or assumption, and distinguished them for courtesy of manners, alike to rich and poor. L. A. P.

MUNFORD WILLS.*

WILL OF COL. WILLIAM GREENE MUNFORD.

In the name of God, Amen! I, William Greene Munford, of the County of Charles City, and the Parish of Westover, being of sound mind, and believing in the uncertainty of this mortal life, and how necessary it is that my Estate with which it has pleased the Supreme ruler of all things to endow me, should equitably be disposed of after my death, do make and ordain this instrument of writing my last Will and Testament.

First: I commit my soul to God, the fountain from which that and all things originated, most humbly imploring him, that by his tender mercy and through the merits of my blessed Redeemer Jesus Christ, he will receive it into the regions of Eternal bliss.

And as to my Estate, both Real and personal, the disposition of it shall be in manner following, that is to say: I give and bequeath unto my four sons, Robert, John, Stanhope, and Wm. Green, all my lands wheresoever I may hold them, to be equally divided between them, not as joint tenants, nor tenants in common, but to them severally and their heirs forever. Giving my son Robert his choice of the lots of land when laid off. Item, My will and desire is that the rest of my Estate of whatsoever kind may be sold by my Executor, hereafter named, out of

---

* The original copies of these wills were furnished me by Mrs. M. M. Taliaferro, of Gloucester county. As they are not now to be found on record in Charles City county, I deem it well to publish them.

which sale my debts shall be paid (applying in aid thereof those debts due me), my children maintained and educated—and the balance to be equally divided between my four sons beforementioned, and my daughters, Mary Lightfoot and Elizabeth, to them and their heirs forever. To be paid to them when they severally arrive at the age of twenty years or marry. I desire that Cook, Paul & Rachel be valued when the Estate is sold, and delivered to my daughter Mary, who shall have an absolute right to them, and their value shall be deducted from her portion aforesaid. I desire that my Executor may pay to Rebecca Moony the sum of twelve pounds in full of all demands she may have against me. It is my desire that my Executor hereafter named shall be allowed, at passing accounts, full and ample satisfaction for his trouble and expense in the execution of this my will, and that he be not required to appraise my Estate. Lastly, I nominate my friend the Hon'ble John Tyler, Esq., whole and sole Executor of this my Will with full power to educate and bring up my children as to him shall seem best.

In witness whereof I have put my hand and seal this twenty-eighth day of February, one thousand seven hundred and eighty-six. WM. G. MUNFORD (*Seal*).

Signed, Sealed and acknowledged in presence of
John Gregory
Jno. Marston, Jr.,
S. Harwood.

At a Court held for Charles City County, Wednesday, the 3rd day of May, 1786, the aforesaid written last Will and testament of William Greene Munford, Gent., deceased, was presented in Court by John Tyler, Esq., the executor therein named, proved by the witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded. And upon the motion of the said Executor, and making oath thereto according to Law, certificate is granted him obtaining a Probate thereof in due form. Whereupon he, together with Henry Southall and Pleasat Cocke, his securities entered into and acknowledged their bond in the penalty of three thousand pounds, conditional as the law directs—and the same is hereby recorded.

Teste, Peter Royster, *C. C. C.*

A Copy. Teste, Ro. W. Christian, Co. Comr.

WILL OF ROBERT MUNFORD.

I, Robert Munford, of Charles City County, do make this my last will and testament in manner following. Imprimis: I lend to my wife during her widowhood the use of all my Estate, both real and personal, for her and my children's maintenance. But if my wife should marry, I, in that event, give her all my household & kitchen furniture, plantation utensils, and stocks of every kind forever, and the use of one-third of my negroes during life.

Item. I bequeath unto my sons Samuel & Robert all my estate, both Real & personal, at the death of their mother, should she die my widow, but in case she married, I then give my said sons all my Real & Personal Estate (except what I have above given to their mother in the event of her marriage to them, & to their heirs forever. But whereas my wife is now with child, my Will therefore is, that the child share an equal part of my Estate with my last two sons. And if either of my children should die under age and not married, I desire that their part of my Estate be and descend to the survivor or survivors. And if all my children should die under age and not married, I give all my estate unto my wife, to her and her heirs forever. She paying my sister Elizabeth Munford five hundred dollars in cash. I especially direct that my sons be brought up to some profession or trade, to attain which (should it be found necessary) I hereby authorize and empower the guardian of either of my sons to dispose of his part of my Estate provided he becomes entitled during his minority to any separate. I appoint my wife the guardian of my children until they arrive at the age of fourteen years.

I calculate that the fees due me as Clerk for the present year and my other debts are more than sufficient to answer my contracts, but should it be found otherwise I authorize my Executrix hereafter named to dispose of any part of my personal estate she may think proper.

I constitute and appoint my wife my whole and sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament, revoking all other Wills by me heretofore made.

I direct that my Estate shall not be appraised, and that my Executrix be permitted to qualify as such without giving security.

I declare the foregoing Will to be wholly written by myself.

In further evidence whereof, I hereunto set my hand and seal this twelfth day of December, in the year one thousand seven hundred and ninety-nine.

RO. MUNFORD (*Seal*).

At a quarterly Court continued and held for Charles City County at the Court-house, on Monday, the 24th day of March, 1800, the aforesaid last Will and Testament of Robert Munford, dec'd, was put into Court by Margaret Munford, the Executrix therein named, and there being no witnesses to the said Will, William Christian, John Tyler, and Sam Tyler severally deposed that they were well acquainted with the testator's handwriting, and verily believe that the said Will, and the name thereto subscribed, are all of the testator's handwriting. Whereupon the said Will is ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of the said Executrix, who made oath as the Law directs, and entered into and acknowledged her bond in the penalty of ten thousand dollars, conditioned as the law directs (the testator directing there should be no security required of her) certificate is granted her for obtaining a Probate in due form.

Teste, Wyatt Walker, C. C. C.

A Copy. Teste, Ro. W. Christian, Co. Com^r.

NOTE.

Papers in a suit in chancery, Ross, Dunlop's admr., vs. Tyler, exor. of Samuel Harwood's estate, show the following facts: James Dunlop, of Glasgow, merchant, removed to Nansemond county, Va., in 1766. His agent, previous to his removal, was John Woddrop, Sr., who died about 1765 in Nansemond county. James Dunlop was "regarded and treated during the Revolution as a British subject, and prisoner on Parole," and on this account and on account of the papers belonging to the office of Nansemond County Court having been carried to North Carolina for security's sake, no judgment was entered on an award obtained against John Woddrop's estate for a sum of money. After his death in 1757, William Ross, as his admr., sued for the debt. From this suit it appears that John Woddrop left a widow, Anne, who married one Edmunds, and six children: John, the executor, who died in 1774, leaving son John, who died in 1799; Alexander, who d. s. p.; Mary Ann, who married John Perrin, and had Elizabeth, who married (1) Thomas Page, (2) Michie, of Staunton, but left no issue (her picture at "Exchange," in Gloucester); Elizabeth, who married Thomas Smith; Margaret, who married Maj. Samuel Harwood, of Charles City county; Ann, who married David Dick; Lillias, who married Rix Lawrence. Samuel

Harwood left three children: Ann, who married Thomas Lewis, of Gloucester; Agnes, who married his brother, Fielding Lewis, and Margaret W., who married Robert Munford.

Mrs. M. M. Taliaferro, a granddaughter of Robert Munford, writes in 1895: "My grandfather lived in Charles City county, and his residence was called Clifton, and after his death my grandmother removed to Belle Farm, Gloucester county, at which place her sons Samuel and Robert died and lie buried. Belle Farm was owned at the time she removed there by her brother-in-law, Mr. Fielding Lewis, and my grandmother continued to reside there with her daughter and only remaining child, Margaret Ann Munford, until that daughter (who was my mother) married Mr. John Sinclair, my father, when she went to live with them at Shabby Hall, which my father afterwards sold to Mr. Robert C. Selden, whose widow still resides there, as you know."

Shabby Hall is now known as "Sherwood."

Mary Lightfoot, wife of John Lightfoot of James City (QUARTERLY, II., p. 207), was Mary Munford, daughter of Col. William Green Munford.

The following is an abstract of a will recorded in York county:

"*Will of John Walker*, proved April, 1799. Names sons John Munford Walker and Thomas Walker, daughter Tabitha Lightfoot Walker, and exors. Robert Munford and Nicholas Lightfoot." John Walker's wife was probably a daughter of John Lightfoot and Mary Munford.

William Greene Munford was one of the Revolutionary Committee for Charles City county in 1775, and Robert Munford, his son, was clerk of the county.

RUSSELL—READE—HARWOOD—HOWARD, ETC., OF YORK COUNTY.

[From an old Bible in the possession of the family of the late George W. Smith, of York county.]

Elizabeth, daughter of John & Sarah Reade, was born July 4, 1751, and died March 4, 1777.

Hinde Russell was married to Sarah Reade January 11, 1756.

Ann, daughter of the said Hinde & Sarah Russell, was born Nov. 1st, & baptized Dec. 12, 1756, and died July 16, 1757.

Sarah, daughter of the said Hinde & Sarah, born May 8th, & baptized July 9, 1753; died 24 January, 1815.*

---

* Sarah Russell married Edward Calthorpe Howard, son of Col. Henry Howard and Frances Calthorpe, which last was descended from the ancient family of the Calthorpes of County Norfolk, England. They had issue Edward Calthorpe Howard, who married Mary Hunt. (Mary Hunt married five times—Lovett, Chisman, Howard, Jones, and Leven Smith.) Mary Howard, daughter of Edward Calthorpe Howard and

Mary, daughter of the said Hinde & Sarah, was born June 13th, and baptized July 27, 1760; died 21st January, 1825.

John, son of said Hinde & Sarah, was born July 10th, and baptized August 29, 1762, and died March 3, 1796.

Hinde, son of said Hinde & Sarah, was born Dec. 10, 1764, and baptized Jan. 28, 1765; died Sept. 10, 1766.

Frances, daughter of said Hinde & Sarah, was born February 3rd, & baptized 25th, 1770; died 28th Oct., 1818.

Sarah, wife of the said Hinde Russell, departed this life March the 18, 1800, in the sixty-ninth year of her age.

Hinde Russell departed this life February 17, 1802, in the seventy-fourth year of his age.

Mary Minnis departed this life January 21, 1825, in the sixty-fifth year of her age.

Susan M. Harwood, daughter of John & Charlotte Harwood, was born November the 26, 1812.

Susan M. Sheild departed this life March 5, 1856.

Martha T. Howard * was married the 12th day of November, 1816, to John Harwood.

Wm. Harwood, son of Martha & Jno. Harwood, was born the 28th day of September, 1819.

Sarah R. Harwood, daughter of the said Jno. & Martha Harwood, was also born on the 28th Sept., 1819, & died 5th April, 1823.

Martha W. Harwood was born the 20th day of September, 1821, & died 25th October, 1822.

Jno. W. Harwood was born 28th April, 1823, and died the 27th day of August, 1824.

Benjamin W. Harwood, son of John & Martha Harwood, was born December 20th, in the year of our Lord 1826, & died 3 March, 1888.

Mary Hunt, married George W. Smith, of York county, whose son, Mr. Leven Smith, is a prosperous merchant of York county. (See QUARTERLY, Vol. II., p. 168, for a pedigree of the Calthorpes and Howards.) Hinde Russell, father of Sarah Howard, had two brothers, William and Thomas. Hinde Russell married Sarah Reade, widow of John Reade, and was in 1774 one of the Committee of Safety for Warwick county.

* Martha T. Howard was sister of Edward Calthorpe Howard, and aunt of Mrs. George W. Smith.

John Harwood departed this life February 30, 1837, aged 50 years.

Susan E. Sheild, daughter of James & Susan Sheild, was born the 2nd day of February, 1846.

WILL OF JOHN GREGORY, JR.*

In the name of God, Amen, I, John Gregory, Junr., of Charles City and Parish of Westover, being of sound perfect sense and memory, but calling to mind the mortality of man, do make this to be my last Will and Testament in manner and form as is hereafter directed. Imprimis, my will and desire is that all my just debts and funeral Charges be paid, thereafter the residue I give and dispose of in manner and form as is hereafter directed. Item, I give and bequeath unto my loving wife, Martha Gregory, during her life or widowhood, one-half of my whole estate, and the other half to go to the maintenance of my Children, Richmond Gregory and John Munford Gregory. Should there be any more than to maintain them, to be equally divided between them, and if my wife should be now pregnant, for the child to share equally with the others, and at my wife's decease for my whole estate to be equally divided amongst them, to them and their heirs forever. Lastly, I appoint my wife, Martha Gregory, Executrix, William Greene Munford, Richmond Terrell, William Gregory, my Brother, and William Terrell Executors of this my Last Will and Testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this third day of December, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-six. JOHN GREGORY, JR. (*Seal*).

Signed, sealed & delivered
in the presence of
her
Mary × Shennan,
mark
her
Sarah × Clarke.
mark.

---

* The attached copy of this will is preserved in Williamsburg, but owing to the destruction of so many records in Charles City county, I deem it well to publish it.

At a Court held for Charles City County, Wednesday, the 3d day of September, 1777, The aforewritten Last Will and Testament of John Gregory, Junr., deceased, was presented in Court by Col. William Greene Munford and Richmond Terrell, two of the Executors therein named, and being proved by the oath of Mary Shennan, one of the Witnesses thereto, is admitted to record; Martha Gregory, widow and Relict of the said John, and Executrix named in the Said Will, appeared, and refused to take upon herself the Executrixship thereof, as also renounced all benefit she might claim therefrom. And on the above said Executrix, making Oath according to Law Certificate is granted them for obtaining a Probate thereof in due form, they giving Security, whereupon they, together with William Christian and John Gregory, their Securities, entered into and acknowledged their Bond in the penalty of two thousand pounds Current Money, with Condition according to Law. Liberty is reserved to William Terrell, the Other Executor named in the said Will, to join in the Probate thereof, when he arrives to the age of twenty-one years, if he shall think fit.

Test, Mordecai Debnam, *C. C. C.*

A Copy. Teste, Edmund Christian, D. C. C.

Endorsed: "John Gregory's Will. A Copy for John M. Gregory. Gregory. Died in 1776. In April, 1778, 1000 & odd pounds in hand. Only 200 & odd pounds paid. Sell slaves."

The following letter * attests the gallantry of John Gregory, Jr.:

Greenway, Novr. 17th, 1811.

I do certify that Wm. Gregory went into the continental service early in the Revolutionary War, I believe, as Ensign, and was promoted to ye Staff department as also in the Line he was rais'd to the office of Lieutt. and died in the Service. I knew him well, as he was in my Volunteer Company before any Regular Troops were rais'd, and was an Excellent soldier, and was brother to Jno. Gregory, who was killed in the service. And who when his men endeavored to take him from the field, while the enemy were pushing their victory over his small party, desired them to take care of themselves, that he could not survive, exhorted them to continue bravely to defend their Liberties and only lamented "that he cou'd not die again to serve his country."

I also knew John Bell, he was adjt. for our Cs City volunteers, and went into our service an officer, fought many Battles and received a

* From the State archives.

wound in the Brandy Wine action. When he left the service, he married in my neighborhood, and dyed as he lived a very respectable man, whose certificate may be relied on. John M. Gregory is the nephew of Wm. Gregory and his heir at Law.

Given under my hand & seal this day and year above mention'd.

JOHN TYLER.

NOTE.

1 John[1] Gregory, of Charles City county, died before the Revolution, leaving issue: (2) Capt. William[2] Gregory, of the Sixth Virginia Regiment, who died in service in 1776 (QUARTERLY, XI., p. 93). (3) John[2] Gregory, who was killed in the battle of Brandywine.

3 John[2] Gregory (John[1]) made his will about December 3, 1776. He married Martha Terrell, probably a daughter of Richmond Terrell, and left issue, 4 Richmond[3] Gregory, who died early, and 5 John Munford[3] Gregory.

5 John Munford[3] Gregory married Letitia Power Graves (daughter of Ralph Graves and Letitia Power), and had issue, John Munford[4] Gregory, born July 8, 1804, for some time Judge and Acting Governor of Virginia.

According to papers in a chancery suit in Williamsburg, *Gregory* vs. *Terrell's Admrs.* (1808) Richmond Terrell's wife was Catherine, daughter of Robert Crump, of New Kent. She married, secondly, James Garnett. Among these papers is the bond of John Gregory, Jr., as guardian, of William Gregory, Jr., orphan of John Sherman Gregory, dated 16 Sept., 1776.

SUSSEX COUNTY.

MARRIAGE BONDS.

14 Oct., 1754, James Boisseau Jones & Ann Gilliam, daughter of Hinchia Gilliam. Sec. David Jones.

28 Oct., 1754, John Verell & Susanna Moore, spinster. Sec. Edward Pettway.

24 Dec., 1754, Francis Hobson & Frances Judkins, daughter of Charles Judkins. Sec. Thomas Dunn Jones.

10 Feb., 1755, William Thweatts & Jane Parham, spinster, daughter of Ephraim Parham. Sec. James Thweatts.

13 Jan., 1755, Nicholas Edwards & Mary Nicholson, widow. Sec. John Irby.

18 Sept., 1755, Wm. Parham & Mary Stevens, dau. of Edward Stevens, deced.

18 July, 1755, John × Sammon & Lucy Seat, dau. of Robert Seat. Sec. Nathaniel Jonson.

3 May, 1756, Fred Raines and Frances Wyche, dau. of James Wyche, deced. Letter of William Johnson, her guardian.

17 Dec., 1756, William Blunt and Ann Nicholson, d. of Robert Nicholson. Sec. Robert Nicholson.

16 Feb., 1756, Peter Lee & Celia Pettway. Sec. A. Claiborne. Samuel Lee consents to marriage of son.

14 Feb., 1756, John Hardaway and Rebecca Pepper, spinster, d. of Richard Pepper.

9 Feb., 1756, John Bonner & Mary Briggs, widow. Sec. William Bonner.

15 March, 1756, John Hunt and Elizabeth Mary Tyus, spinster, dau. of John Tyus. Sec. John Tyus.

20 July, 1756, Wm. Edwards, of Brunswick, & Sarah Edmunds, dau. of Thomas Edmunds. Sec. William Eldridge. Consent of J. Edmunds to marriage of his sister and ward.

24 Sept., 1757, Col. John Nash, Sen., of Prince Edward, & Elizabeth Fisher, spinster, dau. of Charles Fisher, deced. Witness Mary Fisher.

27 Nov., 1757, Halcott Pride, of Dinwiddie Co., & Mary Briggs, spinster, dau. of Capt. Howell Briggs. Sec. Henry Woodcock (of Sussex). Howell Briggs' letter of consent.

24 June, 1757, Joel Freeman & Patty Richardson, dau. of William Richardson. Sec. Wm. Richardson.

19 Aug., 1757, Henry Edmunds, of the parish of St. Andrews, & county of Brunswick, & Sarah Briggs, of Surry. Sec. Richard Stark.

16 July, 1757, Jesse Jones & Alice Stagg. Sec. Andrew Froughton.

9 Oct., 1758, Abram Green & Ann Blunt, widow. Sec. John Irby.

9 Oct., 1758, Nathaniel Parham & Celia Lee, widow. Sec. Robert Pettway.

9 January, 1758, William Howell & Hannah Wyche, spinster, dau. of George Wyche, dec. Sec. Benj^{a}. Wyche.

27 Sept., 1758, Capt. Henry Harrison & Elizabeth Avery, spinster, dau. of Capt. Richard Avery.

22 July, 1758, John Jones & Elizabeth Binns, dau. of Charles Binns. Sec. John Hay.

20 May, 1758, Benjamin Wyche and Elizabeth Peete, dau. of Samuel Peete. Sec. Thomas Peters. Letter of consent from Samuel Peete.

17 March, 1758, Lewis Brown × & Martha Richardson, dau. of William Richardson, deced. Sec. Wm. Richardson.

March 17, 1758, John Chappell and Mary Hines, dau. of Thomas Hines.

25 Feb., 1758, Thomas Newsum × and Alice Stagg, spinster. Her letter of consent to the clerk.

7 February, 1758, Joshua Ford, of Southampton, & Mary Callia Thorp, dau. of Joseph Thorp.

24 Nov., 1759, David Tucker and Athalia Kezia Hunt, widow. Sec. Thos. Goodwyn.

2 July, 1759, Christopher Rives and Elizabeth Mason, spinster. Sec. Jno. Mason.

25 Oct., 1759, Joseph Dennis and Lucretia Parham, daughter of Mathew Parham. Sec. Thos. Young.

2 April, 1759, Richard Lanier & Ann Mason, widow. Sec. William Stuart.

16 March, 1759, Henry Gee & Frances Parham, dau. of Ephraim Parham. Sec. Ephraim Parham.

27 January, 1759, Charles Collier & Susanna Smith, dau. of William Smith. Letter from her brother Josiah Smith, executor of his father, Wm. Smith, stating that his sister Susanna was born in 1737.

5 January, 1760, Robert Pettway and Phebe Petway, dau. of Edward Pettway.

26 Feb., 1760, James Adams and Ann Harper, widow of Wiatt Harper. Sec. Thos. Huson.

9 Feb., 1760, Thomas Parker and Sarah Parker, daughter of William Parker. Sec. David Jones.

18 Aug., 1760, Holeman Southall & Elizabeth Dancy, dau. of William Dancy. Sec. Hugh Belscher.

9 June, 1760, John Mason, Jr., and Elizabeth Gee, spinster. Sec. John Mason. Henry Gee.

15 Oct., 1761, George Wyche and Margaret ———. Sec. Nathaniel Dobie.

13 Nov., 1761, Burrell Bowles & Mary Mason.

1 Dec., 1762, John Cargill & Sarah Avery, d. Capt. Richard Avery.

7 Dec., 1762, Edmunds Jones & Rebecca Johnson, d. of William Johnson.

(To be Continued.)

PATENTS ISSUED DURING THE REGAL GOVERNMENT.

(*Continued from Vol. XI., pages* 88 *to* 92.)

The book in which the patent was recorded, the page, the patentee's name, date of issue, number of acres, and the locality of the lands.

JAMES CITY COUNTY.

Book No. 4.

Page 7. David Phillips. Jan'y 24, 1655. 600 acres. On the north side of James River, & on the No. E^{t}. side of Mosschis Creek.

8. William Fry. Feby 6, 1655. 252 acres. On the north side of James river; So. W^{t}. on the main river, S^{o}. E^{t}. on Cap^{t}. Edlows land.

8. John Williams. Dec^{r}. 29, 1655. 600 acres. On the north side of James river, & on the Westerly side of Chickahominy river, & on the north east side of Mosses Creek.

9. Richard Hamlet. Mar. 9, 1655. 497 acres. On the North East side of Chickahominy river.

10. Richard Williams. Nov^{r}. last, 1653. 1550 acres, part of the land lies on the N^{o}. E^{t}. side of Chickahominy river adjoin'g the land of Cap^{t}. Barkley.

11. Samuel Smith. Dec^{r}. 2nd, 1655. 100 acres. On the North side of James river & on the N^{o}. W^{t}. of Chickahominy river, & on the Northerly side of Moses run.

12. John Coale (Note—The Pat^{t}. renewed, &c., March 18, 1662). Jan'y 3, 1655. 750 acres. On the North side of James river, & on the South side of Moses run.

23. John Lingo. Nov^{r}. 18, 1655. 350 acres. On the So. W^{t}. side of Chickahominy river, behind the land of Mr. Bromfield.

26. Edward Coale. Nov^{r}. 26, 1655. 900 acres. On the North side of James river, & on the N^{o}. W^{t}. side of Chickahominy river, & on the Northerly side of the head of Moses' Creek.

28. Robert Castle. March 11, 1655. 300 acres. On the N^{o}. side of James river & in the middle of Chickahominy river, commonly called the lower gulf branch, the lower end of said Marsh.

36. Thomas Rolfe. Ap^{l}. 25, 1656. 300 acres. On the N°. E^{t}. side of Wallingford river, alias Chickahominy, adjoin'g a tract of land of 550 ac^{s}. of s^{d}. Rolfe's & Edward Diggs's.

37. Roger Wolmsly and Richard Ingram. Apl. 25, 1656. 200 acres. On the North side of James river, Beg'g at Bartholomew Knipes, upper corner tree.

44. William Fry. Ap^{l}. 29, 1656. 750 acres. On the W^{t}. side of Chickahominy river, adjoining the land of Humphrey England.

73. Griffith Dickinson. Jan'y 5, 1656. 300. On the S°. W^{t}. side of Moses's Creek & on the Northerly branch of Tomahack Creek, above Nickatorinces quarter.

77. William Crump & Humphrey Vaulx. Jan'y 26, 1656. 1000 acres. Near Richohock path and behind land sometimes of Thomas Gibson, deceased.

80. Henry Soane. (Note—Pat^{t}. renewed, &c., Mar. 18, 1662.) Dec^{r}. 10, 1656. 2200 acres. On the N°. E^{t}. side of Chickahominy river called by the name of Richohocke.

81. John Bromfield. Dec^{r}. 15, 1656. 1200 acres. Near the head of Archers hope creek.

81. Hister Oakham. Oct^{r}. 30, 1656. 150 acres. On the N°. side of James river, adjoin'g the land of Matthew Warrener, Capt^{n} Elico & M^{r}. Fry.

88. John Bauldwin. Oct^{r}. 4, 1656. 15 A. 69 P. In James Island, between the main river, & the back river, Bounded viz., 10 ac^{s}. part thereof Easterly upon Mr. James' Land.

90. Nicholas Meriwether & John Leach. Oct^{r}. 23^{d}, 1656. 200 acres. On the N°. E^{t}. side of Powhatan Swamp.

95. Richard Barnhouse. Oct^{r}. 28, 1656. 380 acres. On the West Side of Burchen Swamp.

101. John Phipe. Feb'y 23^{d}, 1656. 120 Acres, part thereof in James Citie's Liberties, Begin'g on the N°. side of the Back street, 12 acs. formerly grt^{d}. to Dr. John Potts, dated Sep^{t}. 20, 1628, 108 the residue, Beg'g & Adjoin'g the land of Richard James.

107. Nicholas Meriwether. Dec^{r}. 15, 1656. 297 acres. In James County. On the East side of Chickahominy river, commonly known and called by the name of Hog's land.

117. John Shell. (Note—Pat^{t}. renewed, &c., Mar. 18, 1662.) Mar. 4, 1656. 300 acres. On the North side of James river, & on the South side of Moses Creek.

118. Thomas Wolmsley. Mar. 4, 1656. 450 acres. On the N°. side of James river, & on the Easterly side of Chickahominy, Bounded Northerly on Tyascum swamp.

150. Thomas Woodhouse & W^{m} Hooker. July 21, 1657. 100 Acres. In James City Island. Below Goose hill house.

196. Richard James. 5 June, 1657. 150 acres. In James City Island.

227. Christopher Harris. Ap^{l}, 1658. 450 Acres. Near Richohock path. Beg.g, &c., of Mr. Sonetts by a branch of Timber Swamp.

230. Lt. W^{m}. Newman. Apl. 20, 1658. 575 acres. Near Richohock, adjoining Christopher Harris' land.

248. Abraham Watson. Feby 10, 1657. 150 acres. Commonly called Batchelor's bank.

249. Thomas Christian. Jan'y 15, 1657. 100 acres. On the North side of James river, & on the East side of Chickahominy river, adjoining land of Cap^{t}. Bridges Freeman.

250. Darcey Oatley. (Note—This pat^{t} renewed in Thomas Hollyday's name, being Assinee, &c.) Feby 10, 1657. 350 Acres. On the N°. side of James river, adjoin'g land of Edward King.

250. Thomas Young. Jan'y 15, 1657. 250 Acres. On the N°. side of James river, & on the East side of Chickahominy river; bounded, viz.: North on the land formerly Mr. James's.

263. John Bishop, son & heir of John Bishop, dec^{d}. Mar. 25, 1658. 300 acres. Adjoin'g the land of Thomas Crouch & George Powell. The land formerly granted by patent unto the said John Bishop, dec^{d}. dated July 4, 1641.

293. W^{m}. Hall, sen^{r}. Feby 10, 1657. 200 acres. On the North side of James river, Bounded East on old Knight's land.

316. Thomas Kirke. Oct^{r}. 1658. 110 acres. Between the branches of Powhatan.

316. John Lingo. Oct^{r}. 6, 1658. 300 acres. On the N°. side of Chickahominy river, Beg'g, &c., at the head of a branch of Tyascour near the great Indian field.

(Note—Patt. renewed, &c., & 70 acres added.)

351. Capt. Richard Barnhouse. Feby 7, 1658. 900 acres. On the West side of Burchen Swamp.
(Note—The patt. renewed, &c., Feby 26, 1665.)

358. John Bromfield. Mar. 1, 1658. 1000 acres. On the South side of Chickahominy river—Beg.g, &c., in the mouth of Mattahuncks neck, & over the said neck to Webb's run.
(Note—The patt. renewed in Tower's name Feby 11, 1663.)

358. Philip Charles. Mar. 17, 1658. 1690 acres. Part of the Land lying on Chickahominy river, adjoin'g the land of Willm. Taylor. The remainder of the land lying upon the Southermost branch of Warreny creek.

363. Thomas Hampton. Mar. 8, 1658. 400 acres. On the North side of a branch of Tyascum.

366. Richard Hamlett. Mar. 10, 1658. 497 acres. On the No. Et. side of Chickahominy river & on the Et. side of Warreny creek, als Tyascum.
(Note—The patt. renewed, &c., Octr. 21, 1662.)

366. Willm. Harris, son of Willm. Harris, late decd. Octr 1st, 1658. ½ acre. In James City. Beg'g at a little above the dwelling house of the Said Harris.

368. William Smith. Apl. 6, 1659. 400 acres. On the East side of Chickahominy river, adjoining the land of Major Holt, Matthew Williams, &c.

368. James Stuttle. Apl 14, 1659. 400 acres. On the wt. side of Powhatan swamp adjoin'g the land of Sr. Wm. Berkeley.

373. Sr. Wm. Berkeley. Mar. 165[illegible]. 5062 acres. Betwixt the head of Powhatan Swamp & Jones Creek.

384. Capt. John Underwood. Novr. 25, 1661. 1200 acres. On the Et.ly side of Tyascum, Boundd., &c., Northerly on Richohock path.

389. Nicholas Bush. Octr. 21, 1662. 317 acres. On the North side of James river, & on the East side of Chickahominy.

396. Thomas Marston. Octr. 31, 1662. 1640 acres. On the North side of the head of Chickahominy river, adjoin'g the land of Gerrard Johnson.

406. Richard Neaw. Oct. 20, 1662. 750 acres. On the North side of James river, & on the East side of Chickahominy river. (Note—Formerly granted Neaw Apl. 6, 1655.)

423. John Fitchett. Oct. 18, 1662. ½ acre. In James City. Beg'g on the N° Side of the path that goes to Mr. Chiles.

425. Richard New. Oct. 20, 1662. 750 acres. On the N°. Side of James river, & on the —— side of Chickahominy river. Bound'g So. E^{t}. on Marg^{t}.—land So. E^{t}. on Thomas Brookes's land.

429. William Drummond. Mar. 26, 1662. 1209 acres. On Chickahominy river, Beg'g at the next point of land above Warrenny landing place.

435. Monjoy Evelin. June 20, 1651. 650 acres. In the county of James City, on the So. side of the river, 200 acs. thereof bounding East upon another parcel of land herein granted to s^{d}. Evelin, & formerly Edward Grandon's.

445. George Smith. Oct^{r}. 20, 1662. 502 acres. Before Westham path, & adjoin'g upon the land of Thomas Meredith upon the branch of Chickahominy Swamp, called by the name of Dover quarter.

451. William Harrison. Jany last, 1660. 900 acres. On the S°. side of James river, upon the head Florida hundred Creek.

452. Peter Efford. Feby. tenth, 1660. 900 acres. In the Counties of James City & York among the branches of Powhatan Swamp & Queen's creek.

458. Dorothy Foard (widow). Mar. 28, 1661. 115 acres. Upon the E^{t}. side of the swamp called Drinking swamp, & adjoining to the dividend of land where the said Dorothy now liveth.

468. Francis Burnell. Feb'y 18, 1660. 1000 acres. Upon the main branch of Chickahominy swamp; adjoining the land of Capt. Gooch & Will^{m} Pulliam.

470. Phillip Freeman. May 2, 1661. 1000 acres. Upon the N°. Side of Chickahominy main swamp, Beg'g at a corner beech (by the swamp) of Tho^{s}. Meredith's land.

475. John Phipps. May 4, 1661. ½ acre. In James City.

475. William May. May 20, 1661. ½ acre. In James City, bounded Southerly with land reputed Mr. Chiles'—Westerly & Northerly with the land of John Phipps.

477. William Hickman. Mar. 9, 1660. 300 acres. Upon the N°. side of Deascum swamp.

477. William Hickman & Peter Gill. Mar. 9, 1660. 1000 acres, situate part in James City & part in New Kent Counties, adjoin'g the land of Charles Woodington & Will^{m}. Blakey.

478. Edward Price. May 3, 1661. 600 acres. Nigh Toweywick swamp, nigh the land of Francis Burnell, dec^{d}.

481. Julian Allam. June 18, 1663. 200 acres according to the antient lawful bounds thereof now in the possession of the said Julian, at or near Dancing Point.

487. William Hitchman. Sept. 24, 1660. 1000 acres. On the N°. E^{t}. side of Tyascum swamp adjoin'g David Cant's land.

508. S^{r}. Will^{m}. Berkeley. Oct^{r}. 27, 1662. 5062 acres. Lying betwixt the head of Powhatan Swamp & Jones' Creek.

513. Sr. Will^{m} Berkeley. Mar. 7, 1661. 2090 acres. One thousand & ninety acres, part thereof, north upon the land which formerly belonged to Rob^{t}. Wetheroll & W^{m} Edwards East upon Poetan.

549. Thomas Christian. Janny 15, 1657. 100 acres. On the N°. side of James river, & on the East side of Chickahominy river. Bounded, viz.: along the marked trees of Cap^{t}. Freeman.

593. Thomas Warburton. Feb. 1, 1664. 200 acres. On the N°. side of Poetan swamp, Beg'g, &c., unto a swamp called the boiling spring swamp.

602. George Gilbert & Richard Scruely. Jany 3, 1663. 1000 acres. On the N°. Side of the swamp of Chickahominy river. Beg'g, &c., E^{t}. S°. E^{t}. line of a former dividend belonging to the said Richard Scruely & Charles Woodington.

END OF BOOK No. 4.

(To be Continued.)

GASKINS FAMILY.

Thomas Gaskoyne came to Virginia in the *Bona Nova,* and was thirty-four years old in 1625 (Hotten's *Lists of Emigrants to America*). In 1636 Thomas Gaskins received a grant of land for the transportation of Thomas Gaskins, Elizabeth Gaskins, Josiah Gaskins, Mary Gaskins, Alice Gaskins, Josiah Gambling, and for his own adventure. (Land Office Records.)

Thomas Gaskins deposed in Northumberland court that his age was fifty-two years in 1653, and fifty-seven in 1658. It is probable that Thomas Gaskoyne and Thomas Gaskins were the same person, and that "thirty-four years old" in Hotten is a misprint for "twenty-four years old."

Thomas Gaskins' will was proved in Northumberland county, November 9, 1665. He calls himself, in the opening of the will, Thomas Gaskoyne, but signs it Thomas Gaskin. In 1675 administration was granted to Sarah Gaskoyne on the estate of her deceased husband, Thomas Gaskoyne. Her securities were Hen. Mayes and Josias Gaskoyne.

FIRST GENERATION.

In his will he names his two sons Josias Gaskins and Henry Gaskins, and appoints his son (son-in-law?) Henry Mayes to oversee the execution of his will. Issue:

1 Josias[2] Gaskins.
2 Henry[2] Gaskins.

SECOND GENERATION.

1 Josias[2] Gaskins, son of Thomas[2] Gaskins, had two sons, "Mr. Thomas Gaskins," and Josias Gaskins. This is shown by a deed dated January 16, 1710, and recorded in Northumberland county, from Mr. Thomas Gaskins to Josias Gaskins, confirming land patented by Thomas Gaskins, grandfather of the above parties, dated Sept. 15, 1649, who, by will dated June 20, 1663, devised the same to his son Josias, father of the aforesaid Josias. Another record shows still a third son Isaac. Issue:

1 Thomas[3].
2 Josias[3].
3 Isaac[3].

THIRD GENERATION.

1 Thomas[3] Gaskins, son of Josias[2] Gaskins, married Martha Pinkard. As "Martha Gaskins," she devised her dower right in the land deeded in 1710 by her husband Thomas Gaskins to his brother Josias. The will of John Pinkard, proved in Northumberland county December, 1690, names his sons John, Thomas and James, but while he mentions his "wife" and "daughter," does not give their names. Mrs. Pinkard's name is ascertained from an order in Lancaster worded to this effect: "James

Haynes, William Jones, Thomas Gaskins, Thomas Pinkard and Elizabeth Curtis coming into court and moving for administration of their mother Elizabeth Pinkard's estate, the same is therefore granted, and it is further ordered that an inventory of the said estate be taken and returned upon oath to the next court." According to her deposition, Mrs. Pinkard was fifty-five years old in 1697. In 1695 she is mentioned as executrix of Capt. John Pinkard. The will of Martha (Pinkard) Gaskins was presented in court by Mr. Thomas Gaskins, one of the exors., and proved by the oath of Mr. Charles Jones April 18, 1733. The will of her husband, Mr. Thomas Gaskins, of the parish of Wiccocomico, in the county of Northumberland, was dated April 28, 1726, and proved Sept. 20, 1729. The will of Mrs. Gaskins is not preserved, but that of Mr. Gaskins names wife Martha, granddaughter Elizabeth Gaskins, son Thomas Gaskins, and grandsons Thomas and Edwin Gaskins. Issue:

1 ———, daughter[4], married Richard Hull. On the 17th of June, 1713, Thomas Gaskins executed a gift deed to his "granddaughter Sarah Hull, daughter of Richard Hull."

2 ———, daughter[4], probably married Bartholomew Schrever, Jr., son of Bartholomew Schrever. Elizabeth Schrever, daughter of Bartholomew Schrever, Jr., in her will dated July 17, 1738, proved the same year, divides all her estate between "my aunt Mary Gaskins, my uncle Richard Hull, and my cousins Elizabeth, Thomas, Edwin, Sarah Ann, Ann and John Gaskins, children of my uncle Thomas Gaskins, deced." She made "Friend Col. Edwin Conway, aunt Mary Gaskins and uncle Richard Hull" executors of her will.

3 Thomas[4] Gaskins.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Thomas[4] Gaskins (Thomas[3], Josias[2], Thomas[1]), married Mary Conway, daughter of Col. Edwin Conway. His will, of which no copy exists, was presented in court by the exors. Mrs. Mary Gaskins and Mr. Charles Jones August 8, 1737. He had issue, named in the will of Elizabeth Schreever: Elizabeth, Thomas, Edwin, Sarah Anne, John and Ann.

1 Elizabeth[5], married Col. Richard Hull. 20 March, 1738–'39, William Eustace, John Shapleigh and Mathew Zuill divided Elizabeth Schreever's estate according to her will, and allotted

to Richard Hull "his wife's filial part of her father's estate" in the hands of Mary Gaskins, executrix of Thomas Gaskins. Col. Hull was for many years a representative in Assembly, and his will was proved February 10, 1777.

2 Thomas[5] Gaskins married probably Sarah Eustace, daughter of Capt. William Eustace and Anna Lee, widow of William Armistead. Capt. Eustace, in his will, asks that "Thomas Gaskins be retained as an assistant to his son John in the store." He is also a witness to Capt. Eustace's will, proved March 10, 1739–'40.

3 Edwin[5] Gaskins died without issue in 1748. In his will he refers to his "sisters Elizabeth Hull and Sarah Ann McAdam and Anne Gaskins, and brother Thomas Gaskins."

4 Sarah Anne[5], married (1) John Pinkard. 12 July, 1742, John Pinkard received from the hands of Thomas Gaskins "his wife's part of the estate of Thomas Gaskins," Sr., dec., by consent of Mr. Richard Hull. She married (2), in July, 1744, Dr. Joseph McAdam. (Marriage bond at Lancaster Courthouse.)

5 John[5].

6 Ann[5], married Capt. William Eustace, son of Capt. William Eustace and Anna Lee, daughter of Hancock Lee. 11 December, 1749, Mr. William Eustace was given his wife's part of her father's estate, and her part of Eliza Schreever's estate.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2 Col. Thomas[5] Gaskins, married Sarah Eustace as above, and his will was proved April 12, 1785. Issue.

1 Thomas[6] Gaskins.

2 Anne[6], married (1) Thomas Pinkard, (2) the orator Richard Henry Lee.

3 Sarah[6], married John Hull, son of Col. Richard Hull and Elizabeth Gaskins, and who was, therefore, his wife's first cousin.

4 Elizabeth, married, June 11, 1775, Edward Digges, of Bellfield York county. She was born May 2, 1756.

The will of Col. Gaskins names his children, Thomas, Ann, Elizabeth, Sarah and Henry Lee Gaskins, and sons-in-law Richard Henry Lee, Edward Digges and John Hull, executors. He also mentions Thomas Pinkard as late husband of daughter Ann Lee.

SIXTH GENERATION.

1 Thomas[6] Gaskins was lieutenant-colonel of the Fourth Virginia Regiment in the War of the Revolution. He married Hannah Hull, named as daughter in the will of Col. Richard Hull, and had, among other children, Sarah Eustace Gaskins, who married George Thomas McAdam, son of Dr. Joseph McAdam and Sarah Anne Gaskins his wife.

NOTE 1.—MCADAM FAMILY.

1. Dr. Joseph McAdam resided on Coan River, in the county of Northumberland, Virginia. He married in July, 1744, Sarah Anne Gaskins, widow of John Pinkard. In 1788 he made deeds of gift to his son George T. McAdam and daughters Charlotte Taylor, Anne Keene, Martha McAdam, and Janetta Broun. His will, dated April 20, 1788, and proved 9 Dec., 1788, names his wife, Sarah Ann, and children as follows:

1. George Thomas, married Sarah Eustace Gaskins, daughter of Col. Thomas Gaskins, Jr., and Hannah Hull, his wife; had issue, John McAdam.

2. John, died without issue. In his will he asks that he be buried by his father at Coan, and a tombstone be placed over him. The will was proved Dec. 13, 1784.

3. Charles.

4. Martha died unmarried in 1791–1794.

5. Charlotte, married Taylor, and had Sarah Ann Taylor.

6. Sarah C., married Col. Edwin Conway, son of George Conway, and had issue, Sarah Ann, married Col. James Ewell.

7. Janetta, second daughter of Dr. Joseph McAdam, married 20 Oct., 1771, William Broun, son of George and Margaret Broun, of North Britain.

8. Anne, married Thomas Keene, and had issue Betsy McAdam Keene, born February 2, 1786; Joseph McAdam Keene, born August 9, 1788; Anne, born Oct. 5, 1789; Janetta, born April 19, 1791; John Newton Thomas Gaskins Edward Keene, born Sept. 3, 1796, and Sarah Gaskins Edward Keene.

9. Elizabeth, died before her father, married Lindsay Opie, and had Anne, Janetta and Leroy Opie, living in 1788.

(See wills in Northumberland of Dr. Joseph McAdam, Martha McAdam, John McAdam and George Thomas McAdam.)

SOME EARLY MARRIAGES IN BEDFORD COUNTY, VA.

1759. Joseph McMurty and Susanna Patton.
1759. Jacob Anderson, bachelor, and Mary Callaway, spinster.
1761. Jacob Echols, bachelor, and Mary Cogel, spinster.
1762. Joseph Gibson and Inda Gibson, daughter of John Gibson.

1762. Francis Reade and Margaret Boyd.
1763. James McFarland, bachelor, and Margaret Downing, spinster.
1763. Thomas Gash and Elizabeth Gilbert, witness Preston Gilbert.
1767. Jacob Early, bachelor, and Elizabeth Robertson, spinster.
1768. Thomas Rowland, bachelor, and Mary Russell, spinster.
1769. George Russell, bachelor, and Sarah Witcher, spinster.
1772. John Long and Mary Haynes.
1772. Nathaniel Morris, bachelor, and Ann Morris, spinster.
1772. Josiah Carter, security on James Anthony's marriage bond.
1773. Reuben Picket and Elizabeth Day.
1773. Jesse Owen and Elizabeth Brook, Robert Brook security.
1773. Jeremiah Kirtly and Mary Robinson.
1774. James Bates and Mary Jones, granddaughter of Thomas Nance.
1774. Thomas Delany and Martha Terrill, daughter of William Terrill.
1775. Richard Timberlake and Sarah Daugherty.
1777. Alex. Gibbs and Hannah Gilbert, daughter Jarvis Gilbert, witness Samuel Gilbert.
1778. John Downing and Rachel Dooly.
1778. John Black and Michael Marshall, daughter of William Marshall.
1779. Benjamin Gilbert and Hannah Butler.
1779. Glover Baker and Mary Ferrall, daughter of William Ferrall.
1779. James Boyd and Hannah Gilbert.
1779. John May and Elizabeth Hunter, daughter of John Hunter.
1778. Thomas Daugherty and Sarah Goggin.
1780. James Richardson and Margaret Caldwell.
1780. James Stevens and Martha Morris, daughter of Samuel Morris.
1780. William McKinny and Elizabeth Stevens.
1781. William M. Rice and Rebekah Wellington.
1781. Daniel Price and Lydia Morris.
1781. Robert Baker and Hannah Ferrall.

1783. Patrick Buckner and Molly Easkip.
1783. William Anderson and Sally Early, guardian William Callaway.
1785. John Armour Findley and Sarah Cook.
1785. George Hardwick and Susanna Rice, daughter of Charles Rice.
1786. Joseph Jarret and Aggie Beard, daughter of Margaret Young.
1786. Zachariah Sumers and Sarah Dawson, daughter of John and Susanna Dawson; he a son of Rachel Sumers.
1786. John Burk and Mary Stevens.
1787. Francis Hunter and Jane Wright.
1787. James Duncan and Mary Ann Bright. (Of these much history here.)
1788. Richard Price and Francis Henderson.
1788. Obadiah Vaughn and Elizabeth Edwards, daughter of John Edwards.
1789. Paul Talbot Sumers and Sarah Bruce.
1789. John Taylor and Sarah Robertson.
1791. John Rice and Fannie Snelson, certificate by Charles Snelson and David Rice.
1792. Daniel James and Elizabeth Pratt.
1792. Jacob James and Nancy Basham, certificate signed by Daniel James.
1794. David Rice and Jane Holt, daughter of Betty Holt, witnesses James Holt and James Mitchell.
1796. William H. Rice and Ally Goodrich, consent given by James Goodrich and Charles Rice.
1796. Isaac James and Polly James, daughter of Daniel and Susanna James.
1800. Jack Gibson and Hannah Eidson, daughter of B. Eidson.

The above extracts from the Bedford records were furnished to the Louisville *Courier Journal* a few years ago by Mrs. R. B. Claytor, of Bedford county, collected from the different issues of the *Journal,* and arranged chronologically by

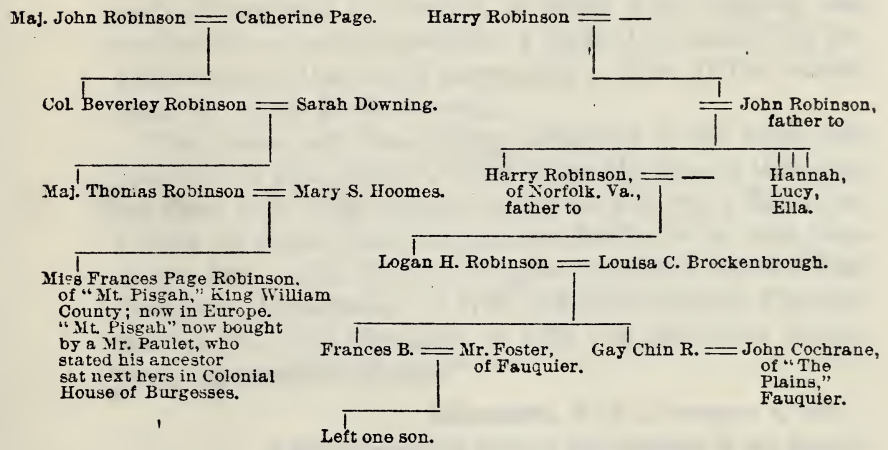
JOS. L. MILLER, M. D.

HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL NOTES.

ROBINSON.—Miss Elizabeth M. Robinson, of Washington, writes as follows:

"I have at last come across some of the descendants of William Robinson of Spotsylvania (those of his sons John and Harry), who have eluded the search of years, and inquiries through your QUARTERLY and *The Standard*.

"Col. William Robinson, by his first marriage, Agatha Beverley, had two sons:



"I have written Mrs. Cochrane to see if she can throw any light on Christopher R., who ran off from William and Mary in 1781 to join the British.

"Miss Page Robinson states that her ancestor, William, was a colonel in the Revolution, and his son John, though very young, served under him; her grandfather, Col. Beverley R., served in the war of 1812. Maj. Thomas R., her father, was in the Confederate army.

"Miss Page Robinson said she had often heard her father say, that the brother of his ancestor had run off and joined the British side, and later settled in Canada, where she 'understood he became Judge of the Court of Appeals.'" This seems to come quite close to the case of Christopher, whose *son* it was who became Judge.

"Miss Robinson could not say positively that the name was *Christopher,* though through her parents she had often heard of his (Christopher's) running off, but cannot be positive that he was the brother of her ancestor John spoken of."

BURKE FAMILY—HARVEY.—Mr. Joseph L. Miller writes:

"After reading the notice of the Burke family estate in your October MAGAZINE, I enclose an extract made from a letter I received in February, 1901, while collecting data of my Harvey, Stodghill and Henderson ancestors.

"From the enclosed letter you will see that there are some Burke descendants in Virginia, or rather West Virginia, who may be the very ones in question. I doubt if the family has any proof whatever that would substantiate a claim, if they should make it, to their Burke ancestry.

"The James and John Harvey mentioned in the letter were grandsons of John Harvey, who it is thought came to this country about 1750. The tradition is that his wife was a Burke, but I think the Burke blood came into the family two or three generations later. John Harvey's daughter Elizabeth married John Stodghill, of Greenbrier, in 1770, and their daughter Elizabeth married Col. John Henderson in 1792 (see Henderson Genealogy), my great-grandfather."

RONCEVERTE, W. VA., *February* 4, 1901.

. . . . I really know very little of my ancestors on my mother's side. My grandfather's name was James (Harvey), and he had a brother John, who has only one surviving child, and that is Maurice Harvey, of Fayette county, W. Va., and is just the age of my mother, and enjoys the comfortable reputation of being a millionaire. I am sure Mrs. Haynes can give me some points, which I will communicate to you as soon as I can see her. When the weather and river will admit, I will go down. . . . .

We are of English extraction, I know, for I remember of hearing my grandmother Harvey talk of Lady Burk, and Mrs. Ben Peck, of Mercer county, who is a sister of Mrs. Dr. McNutt, at Princeton, once told me that I was the only one of the descendants who reminded her of Lady Clara Burke. My grandfather, James Harvey, first owned the Red Sulphur Springs, and sold to Messrs. Burk. I do not know the year.—(*Mrs.*) *Ellen N. Murrill.*

FIELDING—HENDERSON.—"Have you any more references or notes on the Fielding family of Northumberland county than those published in the QUARTERLY under the Lewis Genealogy,

something in the way of wills, deeds, *marriage bonds,* etc., particularly the latter? I have tried three times to find out from the clerk of that county if there are any marriage records in his office relative to the Fieldings, but so far have never gotten any reply whatsoever from him.

"One of my ancestors, Thomas Davis, married Sarah Fielding, daughter of Edward Fielding, of Northumberland county. She was born in 1695. I wish to get some proof of it stronger than family tradition and chronicles. The name Fielding has been used as a given name with us in every generation since 1720.

"Among my heirlooms is an old enamelled snuff-box, with a hand-painted miniature set in the lid. Inside the lid is engraved the initials "E. F." and "1715." Family tradition says it belonged to Edward Fielding, of Northumberland county.

"I have another beautiful snuff-box that has come down in the Henderson family from early days in Scotland. It is oblong and made of tortoise shell. The lid is hinged on with a long silver hinge, and an artist signed water-color scene of the old Henderson home in Scotland is set in the lid rimmed in gold. The bottom is false, and when opened discloses a secret compartment for gold coins or finely written papers. This box is about 2½ x 3½ inches. The secret place is nearly a quarter of an inch deep."—*Jos. L. Miller.*

HARGRAVE.—Information wanted of the descendants of Jesse Hargrave and his wife Mary Pleasants. One daughter, Martha Hargrave, married Nicholas Davis in Hanover in 1806. Whose daughter was Agnes Woodson, who married John[4] Pleasants, and was the mother of this Mary Pleasants? Nicholas Davis, son of John Davis and Anne Ragland Tinsley.—*Mrs. Annie Davis Shelby, Huntsville, Ala.*

CRISWELL—TALBOT—JONES.—"Rev. James Criswell, mentioned in Col. James Gordon's diary, was my great-grandfather. He married Elizabeth Garlington, granddaughter, I am told, of Col. Edwin Conway. John Talbot, signer of the Declaration, son of Mathew Talbot, was my great-grandfather. William Jones, of Hanover county, Va., whose commission as lieutenant in the 'Hanover Militia' I have, was my grandfather."—*Mrs. Elizabeth Talbot Belt, Millen, Burke county, Ga.*

NOTES FROM RECORDS OF PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY.—Deed from Robert Jones, Sr., of the county of Brunswick, Va., gent., to his son Brereton Jones, 25 August, 1746. Deed of Howson Kenner and Margaret his wife to James Seaton. Mentions Sam Earle, Jos. Blackwell and Brereton Jones. Dated 1746. Deed of Richard Foote, of St. Paul's Parish, Stafford county; dated May 26, 1746; recites that "whereas said R. F. did by his will, 15 April, 1724, give to his daughter Hester, sister to Richard and George Foote, 400 acres, part of the land that goes by the name of Brent Town, and she married John Grant, and had son William Grant," etc. Deed of French Mason, of Truro Parish, Prince William county, to Benjamin Grayson, of Hamilton Parish, same county, recites that "whereas said French Mason, for the yearly rent on the part of said Benjamin Grayson and his two sons, George and Spence Grayson," etc. Dated 26 August, 1740. In 1792 Humphrey Brooke deposed his age was sixty-one years. Depositions taken in Hardy county at William Bullitt's house show that Joseph Neville, Sr., father-in-law of Thomas Dodson, was eighty-three years in 1790. John Moffett, gent., of Fauquier, was then fifty-three. Lewis Ellzey in 1792 was aged seventy-three.

TEAS.—Can any one give the name of the *father* and *mother* of Joseph Teas, who was appointed surveyor of roads for Augusta county, Va., May 22, 1749? His wife was Jane. Their children were William and Charlie and Mary, who married Joseph Love. Also who was the father of Joseph Love?—*Mrs. E. L. Connally, 53 Ashby Street, Atlanta, Ga.*

HISTORY OF VIRGINIA CONVENTIONS. With Constitution of Virginia Appended. By J. N. Brennaman, Assistant Secretary Constitutional Convention, 1901–1902. Richmond: J. L. Hill Printing Company.

If Mr. Brennaman had only added the Virginia Charters of 1606, 1609 and 1612, it would have been a perfect book of its kind. As it is, Mr. Brennaman's work entitles him to our real and sincere gratitude.

REMINISCENCES, LETTERS, POETRY, AND MISCELLANIES. By J. Staunton Moore. Richmond, Va. 1903.

This is the work of a *busy* business man, who has yet found time to take pleasure in literature. Perhaps the most interesting and most valuable part of the book are the letters written when Mr. Moore was a young Confederate soldier. Everything throwing light upon the feelings of those engaged in that great contest has its value. In July, 1863, young Moore writes, "Subjugation is impossible." One year later he writes, it is only "a question of time."

SUBJECT INDEX.

Actors, Hallam County, 216.
Alexander Family, 60–67, 115–121, 247–251.
Anderson Family, 116.
Armistead Family, Bible Records of, 144.
Bacon Family, 74–75.
Bacon's Rebellion, Scene of Battle in, 121.
Ball Family, 137.
Bedford County, Marriages in, 280–283.
Bible Records, Harwood Family, 265.
Booth Family, 132–135.
Bricks, 174.
Brooke Family, 210–213.
Bugg Family, 74.
Burke (Bourke) Family, 143–144, 284.
Burton Family, 213.
Chariots, 238.
Christiana Fort, 121.
Clopton Family, 67–74.
Cock Fight, 155.
Cooke Family, 136.
Criswell, School Teacher (See General Index.)
Cuppage (Coppedge) Family, 137.
Dameron Family, 137.
Dawson, President Thomas, 92.
Deane Simeon, 216.
Death Notices, 93–98, 123–130, 145–146, 147–148.
Eustace Family, 209–210.
Foote Family, 63–64.
Fielding Family, 284.
Gaskins Family, 276–280.
Gessedge (Gissedge, or Guessedge, etc.), 147.
Geurrant Family, 209.
Gordon Journal of Col. James, 98–112, 95, 206, 217–236.
Gregory Family, 266, 268.
Hamlin Family, 59–60.
Hampden Sydney Academy, 94.
Hardyman Family, 130–132.
Harvey Family, 284.
Haywood Nicholas, 169.
Heath Family, 206–208.
Hicks Family, 130–132.
Houses, John Robinson, 97.
Hunt, Rev. Mr., 217–224.
Iron Works, 93, 94.
James City Co. Patents, 88–92, 271, 276.
James II.'s Declaration of Indulgence, 247.
Jerdone, Francis, Letter Book, 153–161, 236–242.
Jones Family, 136, 178.
Jones, Henley T., 178.
Langbourne (Langborn) Family, 257, 258, 259.
Lee Family, 206–208.
Letters: Nicholas Hayward, 169; Nicholas George, 170; Joseph Taylor, 171; John Tyler, 175, 176; John Nutkind, 243; William Sherwood, 112–14; Governor Nicholson, 161–169; Edmund Pendleton, 212.
Lewis Family, 39–47, 78, 146.
Library of Councillor Carter, 21–28.
Macon Family, 75.
Macaulay Family, Journal of, 180–191.
Manufacturing Society, 94.
Marriages, 93–98, 280–283.
Marriage Bonds: Prince Edward Co., 141–143; Sussex Co., 268–271.
Martin Family, 209.
Maryland, Affairs in, 161–162.
McAdam Family, 280.
Merchants, 245.
Miller Family, 207–208.
Mills, 245.
Mumford Family, 76, 260–264.
Munford Family, 76, 260–264.
Musicians, 94.
Occanechee Island, 121.
Page, Mrs. Lucy Anne's Family Account, 132–135, 251–261.
Parmale, Rev. Elisha, 242–243.
Postmaster-General, 159.
Presbyterianism, 98, 108, 198, 199.
Prince William Co. Records, 286.
Quakers, 29–33, 246.
Queries, 78, 148, 215, 283–286.
Races, 233.
Raleigh Tavern, 95.
Randolph Family, 147.
Robinson Family, 283.
Ropery in Richmond, 97.

Russell Family, 264–265.
Sapponi Island, 121–123.
School, in Lancaster Co., 100; in Gloucester, 254.
Servants, 35–38, 243.
Smith Family, 120.
Stark Family, 148.
Surry Co. Records, Extracts, 79–88.
Syme Family, 77–78.
Tayloe Family, 171–172.
Throckmorton Family, 136, 252–258.
Tobacco, 152, 159, 167, 168.
Todd, Rev. Mr. (See General Index.)
Tombstones: Major Harry Turner, 123; Capt. Thomas Beale, 124; John Brockenbrough, 125; Henrietta A. Nelson, 125; Elizabeth Carter Wormley, 126; Landon Carter, 127; Simon Sallard, 127; Katherine McCall, 128; Rev. David Lyndsay, 128; Capt. Thomas Opie, 129; Sarah Degge, 129; Mitchell Scarburgh, 129; Hancock Lee, 130; Martin Scarlett, 145; Martha Martin, 146; David Ball, 191; Jeduthar Ball, 191; Jesse Ball, 192; Mary Ball, 192; James Ball, 192; Mary Anne, 193; Col. James Ball, 193; Mildred, 193; Lettice Ball, 194; Col. James Ball, 194; John Strethley, 195.
Tompkies Family, 147.
Tories, 94.
Tottero Island, 121–123.
Tyler, John, Letters, 175, 176. Address, 176.
Virginia Gazette, Personal Notices, 93–98.
Virginia: Shoes made in, 154; Convicts, 155; Tobacco, 152, 159, 167, 168; Cock Fighting, 155; Treating, 169, 218; Forts, 165; Cold Winters in, 167; Slave Trade, 157; Races, 233; Chariots, 238; French and Indian War, 241; Merchants, 245–246; Mills, 245.
Waddell, Rev. James. (See General Index.)
Wellford, Diary of Dr. John (1794), 1–9.
Westmoreland County, Merchants and Mills, 245–246.
Whitehead Family, 139–141.
Whiskey Insurrection, 1–19.
William and Mary College: State University, 75; Celebration in 1777, —; Charges against Rev. John Dixon and Rev. Emanuel Jany, 96; Finances in 1755–1765, 149–153; College Walls, 174; Humorous Description, 186–189.
Williamsburg: Manufacturing Society, 95; Lot Owning in 1783, 114–115; Capitol Built, 158; Burning of, 174–180; Snuff Mills in, 215; Capt. Henniss killed in, 179.
Willcox Family, 58–60.
Woddrop Family, 263.
Woodson Family, 50–58.
Woolfolk Family, 118, 120.
York County Records, Extracts from, 29–38.
Yorktown, Merchants of, 153; Value of Imports in 1750, ruined in 1783, 190.

GENERAL INDEX.

VOLUME XI.

Aaron, 103, 110.
Abell, 114.
Abernathy, 78.
Abingdon Church, 95.
Abingdon Parish Register, 76, 96, 140.
Abbott, 89.
Acrill, 97.
Adams, 41, 215, 216, 246, 270.
Adkins, 84.
Aduston, 29.
"Airville," 253.
Aitcheson, 95.
Alday, 72.
Aldernay, 159.
Aldham, 73.
Aldrich, 116.
Alexander, 40, 60–66, 115–121, 247–257.
Alexandria, 96, 246.
Alford, 68.
Almon, 248.
Almond, 141.
Also, 85.
Alston, 77.
Allam, 276.
Allaman, 141.
Allan, 158.
Allard, 141.
Allen, 55, 80, 83, 217.
Alleghany Mountains, 8.
Allerton, 130, 247.
Allison, 246.
Anderson, 40, 43, 45, 46, 50, 55, 57, 64, 95, 114, 116, 117, 142, 155, 159, 160, 180, 236, 280, 282.
Anderson, Female Institute, 116.
Andrews, 83, 114, 215.
Andross, 165, 169.
Apperson, 69.
Appomattox, 216.
Archer's Hope Creek, 89, 272.
Arlington, 113.
Armer, 142.
Armot, 37.
Armistead, 100, 101, 105, 108, 109, 127, 144–145, 146, 210, 228, 279.
Armstrong, 19, 117, 118, 121.
Ashton, 208.
Atheroll, 137.
Atkinson, 215.
Anduston, 29.
Austin, 84, 140.
Avery, 269, 270.
Aylmer, 30, 31, 32, 33.
Ayres, 37, 38.
Ayton, 89.
Babbage, 64.
Bacon, 29, 67, 69, 81, 121, 172, 246, 247
Bacon's Rebellion, 29, 38, 80, 87, 121.
Bage, 82.
Bailey, 50.
Baird, 69.
Baker, 80, 85, 107, 119, 281.
Baldie, 160.
Baldrey, 28, 29.
Baldwin, 248.
Balfour, 15.
Ball, 137–139, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195.
Ballard, 32, 33, 38, 246.
Ballendine, 193.
Bannister, 96.
Baptists of Virginia, 70.
Barbar, 29.
Barbadoes, 130.
Barbour, 133.
Barclay, 156.
Barefoot, 84.
Barnehouse (Barnhouse), 88, 90, 272 274.
Barker, 82–84.
Barkley, 271.
Barnes, 82.
Baronet, 164.
Barton, 35, 36.
Bartlet, 82.
Barret (Barrett), 43, 90, 148.
Bartholomew, 206.
Basham, 282.
Bassett, 92, 220.
Bate, 117.
Bates, 54, 55, 56, 65, 78, 281.
Baton Rouge, 115.
Batten, 33.
Battle, 84.
Baughan, 12.

Baulwin, 272.
Bayle, 31.
Bayley, 83, 86.
Baylor, 140.
Beale (Beall), 29, 31, 34, 35, 36, 114, 123, 124, 127, 191, 210, 245.
Beaufort, 144.
Beaumont, 84.
Beard, 33, 282.
Beatty, 17.
Beck, 140.
Beckwith, 245.
Beddingfield, 131.
Beighton, 85.
Belcher (Belscher), 181, 241, 270.
Belt, 285.
Bell, 6, 12, 13, 33, 49, 100, 108, 110, 111, 190, 196, 212, 228, 267.
Belle Farm, 264.
Bellew, 89.
Belfield (Bellfield), 108, 111, 131, 148, 204, 225, 226, 279.
Bellmaine, 5.
Bellomont, 162.
Benger, 159, 211.
Benson, 98.
Bentley, 82.
Bennet (Bennett), 13, 80, 83.
Berkley (Berkeley), 80, 95, 121, 124, 139, 140, 141, 246, 274, 276.
Bertrand, 193.
Berry, 88.
Berry, The, 241.
Berryman, 84.
Besse, 92.
Betts, 142.
Betty, 207.
Beverley, 59, 172, 174, 283.
Bewdley, 192.
Bickley, 147.
Biglow, 143.
Binford, 49.
Binns, 82, 269.
Bird, 165, 243.
Birk, 119.
Bishop, 273.
Black, 281.
Blackborne, 84.
Blackburn, 95, 158, 239.
Black Point, 88.
Blackiston, 161, 162, 164, 169.
Blackstone, 29.
Blackwater, 89.
Blackwell, 102, 103, 128, 199, 286.
Bladon, 248.
Blair, 252, 253.
Blake, 143.
Blaky, 276.
Bland, 97.
Blith, 85.
Blow, 83.
Blunt, 80, 84, 85, 269.
Board, 64.
Boatman, 111, 219, 230, 233, 234.
Bog, 224.
Boiling Spring Swamp, 276.
Bonner, 269.
Bonna Nova, The, 276.
Boston Transcript, 116.
Bostwick, 41.
Boteler, 210.
Both, 53, 67.
Bouden, 150, 241.
Bower, 200, 203.
Bower, 73, 231, 235.
Bowles, 270.
Bowlers, 205.
Bowling Green, 146.
Bowman, 104.
Boog, 160, 237, 239, 240.
Booker, 58, 76.
Booky, 83.
Booth, 131, 132, 133, 134, 136, 210.
Bowyer, 146.
Boyd, 69, 102, 215, 219, 221, 230, 281.
Brace, 14.
Bracken, 94, 148.
Brackenridge (Braikenridge), 181, 189, 190.
Brackett, 49.
Bradenburg, 120.
Bradley, 49, 52, 67.
Braddock, 10.
Brafferton, 96, 176.
Bragg, 245.
Brain, 59.
Branch, 57, 215.
Brandon, 60, 227.
Brandywine, 1, 268.
Branham, 245.
Bray, 246.
Brayne, 211.
Braxton, 211, 212, 213.
Brent, 60, 100, 201, 206, 286.
Brent Town, 286.
Brennaman, 286.
Brewer, 65, 66.
Bridger, 100, 111, 246, 247.
Bridges, 100, 111, 246, 247.
Bridgewater, 215.
Briggs, 269.
Bright, 282.
Brier, 131.
Briery Swamp, 88.
Brisban, 158.
Bristol Parish Register, 60, 76.
Brittain, 244.
Broad Neck, 90.
Brock, 54, 242.
Brockenbrough, 125, 245, 283.

Brooke (Brook), 61, 147, 210–213, 281, 286.
Brooks (Brookes), 29, 90, 275.
Brooksby, 211.
Broomfield (Bromfield), 38, 92, 271, 272, 274.
Broun, 280.
Brown (Browne), 40, 63, 68, 72, 78, 81, 84, 85, 94, 226, 246, 270.
Browning, 139.
Brownsville, 13.
Bruce, 282.
Brumley, 71.
Bruton, 85.
Bruton Churchyard, 216.
Bruton Parish, 94.
Bryan, 78, 114.
Bryant, 114, 209.
Bryce, 42.
Bryne, 207.
Buchanan, 153, 154, 155, 156.
Buck, 33.
Buckner, 252, 282.
Bucktrout, 114.
Budding, 190.
Bugg, 41.
Bulloch (Bullock), 39, 43, 60, 61, 236.
Bulls, 18.
Bunnell, 85.
Burchen Swamp, 272, 274.
Burgess, 58.
Burk (Burke, Bourke), 140, 143, 144, 282, 284.
Burks, 124, 159.
Burnett, 8, 38.
Burton, 49, 58, 213, 214.
Bursaye, 206.
Burnell (Burnel), 94, 114, 140, 144, 146, 275, 276.
Busby, 81, 82, 85.
Bush, 17, 18, 19, 91, 274.
Bushy Park, 94.
Bushrod, 30, 31, 32, 33.
Butler, 170, 281.
Byrd, 18, 19, 40, 98, 122, 130, 183, 184.
Byneham, 83.
Cabell, 41, 78.
Cabbidge, 138.
Cadell, 248.
Caldee, 246.
Caldwell, 143, 205, 216, 221, 281.
Calthorpe, 264, 265.
Callanay, 280, 282.
Camble, 246.
Camden, 186.
Camm, 152.
Campbell, 78, 98, 108, 110, 179, 187, 188, 218, 233.
Cannon, 50, 54, 56.
Cant, 276.
Cape Capon, 17.
Capitol, 158, 175, 186.
Capt. Allen, The, 235.
Cardenpaine, 80.
Cargill, 270.
Carlisle, The, 200.
Carlyle, 246.
Carnaby, 227.
Carnegie, 116, 117.
Carr, 17, 246.
Carroll, 214.
Carter, 16, 21–28, 99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 105, 107, 110, 111, 114, 126, 127, 218, 220, 222, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 245, 281.
Carter's Creek, 103.
Carter's Ferry, 52, 53.
Carter's Grove, 94, 131.
Cartwright, 114.
Carver, 258.
Cary, 97, 98, 174, 175, 242.
Castle, 92, 271.
"Castle Hill," 46.
Catford, 29.
Catlett, 67.
Chadwick, 140.
Chamberlayne, 94, 242.
Chambers, 82.
Champ, 202, 228.
Chapman, 246.
Chappell, 270.
Charles, 274.
Charles City County, 47, 48, 49, 67, 70, 93, 97, 98, 130, 147, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 266, 267, 268.
Charles City County Records, 67, 154.
Cheadle, 55, 57, 141.
Chekrose Creek, 89, 90.
Cheney, 28.
Cherokees Creek, 181.
Cherry Mill, 16.
Cherry Point, 128.
Chestnut Hill, 123, 124.
Chesyre, 35.
Chew, 12.
Chiceley, 246.
Chichester, 100, 101, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 110, 111, 112, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 217, 219, 224, 225, 228, 229, 230, 231, 235.
Chickahominy River, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276.
Chickahominy Swamp, 275.
Chiles, 91, 275.
Chilton, 245.
Chinn, 217, 233.
Chipaakes (Chipoakes), 89, 91, 112.
Chin, 217, 233.
Chisman, 264.

Chiswell, 158.
Christian, 48, 56, 57, 71, 261, 263, 267, 273, 276.
Church Hill, 251, 252.
Churchill, 94, 99, 103, 104, 106, 107, 109, 112, 114, 195, 197, 198, 199, 205, 218, 219, 220, 221, 224, 232, 233.
Cinch, 114.
Claibanck, 90.
Claiborne (Claiborn), 78, 257, 258, 269.
Clark (Clarke), 12, 35, 48, 49, 55, 83, 85, 163, 266.
Clarkson, 173.
Clary, 85.
Clayton, 46.
Claytor, 282.
Clements, 80, 84.
Clifton, 264.
Clopton, 67–73, 148.
Clough, 141.
Clutton, 34, 35, 36.
Clyton, 89, 271.
Coale, 89, 271.
Coalter, 78.
Coan, 280.
Coan River, 280.
Cobbs, 29, 40, 41, 42, 44, 45.
Cogel, 280.
Cochran (Cochrane), 77, 78, 183, 184, 283.
Cocke, 52, 53, 73, 86, 97, 114, 261.
Cockerham, 85, 140.
Cole, 118, 246, 247.
Colchester, 245.
Coleman, 40, 42, 78.
Colgin, 68.
Collier, 82, 84, 131, 132, 270.
Collins, 34, 35.
Columbian College, 148.
Colonial Papers, 112, 113.
Colston, 124.
Commerce, The, 237, 238, 239.
Conetts, 99.
Conrad, 5.
Conally, 286.
Conway, 98, 99, 100, 102, 104, 106, 191, 192, 193, 196, 204, 207, 210, 217, 218, 220, 227, 278, 280.
Cook (Cooke), 55, 76, 84, 85, 132, 143, 237, 251, 252, 258, 282.
Cooper, 41, 155.
Copeland, 108.
Coperwaite, 219.
Corbin, 172, 173, 245.
Cornell, 232.
Cornish, 85.
Coroloman, 219, 220, 234, 235.
Cossens, 210.
Cotten, 84. 85.
Cotton, 114.
Cottrell, 71.
Couch, 207.
Courier Journal, 282.
Courtney, 66.
Coutts, 97, 98.
Cowood, 84.
Cox, 54, 64.
Crabb Point, 103, 108.
Crafford (Craford), 43, 84.
Craig, 95, 114, 188.
Craighead, 102.
Cralle, 208.
Craven, 46.
Crawford, 78, 96, 157, 158, 159, 160, 239, 241.
Crawley, 114.
Creed, 85.
Crews, 83.
Crichton, 41.
Crisewell (Criswell), 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 106, 110, 111, 112, 196, 197, 198, 199, 201, 202, 203, 204, 217, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 226, 228, 229, 234, 285.
Cross, 48.
Crosswaite, 201.
Crosswaithe, 110, 219, 220.
Crouch, 57, 86, 273.
Crowder, 248.
Crump, 90, 221, 268, 272.
Cryer, 131.
Cudlip, 172, 173.
Culpeper, 3, 94, 112, 120, 213.
"Culpeper Minute Battalion," The, 213.
Cumberland, 6, 11, 16.
Cunningham, 78, 148, 246.
Cuppage (Coppage, Coppedge, etc.), 137–139.
Curry, 99, 101, 105, 109, 110, 195, 226.
Curtis, 114, 136, 207, 258, 278.
Custis, 59, 97.
Cutbrush, 15.
Cuthbert, 95.
Dabney, 46.
Dade, 65.
Daingerfield, 192.
Dale, 222, 228.
Dalton, 44, 246.
Dameron, 137–139, 206.
Dancy, 270.
Dancing Point, 276.
Dandridge, 130, 251, 257, 258.
Daniel, 56.
Dansey, 90.
Darey, 6, 18, 19.
Dark, 73.
Darricott, 147.
Daugherty, 281.
Davenport, 114, 248.
Davidson, 155, 241.

Davis, 71, 80, 84, 86, 105, 114, 131, 148, 202, 205, 218, 221, 226, 234, 242, 285.
Davies, 85, 86, 102, 103, 105, 106, 197, 203, 218, 225.
Dawson, 92–93, 150, 282.
Day, 114, 182, 281.
Deane, 52, 114, 216.
Deascum Swamp (see Tyascum), 275.
Deberry, 83.
Debnam, 267.
Deforrest, 114, 225.
Degge, or Digge, 129, 141.
Digges (Diggs), 77–78, 96, 111, 114, 166, 167, 272, 279.
De Graffenreidt, 74.
De Graflingread, 102.
De Jarnette, 146.
Delany, 281.
Delke, 82.
Dennett, 67.
Dennis, 79, 83, 84, 270.
Deerkin, 85.
Devereux, 68.
Dewling, 3.
Dick, 263.
Dickenson, 33, 91, 245.
Dickinson, 272.
Dickeson, 38.
Dickson, 114.
Diddep, 114.
Diewitch, 114.
Digby, 83.
Dillard (Dilard), 93, 110, 224.
Dinwiddie (Dinwidy), 160, 237.
"Ditchley," 130, 194.
Divers, 67.
Dixon, 95, 96, 114, 159, 253, 254, 255.
Doane, 120.
Dobie, 270.
"Doctor's Hall," 124.
Dodridge, 218.
Dodson, 286.
Dogget (Doget), 73, 105, 205, 226.
Dolling, 83.
Doncastles, 184.
Donner, 58.
Dooly, 281.
Dormer, 92.
Doswell, 182.
Douglas, 46, 190, 216, 248, 249, 250.
Douglas Register, 208.
Dove, The, 246.
Dover Quarterly, 275.
Dowell, 3.
Downman, 107, 194, 201.
D Oyley, 73.
Drake, 70.
Draper, 83, 114.
Drew, 82, 83, 86, 95.
Drinking Swamp, 275.
Driver, 47.
Drummond, 38, 87, 275.
Dudley, 141.
Duke of Cumberland, The, 238.
Dumfries, 246.
Duncan, 282.
Dunlap, 94.
Dunlop (Dunlope), 41, 246, 263.
Dunmore, 93.
Dunsfield, 86.
Durfey, 114.
Dykes, 5.
Dyle, 246.
Earle, 286.
Early, 281, 282.
Easly, 56.
Eastern Shore, 107.
Eaton, 19, 20, 148.
Echols, 280.
Edloe (Edlow), 97, 271.
Edmonds, 165.
Edmunds, 269.
Edmundson, 276, 282.
Edwards, 82, 85, 196, 201, 243, 247, 268, 269.
Edwards'Mill, 201.
Efford, 33, 275.
"Effingham House," 60.
Eibson, 282.
Egleston (Eggleston), 90, 91.
Elam, 223, 231.
Eldridge, 208, 269.
Elico, 90, 91.
Elizabeth, The, 231, 234, 241.
Elken, 33.
Elliott, 102.
Ellington, 142.
Ellis, 58, 84, 85, 216.
Ellyson, 58, 68.
Ely, 85.
Ellzey, 286.
Emmanuel, 258.
Emmons, 115.
Emporia College, 117, 131.
England, 34, 89.
Eppes, 47, 48, 49, 60, 98.
Erskine, 248, 251.
Essell, 82, 85.
Essex County Records, 213.
Evans, 80, 86.
Evelin, 275.
Everard, 114.
Everett, 66.
Every, 80.
Ewell, 175, 177, 178, 280.
"Exchange," 263.
Eyck's Creek, 196.
Eyres, 37.
Fairfield Church, 228.

Farell, 242.
Farley, 96.
Farmer, 84.
Farmville, 141–143.
Farnham Church, 128.
Farrar, 57.
Farquhason, 114.
Fauntleroy, 45, 123, 125, 172.
Fearson, 96.
Fellow, 86.
Felps, 83.
Fenne, 38.
Ferguson, 65.
Ferrall, 281.
Ferris, 54.
Fetler, 61.
Fielding, 284, 285.
Figgus, 85.
Filmore, 88.
Finnie, 94, 114.
Findley, 282.
Finley, 85, 246.
Fisher, 107, 108, 269.
Fitchett, 275.
Fitzgerald, 246.
Fitzhugh, 73, 220.
Fitzwilliams, 130.
Fiveash, 83.
Flake, 85.
Fleming, 54, 56, 83, 93, 95, 142, 143.
Fleet, 89.
Flint, 245.
Flood, 82, 87, 99, 102, 103, 105, 107, 108, 128, 196, 197, 198, 203, 205, 232, 235, 236.
Florida Hundred Creek, 275.
Flowerdewe, 160, 236, 237, 241.
Foard, 89, 275.
Fontaine, 130.
Forbes, 80, 251.
Forbush, 84.
Ford, 68, 82, 270.
Fore, 142.
Foreman, 80, 82.
Forrest Store, 197.
Forincola, 114.
Fort Christianna, 121, 131.
Fort Magruder, 179.
Fort Pitt, 2, 15, 16, 17.
Forrer, 85.
Fort Wayne, 116.
Foster, 69, 71, 81, 82, 83, 283.
Foote, 63, 64, 65, 98, 286.
Fouchee, 99.
Foushee, 111, 218, 224.
Fourd, 88.
Foy, 114.
Fox, 191.
Francis, 86.
Franck's Paspehaies Creek, 90.
Franders, 38.
Frankfort, 17.
Frazier, 104.
Fredericksburg Cavalry, 14.
Fredericksville Parrish, 44.
Freeman, 91, 269, 273, 275, 276.
Friend, 35, 55.
Froughton, 269.
Fry, 89, 90, 271, 272.
Futrill, 85.
Gain, 160.
Gallia, The, 100.
Gale, The, 154.
Galentine, 120.
Galt, 95, 114.
Gambling, 276.
Ganaway, 50.
Ganrith, 103, 107, 200, 202, 231.
Garlington, 204, 225, 227, 235, 285.
Garner, 84.
Garnett, 268.
Garthwright, 57.
Gash, 281.
Gaskins (Gaskoyne), 210, 276–280.
Gates, 214.
Gee, 270.
George, 171.
Gessedge (Guessedge, or Gissedge), 147.
Gibbons, 80.
Gibbs, 281.
Gibson, 57, 100, 245, 271, 280, 282.
Gilbert, 90, 114, 276, 281.
Gill, 33, 276.
Gilliam, 57, 142, 268.
Gills, 90.
Gillom, 74.
Gilpin, 246.
Gillum, 84.
Gilmer, 45.
Ginther, 114.
Gladdis, 12.
Glass, 246.
Glasscock, 74.
Glassell, 3, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17.
Glass House, 91.
Gloucester, 95, 96, 97, 133, 139, 216, 251, 252, 258, 260, 263, 264.
Gooch, 29, 31, 124, 275.
Gooch Parish Register, 208.
Goode, 52, 55, 58, 74.
Goodman, 85.
Goodrich, 47, 60, 86, 281.
Goodson, 114.
Goodwin (Goodwyn), 34, 35, 36, 270.
Goggin, 281.
Gordon, 1, 42, 49, 98–112, 120, 160, 195, 205, 217–237, 246, 285.
Gore, 141.
Golledge, 83.
Goose Hill House, 273.

Gouge, 124.
Gould, 206.
Graffenreed, 58.
Graham, 94, 152, 238, 246, 248, 250.
Grandon, 275.
Grant, 286.
Grantland, 235.
Grantum, 85.
Graves, 148, 214, 268.
Gray, 82, 83, 84, 245.
Gray's Inn, 125, 137.
Grayson, 286.
Greene (Green), 83, 85, 86, 100, 141, 260, 269.
Greenbrier, 284.
Greenhow, 114, 188.
"Greenway," 267.
Gregory, 93, 261, 266–268.
Grey's Greek, 88.
Griffin, 86, 96, 114, 173.
Griffith, 44.
Griggsby, 176, 177.
Grimes (Grymes), 42, 227.
Groves, 216.
Gross, 64.
Grundy, 16.
Guerrant, 206–209.
Guill, 141.
Gunner, 165.
Gunter, 38.
Gurley, 43.
Gwathmey, 39, 60.
Gwathney, 82.
Gwyn, 94.
Gwyn's Island, 94.
Hackley, 94.
Hadly, 174.
Hail Western, 252.
Haines, 92.
Hairston, 49.
Hales, 69, 85.
Halifax, 96.
Halney, 245.
Hall, 29, 37, 38, 120, 199, 273.
Hallam, 216.
Hamlet (Hamlett), 271, 274.
Hamilton, 153, 154, 155, 158, 237, 238.
Hammond (Hammon), 207, 234.
Hamlin, 59, 60.
Hampden-Sidney College, 94.
Hampton, 154, 274.
Hampton Parish, 67.
Hamm, 37.
Hanbury, 150, 152.
Hancock, 82.
Hanover, 105, 109.
Hanover Militia, 285.
Hansford, 96.
Hanson, 196.
Haralson, 42.
Hardy County, 286.
Hardaway (Hardeway), 131, 269.
Hardyman (Hardiman), 47–49.
Hardwicke (Hardwick), 82, 282.
Harris, 33, 37, 41, 55, 58, 80, 85, 207, 208, 215, 273, 274.
Hart, 84, 85, 86, 120.
Harrison (Harryson), 52, 60, 98, 105, 111, 177, 220, 227, 234, 236, 246, 269, 275.
Hargrave, 85, 285.
Harper, 190, 246, 270.
Harper's Ferry, 18.
Harvard College, 174.
Harvey (Harvy), 54, 83, 202, 284.
Harebottle, 86.
Harrington, 84, 249.
Harne, 89.
Harrop Parish, 92.
Hartley, 109, 230, 235.
Hartshorn, 246.
Harwood, 48, 68, 114, 261, 263, 264–266.
Hatcher, 56.
Hay, 114, 269.
Hayburne, 246.
Hayden's *Virginia Genealogics*, 44, 137, 210.
Hayward, 85, 169–174.
Haynes, 278, 281, 284.
Haynie, 105, 202.
Hays, 78.
Hawthorne, 28, 33.
Heard, 7.
Heath, 80, 83, 97, 206–209.
Heal, 218.
Healy, 175.
Henby, 246.
Henderson, 46, 47, 63, 282, 284, 285.
Hendley, 53.
Henley, 118.
Hening (Henning), 77, 100, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 111, 112, 124, 195, 197, 199, 205, 227, 229, 234.
Hening's *Statutes at Large of Virginia*, 212.
Hennis, 179.
Henrico Records, 72.
Henry, 78, 96, 109, 218.
Henton, 110.
Herndon, 3, 8.
Hey, 90.
Heyden, 207.
Hickman, 84, 275, 276.
Hicks, 130–131.
"Hicks' Ford," 131.
Higgs, 83.
High, 43, 80, 81, 82.
Hill, 20, 31, 69, 83, 114, 142, 160, 213, 226, 228, 240, 286.
Hinchman, 78.

Hines, 142, 270.
Hinton, 39, 41, 108, 234.
Hitchman, 276.
Hix, 142.
Hobday, 155.
Hobbs Hole, 220.
Hobson, 74–75, 268.
Hodge, 101, 104.
Hodges, 201.
Hoge, 97.
Hogg Island, 85.
Hog's Land, 272.
Hoggatt, 70.
Holcroft, 70.
Holman, 208, 209.
Holmes, 19.
Holt, 42, 62, 82, 85, 88, 90, 114, 153, 232, 274, 282.
Hollyday, 273.
Honeyman, 189.
Hood, 240.
Hooe, 246.
Hopkins, 343, 215.
Hopson, 39, 74.
Houlford, 84.
Hornesby (Hornsby), 114, 148, 239.
Horsnell, 86.
Horniford, 84.
Howard, 3, 97, 264, 265.
Howe, 1, 2.
Howell, 37, 40, 80, 83, 269.
Hoomes, 283.
Hooker, 85, 273.
Horton, 84.
House, 84.
Howson, 192.
Hubard, 59, 114, 246.
Hubbard, 227.
Hugate, 85.
Hugh, 242.
Hughes, 31, 34, 35, 36, 50, 51, 52, 55, 56, 58, 141, 142, 147, 175.
Hull, 56, 93, 278, 279, 280.
Hull, 245.
Hulton, 145.
Humphrey, 86, 158, 190.
Hunt, 82, 91, 111, 203, 205, 215, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 226, 228, 264, 265, 269, 270.
Hunter, 12, 94, 103, 114, 156, 202, 281, 282.
Hunnicutt, 80, 84.
Huson, 84, 270.
Hutcheson, 215.
Hutchinson, 118, 147.
Hux, 84.
Hyndman, 155.
Hyland, 114.
Iken, 30, 32.
Indian Creek, 16.
Indian Field, 89, 91, 98, 273.
Indian School, 92.
Indian Town, 197.
Ingles, 16.
Ingram, 272.
Inman, 78, 85.
Innis, 39.
Irby, 60, 268, 269.
Ironmonger, 83.
Irvine, 130.
Irving, 52.
Isle of Wight, 89, 91.
Isham, 2.
Jacobs Creek, 16.
Jackson, 42, 84, 104, 114, 215, 227.
Jackson's Mill, 14, 15.
James City County, 30, 38, 59, 86, 92, 94, 98, 161, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 282.
James River, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 107, 110, 113, 131, 173, 190, 240, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276.
James City Island, 88, 89, 273.
James, 30, 247, 264, 272, 273, 275.
Jamestown, 87.
Jarratt, 67.
Jarrett (Jarret), 82, 282.
Jauncey, 209, 210.
Jeffers Troops, 6.
Jefferson, 11, 18, 46, 75.
Jefferson Medical College, 120.
Jenney, 73.
Jenny, The, 240.
Jennings, 165, 169.
Jerdone, 153–160, 180, 181, 183, 190, 236–242.
Jerdone Hall, 180, 181, 183, 190.
Jewell, 119.
Jonah's Cove, 112.
Johns, 39.
Johnson, 37, 57, 78, 80, 89, 148, 200, 229, 248, 269, 270, 274.
Johnson, The, 200, 202.
Johnston, 130, 144.
Jolly, 82, 84.
Jones, 11, 37, 41, 49, 57, 77, 80, 85, 89, 91, 96, 100, 102, 128, 132, 136, 148, 178, 207, 208, 214–215.
Jones' Creek, 88, 274, 276.
Jonson, 268.
Jordan, 41, 82, 85, 87, 142, 227.
Joyce, 85.
Judkins, 80, 83, 84, 268.
Julian, 244.
Keghley, 73.
Kelly, 61.
Kelso, 78.
Kemp (Kempe), 100, 102, 244.
Kendall, 130, 231.
Keene, 280.

Kenner, 286.
Kennon, 42, 48, 52, 53, 76, 97, 175.
Kerr, 13, 19.
Kersey, 83.
Keth's Creek, 90.
Kidder, 61.
Kilpatrick, 84, 111, 246.
Kindred, 84.
King, 13, 57, 73, 80, 82, 97, 264, 273.
Kingsmill Wharf, 175.
Kingston Parish, 252.
Kipp's Creek, 90.
Kirke, 246, 273.
Kirtly, 281.
King and Queen County, 59, 94, 95, 140, 141, 147.
King and Queen Courthouse, 213.
King William County, 69.
Knight's Land, 273.
Knipe, 89, 91.
Knott, 85.
Knyvet, 73.
Kremer, 117.
Lacy, 86.
Ladd, 117.
Lafayette, 214, 257, 259.
Laford, 97.
Lafong, 114.
Lamar, 41, 42.
Lamb, 114.
Lambert, 244.
Lancaster, 82, 142.
Lancaster Courthouse, 279.
Lane, 85, 86, 153.
Langborn, 251, 252, 253, 254, 257, 258, 259.
Lanier, 270.
Lardner, 237.
Lashly, 83.
Lattemore, 207.
Lathar, 83.
Laurel Hill, 13, 49.
Laughton, 97.
Lawrence, 263.
Layton, 59.
Laxham, 200.
Leea, 33.
Leach, 117, 206, 272.
Lear, 247.
Leathers, 121.
Leedstown, 122.
Lee, 2, 8, 13, 18, 19, 33, 34, 37, 40, 49, 60, 172, 183, 192, 194, 206–209, 210, 216, 221, 247, 249, 269, 279.
Le Grand, 142, 215.
Leigh, 246.
Leland, 104, 105, 106, 201, 225.
Lennarts, 92.
Leonard, 66, 94.
Leprade, 208.
Le Fillaine, 57.
Lewis, 2, 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 13, 17, 39–47, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 78, 80, 95, 114, 142, 146, 252, 264, 284.
Lightfoot, 49, 59, 68, 114, 153, 154, 155, 160, 264.
Lightfoot, The, 159.
Ligon, 56.
Lloyd, 172.
Lindsy, 128, 129.
Lingo, 271, 273.
Linhaven Parish, 138.
Little, 86.
Littlebery, 84.
Littlebury, 47.
Livingston, 97, 249.
Locke, 246.
Lockley, 114.
Locust Hill, 46.
Logan, 78.
Logsdon, 16.
Lomax, 172.
Long, 281.
"Lone Star" State, 128.
Louisville Medical College, 120.
Love, 286.
Lovett, 39, 264.
Lovinge, 90.
Lovings, 92.
Lower Norfolk County, 138, 243, 244.
Lowry, 198.
Lowry Ferry, 231.
Loxham, 218.
Lucas, 86.
Ludwell, 82, 246.
Lyle, 91.
Lymbrey, 34.
Lynge, 91.
Lyne, 41, 43.
Lyon, 94, 240.
Macon, 56, 75, 76, 77, 132, 135, 153, 240.
Mackdonald, 248.
Mackey, 5.
Macklane, 237.
Mackie, 240.
Madison, 75, 77, 97, 210, 211, 212, 214, 216.
Magill, 5, 18.
Magnus, 80.
Magruder, 3, 178.
Maine, 107.
Makay, 19.
Malone, 49.
Mallory, 30, 31, 32.
Manning, 41.
Mansell, 84.
Marden, 116.
Marshall, 204, 215, 218.
Marriott, 80, 81.
Margrett, 38.

Martin, 74, 75, 106, 114, 146, 160, 206–209.
Martin Brandon, 60.
Martin Brandon Church, 97.
Martinsburg, 18.
Martin's Hundred Parish, 90.
Marsh, 75.
Marston, 261, 274.
Mason, 49, 81, 88, 270, 286.
Massenberg, 114.
Massie, 60, 208.
Mateson, 73.
Mattahancks Neck, 274.
Mattapony (Mattaponi), 97, 140.
Mathars, 85.
Matthews (Mathews), 15, 16, 17, 19, 213, 214.
"Mathews," 252.
Mattox, 55.
Maudit, 232.
Maupin, 95, 115.
Maxwell, 180.
May, 281.
Mayes, 142, 246, 277.
Mayo. 65, 130.
McAdam, 279, 280.
McAfee, 65, 66.
McAllister, 6, 17.
McCall, 28.
McCarty, 115.
McCaul, 160.
McCaulay, 180–191.
McCawley, 246.
McCrosky, 78.
McClurg, 115.
McFarland, 16, 281.
McGill, 18, 45.
McGraw, 56.
McGuire, 19.
McKamy, 78.
McKinny, 281.
McKitrick, 229.
McMeekins, 6, 17.
McMurty, 280.
McNutt, 284.
McOwens, 39.
McPheeters, 78.
Meade, 17, 19.
Meazle, 80, 81, 83.
Medley, 214.
Meed, 115.
Meherrin River, 121, 131.
Mercer, 2, 15, 39, 84, 224.
Meredith, 73, 275.
Meriwether, 43, 44, 45, 46, 77, 78, 117, 183, 272.
Merrett, 81, 82, 83.
Merritt, 33.
Merryman, 84.
Metcalfe (Metcalf), 94, 129.
Michaels, 78.
Micheaux (Michaux), 56, 58, 69, 70, 148.
Michie, 268.
Middle Plantation, 59, 87.
Middlesex, 111, 126.
Middleton, 83, 115, 245.
Millar, 155.
Milde, 73.
Miller, 41, 56, 57, 108, 202, 206–209, 225, 228, 229, 242.
Mills, 67, 79, 87, 231.
Milton, 64.
Mimms, 53.
Minge, 97.
Minis, 99, 199.
Minizie, 103, 106.
Minter, 69.
Mirick, 84.
Mitchell, 42, 99, 110, 142, 190, 203, 218, 219, 220, 222, 223, 224, 227, 228, 233, 239, 240, 282.
Mizle, 85.
Moody, 115.
Moffett, 286.
Moir, 115, 155.
Molson, 29.
Monroe, 188.
Montfort, 188.
Montgomery, 154, 160, 240, 249.
Moon, 58.
Moony, 261.
Moonk, 84.
Morattico, 194.
Moratico Point, 96.
Moor (Moore), 38, 47, 75, 78, 96, 114, 181, 268, 286.
Moorefields, 241.
Morecock, 88, 91.
Morgan, 4, 7, 9, 68, 69, 89, 91.
Morgan's Creek, 88, 89.
Morshead, 159.
Morrell, 85.
Moriatt, 237, 238.
Morris, 33, 57, 102, 104, 201, 281.
Morrison, 78, 88, 91, 177.
Morish, 84.
Mortimer, 8.
Morton, 55, 115, 141.
Mosby, 50, 54, 56.
Moseby, 209, 238.
Moses Creek (Moyses Creek), 91, 272, 273.
Moses Run, 89, 271.
Moss, 67, 245.
Moschis Creek, 271.
Mossom, 92.
Mothershead, 170, 171.
Moyer, 115.
"Mount Airy," 172.

Mount Pleasant, 127.
"Mount Pisgah," 283.
Moulson, 100.
Munford, 75–76, 260–264, 266, 267.
Muire, 246.
Mulberry Island, 95.
Murray, 118, 249.
Mount Vernon, 253.
Mount Zion, 256.
Murrey, 56, 57.
Murrill, 284.
Musprath, 140.
Muse, 96.
Myles, 84.
Nance, 281.
Napier, 53, 54.
Napkins, 85.
"Naylor's Hole," 123, 234.
Nash, 83, 269.
Nathan, 84.
Nation, The, 170.
Neal, 226.
Nelson, 6, 97, 105, 115, 125, 154, 155, 237, 241.
Nelson, The, 235. 241.
Netherland, 50, 56.
Neville, 286.
New, 91, 275.
New Castle, 155, 160, 184.
Newcombe, 115.
New England Historical and Genealogical Register, 73.
New Englandman, The, 217.
Newitt (Newit), 80, 82.
New Kent County, 37, 54, 94, 95, 140, 153, 237, 240, 258, 268, 276.
New Kent Courthouse, 184.
Newry, 109.
Newman, 38, 273.
Newsume (Newsum), 82, 270.
Newton, 18, 84, 245.
New Town, 4, 18.
Nicholas, 46, 94, 115, 148.
Nicholas Swamp, 207.
Nichols (Nicholls), 84, 96, 115, 170.
Nicholson (Nicolson, Nicholson), 83, 84, 87, 93, 115, 146, 161–169, 201, 268, 269.
Nicklis, 171.
Nickatorinces, 272.
Nomini Hall, 21, 245.
Norris, 224.
Northampton, 97.
North Farnham Parish Register, 172.
Northern Neck, 170. 171, 172.
Northumberland County, 123, 130.
Northumberland County Court, 104, 106, 107, 108. 109, 123, 128, 129.
Norton, 66, 85, 155, 160, 240.
Novett, 34.
Nuber, 85.
Nutkind, 244.
New York Herald, 176.
New York Times, 116.
Oakham, 272.
Oatley, 273.
O'Boyle, 143.
Occaneechee Island, 121, 122.
Occoquan Creek, 145.
Occoquan River, 245.
O'Ferrell, 144.
Offett, 74.
Ogleby, 50.
Omoons, 84.
Opie, 128, 129, 280.
Orange Courthouse, 128.
Orr, 107, 115.
Osburn, 177.
Otterham Swamp, 89.
Overby, 121.
Overman, 89.
Owen, 83, 281.
Oxford Iron Works, 97.
Page, 17, 33, 85, 132, 136, 251–260, 263, 283.
Paige, 76.
Paine, 42.
Palmer, 29.
Palmore, 142.
Pampatike, 213.
Pannell, 74.
Paraclise, 115.
Parham, 268, 270.
Paris, 142.
Parish, 72, 226.
Parke, 29, 33, 35, 36, 37, 174.
Parke Gate, 33.
Parker, 104, 115, 245, 270.
Parkes (Parks), 34, 35, 36, 40.
Parkinson Ferry, 15.
Parmele, 242, 243, 269.
Parsons, 55.
Parthmores Creek, 92.
Partridge, 82.
Pasfeild, 86.
Pasteur, 94, 115.
Patton, 280.
Patterson (Paterson), 78, 238, 242.
Patty, The, 242.
Paul, 120.
Paulet, 283.
Paulin, 213.
Pauner, 137.
Payne, 54, 58, 99, 101, 104.
Peachy, 210.
Peacock, 4, 18, 86.
Peal, 89.
Pearce, 80.
Pearson, 95, 96, 115.
Pease Hill, 90

Peay, 72.
Peck, 284.
Peddington, 84.
Peete, 269.
Pendleton, 43, 210, 211, 212.
Penn, 43, 139.
Penny, 228.
Pennel, 115.
Pepper, 269.
Periere, 208.
Perrin, 133, 263.
Persie, 33.
Perry, 120.
Perry's Ferry, 16.
Peyton, 95, 133, 141, 252.
Pettway (Petway), 80, 83, 268, 269, 270.
Petigrew, 221.
Peers, 57.
Peeters (Peters), 28, 29, 269.
Phillips (Philips), 80, 84, 85, 115, 171, 271.
Phipe, 272.
Phipps, 275.
Phripp, 95.
Pierce, 51, 56, 119.
Peirce, 85, 115.
Piers, 246.
Picket, 281.
Pinckard, 104.
Pinkard, 277, 278, 279, 280.
Pinkney, 97.
Piny Point Neck, 90.
Piping Point, 91.
Pittman, 80, 85.
Plater, 127, 172.
Playters, 73.
Pleasants, 51, 54, 55, 57, 285.
Pledge, 58.
Plume, 96.
Poindexter, 146.
Poll, 190.
Polly, The, 236, 241.
Pollard, 39, 43.
Poole, 20, 78.
Pope, 55, 66, 169–174.
Porch, 84.
Port Conway, 123.
Porter, 3, 29, 41, 55, 56, 57, 209.
Potomac River, 246.
Potter, 82, 223, 239.
Pottie, 183, 190, 191.
Potts, 272.
Povall, 55, 208, 209.
Powell, 48, 74, 95, 147, 273.
"Powell Brook," 48.
Power, 268.
Powells Farm, 15.
"Powhatan," 65.
Powhatan (Powhetan, Powetan, Poetan), 88, 89, 90, 273.
Powhatan Swamp, 272, 274, 275, 276.
Pratt, 282.
Prentis, 115, 148.
Presly, 208.
Presson, 84.
Price, 147, 213, 244, 276, 281, 282.
Pride, 240, 269.
Pridham, 101.
Prince Edward County, 141–143.
Prince George County, 76.
Prince William County, 60, 65, 138, 286.
Proctor (Procter), 80, 83, 86.
Prosser, 29.
Pryor, 4, 50, 56.
Puleston, 80.
Pulliam, 69, 275.
Quantico River, 246.
Queen's Creek, 33, 98, 275.
Rainer, 269.
Raleigh, 57.
Raleigh Tavern, 95, 186.
Randall, 81.
Randolph, 2, 46, 237.
Rankins, 84.
Ransome, 131.
Rawson, 229.
Rawleigh, 194.
Rawlins, 91.
Rawlings, 13.
Read (Reade, Reed), 18, 19, 29, 30, 264, 265, 281.
Red, 157.
Reddell, 115.
Reddick, 86.
Redford, 58.
Reding, 226.
Redstone, 14.
Regan, 83.
Reemes, 16.
Renolls (Reynolds), 86, 240.
Rethden, 85.
Reeve, 94.
Rice, 143, 281, 282.
Rich, 3, 84.
Richards, 115.
Richardson, 18, 52, 55, 85, 141, 208, 269, 270, 281.
Richmond County, 123–130, 172.
Rickards, 237, 239.
Rickohock (Rickohocke), 272, 273, 274.
Riddock, 183.
Ridlehurst, 240.
Riddle, 246.
Ridley, 40.
Riley, 119.
Risby, 139.
Ritchie, 71, 240.
Rives, 270.
Rivers, 83, 214.
Roane (Roan), 125, 240.

Roadman, 115.
Roberts, 71, 83, 248.
Robertson, 99, 104, 105, 108, 109, 110, 115, 197, 198, 200, 217, 219, 221, 230, 235, 281, 282.
Robinson, 3, 94, 97, 115, 159, 281, 283, 284.
Rockwell, 83, 84.
Rodwell, 83, 84.
Rogers (Rogez), 84, 144.
Rolfe, 83, 84.
Rollins, 7.
Rose, 82, 210, 211, 212.
Rose, The, 195.
Rose Castle, 92, 93.
Ross, 64, 97, 263.
Rosechy, 121.
Rootes, 41, 59, 94, 253.
Royall (Royal), 48, 56.
Rowland, 85, 143, 245, 281.
Rowsay, 115.
Rowzee, 212.
Royster, 261.
Rudd, 61.
Ruffin, 74.
Rugbye, 80.
Rugsbee, 85.
Runee, 85.
Russell, 264–265, 281.
Rust, 245.
Rutherford, 78.
Ryan, 140.
Ryburn, 3.
Sabine Hall, 125, 127, 172.
Saddler, 246.
Sale, 119.
Sallard, 127.
Salle, 215.
Sallee, 56.
Sally, The, 242.
Sammon, 268.
Sampson, 73.
Sanburne, 51, 56.
Sandifer (Sandefur), 70, 72.
Sandford, 181.
Sangrado, 181.
Sapponi, 121, 122.
Sarson, 92.
Saunders, 16, 57, 95, 115.
Savage, 85.
Savage Mount, 16.
Scarburgh, 129.
Scarlett, 145.
Scasbrook, 141.
Schon, 204.
Schreever (Schrever, Scriver, etc.), 201, 206, 207, 278, 279.
Scott, 214.
Scomemont, 115.
Scruely, 276.
Seaford, 141.
Sears, 43.
Seate (Seat), 85, 268.
Seaton, 286.
Seawell, 40.
Selden, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 105, 109, 111, 198, 203, 218, 219, 220, 221, 223, 224, 227, 228, 230, 233, 264.
Senior, 80.
Sensible, The, 216.
Sergeant, 235.
Sessorms, 82.
Seton, 158, 160, 240.
Shabby Hall, 264.
Shackelford, 102.
Shadrock, 198.
Shapleigh, 278.
Sharpe, 84.
Shaw, 85, 173.
Sheild (Shield), 241, 265, 266.
Shell, 273.
Shelby, 42, 285.
Shelley, 85.
Shelton, 147.
Shelton Creek, 224.
Shennan, 266, 267.
Shepherd (Shephard), 50, 115.
Sherman, 78.
Sherwood, 112–113.
Sherwood Forrest, 176.
"Sherwood," 264.
Short, 251.
Shooter's Hill, 133, 135, 257.
Shingles, 178, 179.
Shipp, 170, 244.
Shugar, 85.
Sidnay, 83.
Simms, 75.
Simons (Simmons), 132, 136.
Simpson, 182.
Sinclair, 249, 264.
Skelton, 80, 158, 242.
Skinner, 47.
Slater, 179.
Slaughter, 44.
Slyes, 163.
Smelt, 144.
Smith, 17, 18, 19, 37, 40, 42, 55, 69, 73, 84, 89, 90, 92, 110, 112, 120, 123, 135, 136, 146, 153, 159, 192, 196, 197, 198, 204, 209, 213, 225, 230, 245, 251, 252, 257, 258, 253, 264, 265, 270, 271, 274, 275.
Smither, 220.
Smith's Mount, 123.
Smock, 3.
Smoot, 17, 41.
Snelson, 160, 282.
Snuff Mills, 215.
Soane, 272.

Sonetts, 273.
Sorrell, 207.
Southall, 49, 115, 178, 180, 261, 270.
Southern Literary Messenger, 175.
Sowerby (Sowersby), 83, 85.
Spalding, 118.
Spann (Span), 100, 101, 104, 105, 108, 112, 196, 203, 205, 219, 220, 222.
Spark's Washington Correspondence, 1.
Speirs, 240.
Spence, 102.
Spencer, 80, 213.
Spitten, 83.
Spotswood, 2, 3, 121, 131, 174, 210.
Sproull, 239.
Spy, 98.
Squier, 85.
Stagg, 269, 270.
Standard, 283.
Standiford, 117.
Stanhope, 260.
St. Anne's Parish, 211.
St. Andrew's Parish, 269.
Stark (Starke), 131, 148, 269.
Staughan, 38.
Steele, 39.
Steptoe, 194, 209, 210.
Stephenson, 196.
Sterling, 160.
Stevens, 3, 4, 213, 268, 281, 282.
Stevenson, 6, 240.
Steward, 83, 246.
Still, 78.
Stith, 48.
St. John's Parish, 140.
St. Mary's Parish, 43.
St. Matthews Church, 132, 136.
St. Paul's Parish, 74, 286.
St. Peter's Parish, 44, 67, 68, 70.
Stoane, 170.
Stodghill, 284.
Stokes, 48.
Storrs, 97.
Stoutemeyer, 55.
Stralochy, 249.
Straughan, 253.
Street, 38.
Strethley, 195.
Strickers, 10.
Strickland, 16.
Strode, 94.
Strother, 3, 6.
Stuart, 16, 63, 78, 270.
Stubbs, 147.
Stuttle, 274.
Subsher, 208.
Summerville, 43.
Summers, 282.
Surry County Records, 79, 87.
Surry County, 87, 151, 207.
Sussex County, 268.
Swann, 80, 81, 82, 87.
Swan Point, 87.
Swords, 242.
Syme, 77, 78.
Symonds, 34.
Symmons, 33.
Symos, 198, 199, 200.
Tabb, 252, 255.
Talbot, 285.
Taliaferro, 65, 115, 135, 136, 211, 253, 256, 260, 264.
Tapscott, 100, 101, 231.
Tarleton, 54.
Tarrent, 211.
Tarpley, 173.
Tarvett, 80.
Taskmaker's Creek, 129.
Tate, 96.
Tayler, 85, 86.
Tayloe, 171, 172, 174, 195, 200, 201, 202, 218, 223, 225, 226, 227, 230, 235, 245.
Taylor, 4, 7, 18, 19, 39, 40, 43, 45, 48, 58, 78, 92, 109, 182, 201, 206, 214, 231, 232, 235, 244, 245, 274, 280, 282.
Tazewell, 96, 115, 148.
Teage, 155.
Teas, 286.
Tebbs, 95, 207.
Temple Farm, 124.
Tennessee Historical Magazine, 214.
Terrell (Terrill), 266, 267, 268, 281.
Thacker, 95.
Thayer, 66.
"The Plains," 283.
The Standard, 283.
Thickett, 91.
Thomas, 46, 101, 104, 159, 237.
Thomason, 236.
Thomason, 68, 155, 180, 236.
Thompson, 43, 44, 53, 55, 71, 103, 115, 160, 252, 253, 254.
Thorndike, 233.
Thornton, 2, 43, 46, 60, 78, 97, 102, 132, 218, 231.
Thorpe (Thorp), 33, 41, 86, 270.
Throckmorton, 133, 136, 251, 258.
Throgmorton, 3, 73.
Thruston, 132.
Thurloe, 33.
Thurston, 19.
Thweatts, 268.
Tias, 82.
Tibbs, 245.
Tillinsworth, 83.
Timberlake, 281.
Timber Swamp, 273
Tinsley, 285.
Toddsbury, 252.

Tod (Todd), 102, 109, 132, 136, 199, 222, 223, 225, 226, 227, 228, 230.
Tomahack Creek, 272.
Tomlinson, 10, 15.
Tompkies, 147.
Tompkins, 83.
Tomahunn, 91.
Torpichen, 249.
Totten, 176, 177.
Tower, 274.
Toweywick Swamp, 276.
Trabue, 209.
Travis, 88, 89, 150, 152, 178.
Trebell, 115.
Tredway, 141.
Trent, 57.
Trotter, 55.
Trouer, 71.
True, 80.
Truemand, 55.
Truro Parish, 286.
Tucker, 51, 56, 270.
Tunstall, 141, 213.
Turberville, 206, 245.
Turkey Foot Road, 16.
Turnbull, 249.
Turner, 39, 49, 58, 123, 140.
Turpin, 71.
Tyascon (Tyascan, Tyascond), 89, 90, 91.
Tyascum (Tyascoms Swamp), 273, 274, 276.
Tyrril, 55.
Tyler, 48, 71, 93, 98, 119, 147, 175–177, 178, 261, 263, 268.
Tyndall's Point, 165.
Tyus, 269.
Underwood, 37, 210, 274.
Union Town, 12, 13.
University of North Carolina, 148.
Upton, 210.
Urbana, 100, 103, 104, 107.
Utie, 172.
Vahan, 80.
Vaiden, 69.
Valentine, 96.
Vander Veer, 55.
Vanlore, 249.
Vardy, 90.
Vaughn, 282.
Vaulx, 272.
Venable, 58, 143, 148.
Verell, 268.
Vernon, 169.
Vesy, 137.
Vinars, 103, 108.
Vincent, 86.
Virginia Gazette, 93–98, 148, 211, 215, 216.
Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, 39, 42, 47, 49, 215.
Vobe, 115.
Vowles, 96.
Wachy, 102.
Wade, 74.
Waddell, 98, 216, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235.
Waddy, 201, 206, 207, 221.
Wake, 244.
Waldegrave, 73.
Walker, 39, 43, 45, 67, 77, 78, 82, 90, 131, 141, 147, 158, 238, 263, 264.
Wall, 84.
Wallace, 69, 120.
Waller, 85, 99, 115, 148.
Wallingford River, 89, 272.
Wallis, 84.
Wallers, 225.
Walton, 50, 142, 210.
Warburton, 276.
Warcupp, 206.
Ward, 84, 148, 214–215.
Wardly, 29.
Ware, 74.
Ware Church, 252.
Ware Creek Branch, 92.
Warehouse, 251.
Ware Neck Branch, 92.
Warner, 30, 31, 32, 33, 43, 146, 251, 258.
Warner Hall, 251.
Warnock, 78.
Warpool, 84.
Warsaw, 127, 128.
Warwick County, 96, 265.
Warwick Creek, 90.
Warrany, 88, 274, 275.
Warren, 82, 83, 84, 159, 184.
Warrener, 272.
Warreng Cr, 89.
Warring Landing, 88.
Warrinock Cr., 90.
Washington, 1, 2, 9, 10, 169, 170, 172, 194, 241, 245, 252, 253, 257, 258.
Washington and Jefferson College, 116.
Washington and Lee University, 120, 144.
Waters, 115.
Waterford, 115.
Watkins, 50, 55, 56, 70, 78, 82, 84, 119, 142.
Watlington, 96.
Watson, 111, 142, 199, 203, 204, 246, 273.
Weave, 169, 170, 189.
Welcome, The, 199, 219, 220.
Wellford, 1–19, 125, 247.
Weller, 29.
Wells, 88.
Wellington, 281.
Wesley, 218, 220.
Westham Parish, 275.

Westmoreland County, 123, 125, 127, 130.
Westover Parish, 260.
Wetherall, 276.
Whale, 229.
Whaley, 142.
Wharton, 115.
Wheeler, 37, 50, 84, 178.
Whig, 175.
White, 36, 37, 43, 53, 61, 85, 86, 115, 142.
Whitacre, 92.
White Chapel, 100, 101, 104, 109, 111.
White Chapel Church, 191, 196, 200, 223, 226.
Whitehaven, 98, 100, 104, 108, 109, 196, 200, 222.
Whitaker, 115.
Whitare, 33, 37.
Whitehead, 42.
Whitlock, 50.
Whitson, 47.
Whitwell, 160.
Wicocomico Parish, 278.
Wigg, 90.
Wiggins, 83.
Willcox (Wilcox), 58–60, 71.
Wilkinson, 207.
Williams, 39, 40, 45, 80, 82, 83, 85, 88, 89, 200, 230, 234, 271, 274.
Williamsburg, 69, 73, 95, 96, 99, 101, 102, 103, 106, 107, 110, 114–115, 132, 147, 155, 174, 178, 179, 187, 188, 198, 213, 214, 215, 216, 220, 224, 225, 234, 236, 240, 242, 252, 253, 266, 268.
William and Mary College, 71, 92, 93, 96, 97, 130, 132, 149–153, 174–175, 178, 180, 216, 242, 283, 284.
William and Mary Quarterly, 174, 264, 265, 268, 283, 284.
Wills, 95.
Willis, 39, 40, 78, 158.
Wilson (Willson), 55, 143, 202, 246.
Wincott, 73.
Winfree, 71.
Winslow, 94.
Winston, 78.
Winter, 43.
Winthrop, 73.
Wise, 176, 177.
Witcher, 281.
Witherington, 80, 81, 84.
Wirt, 98.
Wolff, 110.
Wood, 86.
Woodcock, 269.
Woddrop, 263.
Woodfin, 142.
Woodford, 214.
Woodford, The, 196, 199.
Woodhouse, 273.
Woodington, 276.
Woodrow, 229.
Woodson, 42, 43, 50, 58, 142, 143, 148, 285.
Woolfolk, 64, 118, 119.
Wolmsly (Wolmsley), 272, 273.
Wooldridge, 142.
Wolves, 85.
Womack, 56.
Workham, 78.
Wormley (Wormeley), 99, 100, 126, 127, 166, 172, 195, 201, 219, 224, 247.
Wortham, 41.
Wray, 16, 83, 115.
Wright, 15, 42, 74, 85, 208, 221, 282.
Wych (Wyche), 84, 269, 270.
Wythe, 115.
Wyne, 78.
Yancey, 3.
Yarbrough, 68, 142.
Yard, 168.
Yardley, 54, 59.
Yates, 12, 97, 147.
Yeo, 20.
Yeocomico, 128.
York County, 28–38, 53, 67, 89, 93, 97, 103, 106, 124, 131, 172, 178, 264, 265.
York Court, 239.
York Garrison, 96.
York River, 155, 165, 172, 240.
Yorktown, 153, 154, 155, 160, 179, 180, 190, 216.
York Parish, 34.
Youart, 231, 235.
Young, 107, 206, 213, 270, 273, 282.
Zane, 93.
Zuill, 278.

WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE

QUARTERLY

HISTORICAL MAGAZINE.

ESTABLISHED JULY, 1892.

LYON G. TYLER, M. A., LL. D., Editor.

"Dr. Tyler's admirable magazine."—JOHN FISKE, LL. D., *Cambridge, Mass.*

"I am always pleased with your magazine."—ALEXANDER BROWN LL. D., *Nelson county, Va.*

RULES FOR MAGAZINE,

January 1, 1901.

1. No discount to the trade.
2. Queries, when sent by actual subscribers, published free, but the Query must not exceed fifty words.
3. Queries by subscribers in excess of fifty words and all Queries by non-subscribers must be paid for at the rate of two cents a word.

ADVERTISING RATES IN MAGAZINE.

	1 page.	½ page.	¼ page.	⅛ page.
One time,	$20 00	$12 50	$ 8 00	$ 5 00
Two times,	30 00	20 00	12 00	8 00
Three times,	40 00	30 00	20 00	12 00
Four times,	50 00	40 00	25 00	18 00

Subscription Price, $3.00 per year. **Single copies, $1.00.**

Back numbers furnished at current prices.

LYON G. TYLER, M. A., LL. D., EDITOR,
(*President of William and Mary College.*)

3786